Ruth Clay Burrell
Rt. 3, Box 498 — Phone 806-335-2263
AMARILLO, TEXAS 79107

October 19, 1981

Dorothy Thrawley
2601 Bellefontaine St., C-103
Houston, Texas 77025

Dear Dorothy,

I hadn't run off copies of your data before your letter arrived with the 4 corrections. I made them and ran off copies yesterday (Sunday)-- and will try to get them mailed today.

Since you also own GENEALOGIES OF VIRGINIA FAMILIES-- from the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography-- look in Vol. I, pp. 606 to 609-- BRUCE GENEALOGY: Mary Bruce married Thomas James and one of their daughters, Agatha James, married "a" RICHARD PRICE. Maybe he's the one from Northumberland Co., Va.? They had a son named ARJALON PRICE-- so Guy writes, and there is an AIJALON PRICE (Misspelled?) who had a daughter who married Nicholas Green on p.568 of Vol. III. These are bound to be the same GREENs who intermarried with the SHIRLEYs who went first to S. C. and then to Ky.

Evidently those are Guy's PRESLYs in Vol. IV, pp 871 to 886. (The article is a little messed up-- the printing got out of line, but if you read long enough, you'll find the rest of the fragmentary sentence!) And in Vol. V, p. 361 there is mention of WILLIAM MOULSON-- the son of ANNE SHIRLEY and RICHARD MOULSON of Christ's Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Va. He is mentioned in this SOUTHALL Deed in 1771, and Guy says WILLIAM MOULSON died in 1772, Amelia Co., Va. Wonder if he has "that" Will! (The SOUTHALLS also married into the CLAYs.) And speaking of CLAYs: the BIRD ROGERS on your Chart married a CLAY! I recognized the name, and will look up my CLAY data and send you the Marriage Record. Right Now!

Caswell Co., North Carolina Marriage Bonds:
"Sarah Clay married Byrd Rogers, 4 February, 1785"

She was the daughter of EDWARD CLAY and his wife, Magdaline Trabue-- and EDWARD CLAY was a brother of JOHN CLAY, the father of "Henry Clay, the Statesman". EDWARD CLAY and his family moved from Lunenburg Co., Va. to Caswell Co., N.C. ca 1777, and EDWARD CLAY was a member of the N.C. Legislature in 1778-79. They were "kin" to George Rogers Clark-- so they always claimed! (This isn't my direct line.) So, there's another blank you can fill in!

I will send excerpts from Va. Genealogies to Guy and Marion-+ Bettye Sp concerning RICHARD PRICE and WILLIAM MOULSON, the PRESLYs, etc. Might send it to James H. Young and some of the other "Kentucky Researchers" on the S.C./KY. SHIRLEYs, but it wouldn't interest some of the others. I haven't sent EVERYTHING to EVERYBODY-- mainly because some of them haven't even acknowledged receipt of ANYTHING!

I have sent the Letters and Data from members, but not all my research material to EVERYBODY. I will enclose a List of the data sent out to EVERYBODY. And if I don't hear from some of the other members by the first of the year, we'll just drop them from our List!

(I've never run off the Darlene Hunter research, etc. for that Dr. Henry Rothrock, yet. Will get busy and do that, one day soon, but 16 copies of everything takes time!) (Really 14?) (But if the members contribute, I'm happy! We'll just drop those who don't contribute!) (Only 10 have sent in letters, records or snap-shots-- so far.)

Do you have Swagar's Virginia Research Material? I could run off a copy for you, but I imagine he sent it to you long ago. Suppose he's still "at the lake"? I haven't heard from him since July! And have yet to hear from ELWOOD SHIRLEY,and JAMES H. YOUNG phones, but never has sent any material. (Wonder what the "H" is for?) Haven't heard from Richard Vogt, or Kenneth W. Shirley, and Conrad hasn't sent anything NEW in ages! These are all GOOD researchers! Wish they would "join the party" in ernest!

I like your "Charts"! I think they will be of great help to us in straightening out these SHIRLEYs! And your "paste-ups" are a good idea-- takes less space and paper!

I have been trying to compile a "Lineage" from all the material sent by the Commettie Members. Will mail out a copy for CORRECTION when I get it finished.

We have a good representation of the various SHIRLEY lines-- among out COMMITTEE MEMBERS-- if they all HELP-OUT! (Omiting the NEW ENGLAND SHIRLEYs and the "Sir Walter Shirley" Line.)

I have been trying to make the ELIZABETH SHIRLEY who married JOHN CARTER, the immigrant, a daughter of the THOMAS SHIRLEY who came over in "The Thomas and John", age 23, 1635, but since she was the WIDOW SHIRLEY, I like your suggestion better. She was the widow of THOMAS (1635) who had evidently died prior 1672, anyway-- as per the ESCHEATED LANDs he received from DANIEL TANNER. And since the lands escheated, there was no HEIR; therefore the son DANIEL SHIRLEY had died prior 1672, also? (Or just gave them up and moved elsewhere?) But I believe that the 1635 THOMAS had died and his widow, Elizabeth, went to Gloucester Co.-- maybe with some of her children? If so, DANIEL, her son, would have gone with her, if alive; he would have been about 14 years of age in 1668/9. (If born in 1653/4.) (I was making the "Tanner wife" a PHEBE-- simply because the THOMAS up in Northumberland Co. named a daughter "Phebe/ Phebus". But let's go with ELIZABETH for the time being!)(THAT'S the best "find", yet!)

Gotta get busy and put the "parcels" together for all the Members-- your material; so, will cease for now.

As Ever,

Ruth

P.S.: Am sending copies of this letter to Guy, Marian and Bettye Speed.

RUTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
AMARILLO, TEXAS 79107

See WILLIAM MOULSON, p. 361

Genealogies of
VIRGINIA FAMILIES

From The Virginia Magazine
of History and Biography

no Shirleys

Volume V

Randolph – Zouch

Indexed by Thomas L. Hollowak

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1981

These three settlers, whatever may have been their mutual relationships, have this in common, namely, that all of them haled perhaps originally from Charles City county and afterwards from James City county, and that they all lived simultaneously in Amelia county during a considerable part of the interval 1755-1780 comprising a quarter of a century.

As far back as 1748, when William Southall was still a resident of James City county, he had purchased a little tract of land on Haw's Branch not more than about a mile or two from Colonel Thomas Tabb's home in Amelia county; which was enlarged by the purchase of a few additional acres in 1750. Meanwhile William Southall, his wife Martha and a large family of children continued to live in James City county until 1755, when he was the victim of a serious disaster which probably occurred in the early part of that year. One of his negro slaves ran amuck, set fire to his master's barn, and then hanged himself. The barn was burned to the ground with all its store of wheat, corn, tobacco, etc., as set forth in a petition for relief presented to the House of Burgesses (entered on the Journal under date 5 May 1755), wherein William Southall declares that in consequence of this crime he and his family had been left destitute. Those were not the days of the New Deal and William Southall's petition was denied. It may be conjectured that it was owing to this plight that William Southall moved to the little place he had bought some years before on Haw's Branch in Amelia county and got employment there in 1755 as Colonel Tabb's clerk or store-keeper. At any rate, it was this William Southall of Amelia county, and not William Southall^2, to whom Colonel Tabb left a legacy of £10 when he made his will long afterwards in 1769 (*Wm. & M. C. Q.*, VII, 50; *Va. M. H. & B.*, XLV, 281).*

More than fifteen years after William Southall came to Amelia county to live he purchased (1771) from John Tabb another tract of land adjoining the land of William Moulson who likewise lived on Haw's Branch not far from "where the said William Southall now lives" (as stated in Moulson's will made in 1775). One of William Southall's daughters married John Watson; and another daughter married Drury Hutcheson (or Hutchinson), as we know from a deed made in 1773 in which her father gave his son-in-law some negro slaves in token of affection.

Besides William Southall there also lived in Amelia county at the same time two adults named James Southall and John Southall, who, like William, came originally from Charles City county and later from James City county, as has been stated already. The first time we hear of these twain is in an Amelia county record of 1750 which is the notice of a suit brought against John and James Southall of Charles City county by Benjamin Dancy as executor of Philip Edlow. In connection with the Southalls of Charles City county, especially with Holman

---

*Page 337, this volume

Son of Anne Shurley & Richard Moulson

RUTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
AMARILLO, TEXAS 79107

Are these your PRESLYs, Guy?

✓

Genealogies of VIRGINIA FAMILIES

From The Virginia Magazine
of History and Biography

No Shirleys

Volume IV
Healy – Pryor

Indexed by Toby Drews

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1981

County; 2nd, Wharton Ransdall, also of Westmoreland County. The records given below are from "Colonial Families of the Southern States" by Stella Pickett Hardy.

[Daniel Neale was born about 1680 in North'd. He married Ursula Presly. His will prov. 1713 in West. Co. Devises to son Presly Neale all land on which I now live in West. County.

The issue of Daniel and Ursula Presly Neale were:

I Hannah.

II Presly.

III Christopher Neale of Prince George County, Maryland, died July or August 1750. Married Ann Osborne, who made her will March 16, 1872 1732? in which she divides her property between her daughters, Elizabeth Merye and Hanah Brent, they paying her son Thomas one gold pistole. The issue of Christo. and Ann Osborne Neale, were (a) Elizabeth Merye, (b) Hannah, married Capt. Wm. Brent of Dumfries, Prince William County, son of Capt. Charles and Hannah Innes Brent of Stafford County.

* (c) Thomas, lived in Fairfax County.

IV. ~~(d)~~ Daniel, untraced.

V. ~~(e)~~ Rhodam, untraced.

VI. ~~(f)~~ Frances, untraced.

II. Presly Neale son of Daniel and Ursula Presly Neale lived in Fairfax County, Va. He owned estates in Fairfax, West. and North'd. He died in 1749 and in his will names wife Margaret and children, Daniel, Elizabeth, Ann, Shapleigh,* Richard and Jemima.

Jemima, daughter of Presly Neale, born about 1745. Married a Mr. Gunell.]

(Mrs. Hardy thought Ursula Presly, wife of Daniel Neale was a daughter of Wm. Presly but later investigations prove that she was a daughter of Peter Presly, Sr.)

1720, January 21. Upon motion of Daniel McCarty, Esq. in behalf of Mr. Wharton Langsdale [Ransdall] and Mr. Charnock Cox—Col. Peter Presly came into Court and made oath that he wrote Capt. Peter Presly's will and that the dec'd intended to give his negroes not bequeathed—to his two sisters, Ursula Ransdall and Mary Cox. Judgment granted Ursula Ransdall and Mary Cox executors of Capt. Peter Presly dec'd *vs.* Geo. Curtis for 400 pounds of tobacco.

These records establish the identity of two of the daughters of Mr. Peter Presly, Sr.—whose will was probated April 19, 1693. Capt. Peter Presly was the last male member of this line of Preslys. The name Presly, however, was preserved as a Christian name in many families intermarried with the descendants of the daughters of this family.

* 2 [illegible] 45

The subjoined list of names from St. Stephen's Parish Register will identify some of the descendants of the daughters of Peter Presly, Sr.

Presly Bearcroft, son to John and Mary, born December 3, 1756.

Presly Self Blincoe, son to George C. and Mary, born Sept. 1, 1792.

Presly Brinton, son to Wm. and Ann, born April 7, 1776.

Presly Cockrell, son to John (and Elizabeth) baptized December 10, 1704.

Presly Clark, son to Robert, born February 25, 1745.

Presly Cockrell, son to Presly and Susan, born July 7, 1754.

Presly Coleman, son to Joseph and Chloe, born July 8, 1776.

Susannah Cockrell, daughter to Presly & Sarah, born December 22, 1755.

Richard Presly Coles, son to Edward & Rhoda, born September 29, 1791.

Presly, son of John Dallins and Elizabeth D., born February 19, 1767.

Presly Dallins, son to John, born March 8, 1724.

Presly France, son to James and Sarah, born December 26, 1790.

Presly Haynie, son to Henry and Jemima, born December 6, 1766.

Presly Hall, son to Stephen and Elizabeth, born December 2, 1775.

Presly Hudson, son to John and Jemima, born December 10, 1787.

Presly Nelms, son to Charles, October 5, 1730.

Mary Satchell Neale, daughter to Presly and Susannah, born Jan. 13, 1786.

Sarah Presly Neale, daughter to Wm. born August 1, 1784.

Presly Townsend, son of Haines (Haynie) & Betty, born July 24, 1770.

Presly Neale, son to Mathew and Rebecca, born October 22, 1802.

Matthew Neale, son to Matthew and Rebecca, born February 4, 1805.

Presly Williams, son to Ephraim and Winnie, born December 20, 1774.

Presly Cox Wilkins, son to Daniel and Milly, born March 7, 1796.

Capt. Peter Presly.

11. Capt. Peter^3 Presly, Peter, Sr.^{2}, William^1.

Son of Mr. Peter Presly, Sr., and his wife Elizabeth Thompson Presly, born 1783, died 1718, without issue. His father's will was proved April 19, 1693 by Peter Presly and Thomas Hobson the executors, on behalf of Peter Presly, an infant son to the said dec'd.

1697, April 25. Peter Presly, orphan Mr. Peter Presly, dec'd this day made choice of Thomas Hobson for his guardian.

1700, September 19. Upon motion Mr. Peter Presly, Jr., a commission of administration is granted him on the estate of Mr. Peter Presly his deceased father.

1703, March 18. Capt. Peter Presly petitions the Court that he is twenty years old and prays leave to choose as his guardian the Hon. Edmund Jennings, Esq., which is admitted to record.

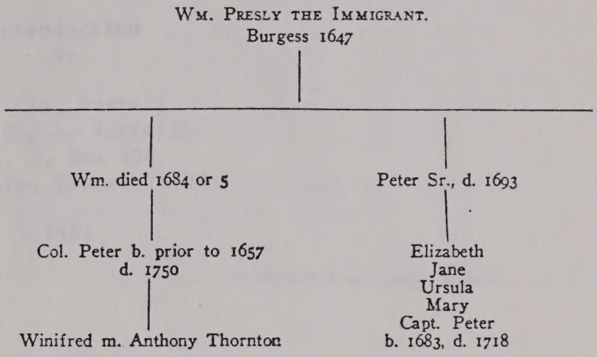
1712, June 18. A commission to (Col.) Peter Presly, gent. from the Hon. Lt. Governor of this Colony for office of sheriff of this County. Bondsmen, himself, Philip Shapleigh, Peter Presly, Jr. (Capt.) (Their bonds for sd Peter Presly's due performance of the office of sheriff.)

1715, March 16, Col. Peter Presly and Capt. Peter Presly, Mr. Richard Hull and Mr. Jas. Bull to audit accounts of an estate.

1718, February 19. Judgment granted Capt. Peter Presly vs. the estate of Sam'l Denny.

1718, November 19. Will of Peter Presly, Jr. (Capt.) presented by Ursula Ransdall and Mary Cocks [Cox] executors and proved by Richard Haynie, Jr., John Bridgman and James Magoon.

1719, November 18. Wharton Ransdall to Charnock Cox exhibit an inv. of the estate of Capt. Peter Presly, dec'd and it is admitted to record.


WM. PRESLY THE IMMIGRANT.
Burgess 1647
Wm. died 1684 or 5
Peter Sr., d. 1693
Col. Peter b. prior to 1657
d. 1750
Winifred m. Anthony Thornton
Elizabeth
Jane
Ursula
Mary
Capt. Peter
b. 1683, d. 1718

RUTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
ARILLO, TEXAS 79107

SHIRLEY

Introduction

By

Ruth Clay Burrell
(Mrs. Gid A. Burrell)
Rt. 3, Box 498
Amarillo, Texas 79107

1981

According to the DOOMSDAY BOOK, the name "Shirley" was taken by its first bearers from the parishes of that name in the counties of Derby and Gants, because of their residence in those places at the adoption of surnames. It was first used with the prefix "de", meaning "of", and appears in ancient English and early American records in the various spellings of "Shurley", "Schurley", "Sharley", "Sherley", "Shirley"-- and others, of which the form last mentioned is that most generally used today.

Families of this name were later resident in the counties of Warwick, Leicester, Sussex, Lincoln, Stafford and London, and were also resident in the county of Monaghan, Ireland. For the most part they were of the landed gentry and nobility of both England and Ireland.

The progenitor of the SHIRLEY family was Sewallis ("Sassulo" in Anglo-Saxon), who was living at "Ethindon", county Warwick, in 1066 when "William the Conqueror" subdued the "Isle of Briton". He was said to be of Saxon ancestry, and was a rich and powerful lord, holding lands at "Ethindon" (Ettington) in Warwick, "Tiscemerse" (Tichmarsh) in Northants, "Witence" in Lincoln, and at "Hoga" (Hoon), "Hatun" (Hatton), "Etewille" (Etwell), and "Sherley" in Derby.

Descendants of Sewallis have owned "Ettington", county Warwick, for over 900 years, and in the old Shirley Manor House, the third to be built on this land, there is -- over the great mantle-- the Shirley Coat-of-Arms, above which is the following inscription:

"These be the Pales of Black and Gold,
The which Sewallis bore of old,
And this the Coat which his true heirs
The ancient House of Shirley bears."

The ancient Arms of "Sir Sewallis de Ethindon" were "Sum acutum de auro et nigro senis dectifus palatum". (Paly of six, or and sable.) The Arms of the present **thirteenth "Earl Ferrers"**, Sir Robert Washington Shirley, are "Paly of six, or and azure, a quarter ermine". (He quarters his Arms with France, being a descendant of the Royal Families of both England and France.)

Throughout the centuries the SHIRLEYs of England have married and intermarried with "the best families". Their lineage record (as found in STEMMATA SHIRLEIANA: ANNALS OF THE SHIRLEY FAMILY, by Evelyn Philip Shirley, 1873, London; BURK'S PEERAGE AND BARONTAGE, etc.) is so regal and bewildering that one tends to stop short before "presuming a relationship". Although proof of such a relationship is yet to be found among many SHIRLEY lines in America, there are

From Ruth Burrel's Introduction to Shirleys
1981

The well known- SHIRLEY PLANTATION -of Virginia is located on this original grant to Lord de la Warr. The West family later sold the land to Edward Hill and it remained in the Hill family until the third Edward Hill gave it to his daughter, Elizabeth, as a wedding gift. Elizabeth Hill married John Carter, son of "King" Carter, and "The Shirley Plantation" has remained in the CARTER FAMILY since 1723. (Ref: Brochure of THE SHIRLEY PLANTATION.)

There were several SHIRLEY immigrants who came to Virginia in the next few decades, and we have tentatively traced "our" Lineage to one of them. He was:

> "THOMAS SHIRLEY, age 23, arrived on "The Thomas and John", June 6, 1635, Richard Lambard, Master, from Gravesend, Eng.; examined by the Minister de Gravesend concerning their conformitie to the orders and discipline of the Church of England: and tooke the oath of Allegeance." (Ref: "The Original Lists of Persons of Quality", by John Camden Hotten, p. 84.)

"Our" SHIRLEYs, according to TRADITIONS handed down among the various branches, are descendants of the SHIRLEYs of Sussex Co., England. Two outstanding TRADITIONS exist:

TRADITION NUMBER ONE: "We are descendants of SIR THOMAS SHIRLEY of "Wiston" in Sussex,--and are descendants of Royalty." (There were several SIR THOMAS SHIRLEY/SHERLEYs, but the ones in SUSSEX COUNTY weren't noted for any ROYAL BLOOD! They were illustrious, prestigeous, and notorious, but not of the Nobility!) (Ref: STEMMATTA SHIRLEIANA: ANNALS OF THE SHIRLEY FAMILY, by Evelyn Philip Shirley, 1873, London.)

TRADITION NUMBER TWO: "We are descendants of the SUSSEX SHIRLEYs, and are "related" to the SHIRLEYs for whom the SHIRLEY PLANTATION in Virginia was named."

TRADITION NUMBER TWO is the most predominant, but both TRADITIONS have one thing in common-- they both mention Sussex County, England, and since family stories and TRADITIONS hit the truth more often than not, I have continued to research the SHIRLEY/SHERLEY families of Sussex. So, for TRADITION NUMBER ONE:

RALPH SHIRLEY (XII in "The Lineage of the Shirleys of England", Appendix No. I) was the progenitor of the SUSSEX SHIRLEYs. He had two sons: Sir Richard Shirley (the eldest and the heir), and Thomas Shirley. Thomas Shirley became the ancestor of the SHIRLEYs at West Gainstead in Sussex. He had two sons: Francis and William. This line continues through the son, Thomas, and seems to play out with all daughters. (See Chart in Appendix No. I.) William would be our only hope, there.

SIR RICHARD SHIRLEY (XIII) had three sons: Sir William, the eldest, and the heir, b. 1498; Thomas, b. ca 1502, and Edward, b. ca 1504-- who was still living when William wrote his Will in 1551.

SIR WILLIAM SHIRLEY (XIV) married late in life and had two sons and a daughter. The sons were: Sir Thomas Shirley (who became known as "Sir Thomas Sherley, the Elder"), and Anthony Shirley, who became the ancestor of the SHIRLEYs at Preston, Sussex Co., England.

SIR THOMAS SHIRLEY (XV) was born May 9, 1542 and married Anne Kempe. They were the parents of the famous SHERLEY BROTHERS, and of Cecelia (Also, Cicely) Shirley who married Sir Thomas West, the first Royal Governor of Jamestown.

Sir Thomas Shirley (The Elder) fell into the displeasure of Queen Elizabeth (I) and became indebted to the Crown. His Ex-

Shirley age

SHIRLEY'S of ISFIELD

"-Shurley"

Roger of Longfield
m. ______

1. John b. d. 1527
   m. ___Goring

   (1). John [both died during
   (2). William their father lifetime]
   (3). Edward b. d. 1558
   (inherited fathers estate)
   * m. Joanne FENNERS

   A. John b. d. 1611
   B. Thomas b. d. 1579
   m. Anne Pelham

   (a). John b. d. Apr 25, 1631
   m. JANE SHIRLEY of WISTON
   m. Dorothy Goring

   Same

   *** (b) George b. 1569 d. 1647
   bur. at Isfield
   [was LORD CHIEF OF IRELAND]
   m. ______
   1. Thomas
   2. Robert
   3. Arthur
   (last in the area)

   C. Joane
   D. Bridget

(Line ends with Arthur)

SHIRLEY'S of WISTON

(Lord Delaware's in-laws)

Sir Thomas the Elder (bur. ch. Wiston) ....bro., Anthony Sherley
m. Anne Kempe

1. Sir Thomas the Younger 1564
   * m. 1st Frances Vavasour
   * m. 2nd Judith Bennet

   (1). Henry...(play mentioned him
   d. 1627. as a martyred soldier)
   (2). Thomas (Knight) 1597
   m. Anne Blundell

   A. Sackville b. 1629
   B. Thomas, M.D. 1638 d. 1678
   m. Hannah Harfleet
   m. Eliz. Baskett

   (a). Thomas
   (b). Richard

   (3). John
   (4). Hugh
   (5). Thomas d. Jan 1657
   (6). Robert
   (7). Richard

This line lost Wiston -

2. Anthony 1565 (alive in 1636)
   m. Frances Vernon

3. Robert d. 1628 Persia
   m. Teresia Khan

   (1) Henry d. infantsy (?)

4. Jane
   m. JOHN SHURLEY of Isfield
   [SEE ISFIELD]

5. Cecilia
   m. THOMAS DELAWARE WEST
   (1st colonial Gov. of Virginia)
   SHIRLEY PLANTATION...

SHIRLEY'S of PRESTON

Anthony Sherley
m. Barbara Walsingham

1. Thomas
   m. Jane Essex
   m. 2 more times

   (1). Thomas 1599
   m. Eliz. Stapley

   A. Anthony
   m. Anne Onslow

   (a). Richard d. 1692
   m. Judith Bateman

   1. Richard d. 1705
   2. Anthony 1683 d 94

   B. Thomas 1635
   C. Drew 1637 d 1707
   m. Mary Martin

   (a). Thomas d 1718
   m. Eliz ____
   [CHIDDINGLY]

   1. Thomas 1717 d 1737

   D. William 1638
   m. ___Oglander

   (a). William 1701
   m. Eliz. Godman
   (dau of John at Ote Hall)

   1. William 1694 d. 1771 ..... OTE HALL
   m. Frances Barker (Gov of Mass.)

   (1). William
   (2). John
   (3). Thomas 1727
   m. Anna Western

   A. Thomas Western 1770 d 1794
   B. William Warder 1772 d. 1815

   2. John d. infantsy

* Geo. buried at Isfield.

a Fenners Shirley came to Maine.

Sir Thos. the Younger - died poor on the Isle of Wight.

The John/Jane marriage is only known connection between Isfield and main-line Shirleys at present - Researcher working on other possible connections.

James b. ca. 1649 d. 1754 Chester, N.H. (came to America ca. 1730)
m. 1st Mary Wilson ca. 1687 d. 1708
m. 2nd. Anna ______ ca. 1709

(spelled Shurly in some cases)

1. John b. 1688 Ireland d. 1768 Chester, N.H.
   m. 1st Janet Glenn ca. 1715
   m. 2nd Mary, widow of Archilbald Miller
   (1). Ann b. ca. 1716 Ireland m. Robert Wilson
   (2). James b. ca. 1718 Ireland d. 1749 Boston, Mass
        m. ______
        A. James
   (3). Mary b. ca. 1720 Ireland d. 1792 Chester, N.H.
        m. James Wilson
   (4). Martha b. ca. 1722 d. 1815 Goffstown, N.H.
        m. Alexander Gilchrist
   (5). John b. ca. 1724 (lived Roxbury, Maa.)
   (6). Jane b. ca. 1726 m. Robert McMurphy
   (7). Deacon Thomas b. ca. 1728 d. 1808 Goffstown, N.H.
        m. Margaret Shirley (dau of Capt James and Janet Shirley), Shirley!
   (8) Daniel b.ca. 1730
2. James b. ca. 1690 Ireland died 1700
3. Thomas b. 1692 Ireland died 1701
4. Hugh b. 1694 Ireland d.______.
5. Robert b. 1696 died ______.
6. Henry b. 1698 died______. In 1733 he went from Boston to Jamaica in the Brigatine SARAH
7. James b. Dec. 1700 died 1796 Chester, N.H.
   m. Janet Shirley in 1726 Ireland. They first lived in Brookline, Mass. In 1734 moved to Chester, N.H.
   (1). James
   (2). Margaret m. Deacon Thomas Shirley (son of John b. 1688)
   (3). Agnes m. John McNair
   (4). John b. ca. 1735 Chester, N.H. died 1826 Warren Co. Pa
        m. Hannah Stevens
   (5). Hugh
   (6). William m. Mary Morrison in 1788
8. Thomas b. ca. 1710 d. 1776
   m. ______
   (1). John (no info)
   (2). Samuel b. ca. 1740
   (3). Alexander
   (4). James
   (5). Thomas
   (6). Anna

Samuel b. ca. 1740 d. 1806 lived Chester and Auburn, N.H.
m. 1st Margaret Graham d. 1792
m. 2nd Anna Hazard Oct 1793
m. 3rd Eliz McDuffie

1. Anna b. Aug 25, 1775 d. Nov 29, 1860 m. Daniel McDuffie
2. Mary b. Sept 8, 1777
3. John b. May 25, 1779
4. John b. May 1781 d. Feb 6, 1851 m. Joanna Gale
   (1). John Major b. 1831 N.H. a lawyer in Andover, N.H.
5. Elizabeth b. Aug 25, 1783
6. James b. Aug 23, 1787 Chester, N.H. d. June 26, 1851
   m. Ann Seaman Dec 14, 1815
   (1). John b. Aug 26, 1818 d. Apr 18, 1900
        m. Betsy Jones Conklin Dec 3, 1843
        A. Hannah Reeve b. Feb 4, 1846 Long Island, N.Y.
        B. John Lewis b. Feb 25, 1848 d. Sept 5, 1906
        C. Annie Seaman b. Mar 20, 1851
        D. George Vernon b. Oct 27, 1853

Henry Shirley Irish [illegible]
Gov. Wm Shirley of Mass.
Sir Thos. West m [illegible]
Wiston Shirley lost Wiston - no property
Irish Shirleys (come [illegible] of) [illegible] - or [illegible]
Thos. - Robt in Ireland line coincide with Thos. of Northumberland. (1635) and Robt. of Md. (1634)

frφm - Betty Shirley 6/85
ertino, Calif.
copied from Shirleanna Stemmata

via Marian Shirley 3/86
1007 Fredrick . S.
Indianapolis, d. 46260

SHIRLEY'S of ISFIELD

"Shurley"

Roger of Longfield
m. _____

1. John b. d. 1527
   m. ___Goring
   - (1). John [both died during
   - (2). William their father lifetime]
   - (3). Edward b. d. 1558
     (inherited fathers estate)
     m. Joanne FENNERS
     - A. John b. d. 1611
     - B. Thomas b. d. 1579
       m. Anne Pelham
       - (a). John b. d. Apr 25, 1631
         m. JANE SHERLEY of WISTON
         m. Dorothy Goring
       - (b) George b. 1569 d. 1647
         bur. at Isfield
         [was LORD CHIEF OF IRELAND]
         m. _____
         - 1. Thomas
         - 2. Robert
         - 3. Arthur
           (last in the area)
     - C. Joane
     - D. Bridget

(Line ends with Arthur)

Same

SHIRLEY'S of WISTON

(Lord Delaware's in-laws)

Sir Thomas the Elder (bur. ch. Wiston) ....bro., Anthony Sherley
m. Anne Kempe

1. Sir Thomas the Younger 1564
   m. 1st Frances Vavasour
   m. 2nd Judith Bennet
   - (1). Henry...(play mentioned him
     d. 1627. as a martyred soldier)
   - (2). Thomas (Knight) 1597
     m. Anne Blundell
     - A. Sackville b. 1629
     - B. Thomas, M.D. 1638 d. 1678
       m. Hannah Harfleet
       m. Eliz. Baskett
       - (a). Thomas
       - (b). Richard
   - (3). John
   - (4). Hugh
   - (5). Thomas d. Jan 1657
   - (6). Robert
   - (7). Richard
2. Anthony 1565 (alive in 1636)
   m. Frances Vernon
3. Robert d. 1628 Persia
   m. Teresia Khan
   - (1) Henry d. infantsy (?)
4. Jane
   m. JOHN SHURLEY of Isfield
   [SEE ISFIELD]
5. Cecilia
   m. THOMAS DELAWARE WEST
   (1st colonial Gov. of Virginia)
   SHIRLEY PLANTATION...

This line lost Wiston -

SHIRLEY'S of PRESTON

Anthony Sherley
m. Barbara Walsingham

1. Thomas
   m. Jane Essex
   m. 2 more times
   - (1). Thomas 1599
     m. Eliz. Stapley
     - A. Anthony
       m. Anne Onslow
       - (a). Richard d. 1692
         m. Judith Bateman
         - 1. Richard d. 1705
         - 2. Anthony 1683 d 94
     - B. Thomas 1635
     - C. Drew 1637 d 1707
       m. Mary Martin
       - (a). Thomas d 1718
         m. Eliz ____
         [CHIDDINGLY]
         - 1. Thomas 1717 d 1737
     - D. William 1638
       m. ___Oglander
       - (a). William 1701
         m. Eliz. Godman
         (dau of John at Ote Hall)
         - 1. William 1694 d. 1771 ..... OTE HALL
           m. Frances Barker (Gov of Mass.)
           - (1). William
           - (2). John
           - (3). Thomas 1727
             m. Anna Western
             - A. Thomas Western 1770 d 1794
             - B. William Warder 1772 d. 1815
         - 2. John d. infantsy

* Geo. buried at Isfield.

a Fenners Shirley came to Maine.

sir Thos. the Younger - died poor on the Isle of Wight (of Wiston)

The John/Jane marriage is only known connection between Isfield and main-line Shirleys at present - Researcher working on other possible connections.

Hugh Shirley - Lord of ETTINGTON Manor
d. 7-22-1403 (Bat.of Shrewsbury)
m. Beatrice de Broase of WISTON

Ralph Shirley
b. 2-1392, fought in Bat.of Agincourt
m. (1) Joan Bassett
(2) Alicia Cockayne (dau. of John of Youlgrave--d.1466)

(Ralph's sister Isabella m. John Cockayne of YOULGRAVE (Ashbourne)

Ralph Shirley
d. 1467
m. (1) Margaret of STAUTON HERALD
(2) Elizabeth Blount of WISTON

(1) STAUTON HERALD and ETTINGTON line

John Shirley
oldest son of Ralph and Margaret
m. Ellanor Willoughby
d. 1486

Ralph Shirley
m. four times, d. 1517
(2nd - Ann Vernon, dau. of
Henry of Haddon) 1495
4th - Joan Sheffield

Francis Shirley
b. 1515
Leased Ettington to the Underhill Family
for 100 years
d. 1571 - bur. BREEDON-ON-THE-HILL

John Shirley
b.1535
d. 1570 - bur. BREEDON-ON-THE-HILL

George Shirley
d. 1622 = bur. BREEDON-ON-THE-HILL

Henry Shirley
b. 1588
d. 1633 bur. BREEDON-ON-THE-HILL
m. Dorothy Devereaux, Plantagenet
Descended from Ferrers of Chartley,
dau. of 2nd Earl of Essex, Queen
Elizabeth's favorite)

Robert Shirley
d. 1656 in Tower of London

Robert Shirley
m. (1) Elizabeth Washinton (of SULGRAVE)
(2) Selina Finch
Recvd. baronies of Ferrers of Chartley
and Tamworth 1677
Elevated to Earl of Ferrers 1711

(2) WISTON line

Ralph Shirley
oldest son of Ralph and Elizabeth
m. Joan (Jane) Bellingham
d. 1510

Richard Shirley and
m. Ann Shelly

Thomas Shirley
West Grinstead line

William Shirley
m. Mary Isley
d. 1551
(She rem. Richard Ebrington
of PRESTON MANOR)

WISTON

Sir Thomas the Elder and
b. 1540

a. Thomas Shirley
b. Anthony Shirley
m. Frances Vernon
c. Robt. Shirley
d. Cecily m. Thos. West
(Shirley Plantation)
e. Jane Shirley m.
John Shirley of
ISFIELD

WISTON line continues
Wiston lost.

Isfield line continues.
Direct descent from
Sir Hugh unknown.

PRESTON MANOR

Anthony Shirley
d. 1624

Thomas Shirley
d. 1624

Thomas Shirley
m. E. Stapley

William Shirley
m. Miss Oglander

William Shirley
m. Elizabeth
Godman of
OTE HALL

William
m. Frances Barker
(gov. of Mass.)

Preston Line continues. Ote Hall line
ends with daughters
who sell back to
the Godmans

Robert and Elizabeth's descendants

(Earl of Ferrers and Stauton Harold)

Robert Shirley
m. Ann Ferrers 1711
d. 1698

and thereafter

(Chartley title, lands
held by Shirleys
1653-1740)

Robert and Selina's descendants

Lord of Ettington Manor line

George Shirley

and thereafter

reigns of James I. and the two Charleses, of which Sussex can boast of some good examples. Over the projecting entrance is the date 1600, with the initials T.G. Connecting these letters and this date with documents referring to the possessors of the property thereabouts at that period, we find that they are the initials of Thomas Godman, who owned the estate at that time, and by whom the house was doubtless built; or, at least, the front of it, the back, or timber-framed part, being of a more ancient date. He appears to have been connected with the family of Godman, resident at Hempstead, in Framfield; but in what way I have been unable to ascertain. The house is devoid of external and internal ornamentation; except that Horsfield, in his history of Sussex, mentions that in one of the windows of this house are the following arms in stained glass:—Sa: a Lion rampant, Ar. crowned Or. Gu: three Lions rampant, guardant, Or; beneath which is HENRICUS II. (?) Paly of six, Or and Az.; a canton Ermine; beneath which is Shirley of Sussex. Ermine three long bows, Gu. stringed Ar. But this heraldry is obviously erroneous.

That there was a residence here previous to the erection of the present house, indeed at a very early period, is shown by the possessors of the Manor at that time, taking the territorial designation of "de Otehall" from it. A family so called were living here as early as the 14th of Edward III. (1341); John de Otehall being mentioned in the Nona Return of that year, as one of the four Jurors examined at Lewes upon the value of the articles of agricultural produce in the parish of Ditchling, of which Wivelsfield was then a Chapel of Ease only, included in that return. Different members of this family appear to have been the Lords of this Manor, until the reign of Richard II.; in the second year of which (1379) Richard Kentish is stated to have been the proprietor; and in this family it seems to have continued until some time during the reign of Henry VI., when John Atteze is stated to have been the Lord. From this family it passed into the hands of John Michelbourne, of Westmeston; whose son Edward resided at Hammond's Place, St. John's Common, in Clayton.. Of John Michelbourne it was purchased by Edward Godman, at whose death it went to his only son John; and at his decease, to William Shirley, who had married his daughter and heiress Elizabeth.

This William Shirley was of the Preston Place branch of this illustrious family. Of the Shirleys of Wiston, Mr. M. A. Lower has given us a history in Volume V., p. 10, of our Archæological Collections. From this we learn that William Shirley, Esq., succeeded to Wiston at the death of his father, Sir Richard, in 1540; and that by his wife Mary, who was the daughter of Thomas Isley, Esq., of Sundridge, in Kent, he had two sons and one daughter. Of the two sons, Anthony, the younger, settled at Preston, near Brighton; an estate which he obtained through the interest of his mother, who, though she had married again, her second husband being Richard Elrington, Esq., by whom she had children, is said "to have remitted no care to her first progeny." He married Barbara, the daughter of Sir Thomas Walsingham, of Scanbury, co. Kent; and by her, had a large family. He died in 1624, and was buried in Preston Church.

The Rev. Charles Townsend, speaking in an article in the British Magazine, of Preston Church, and the tomb there erected to the memory of this Anthony Shirley, says:—"On the northern side of the chancel, within the altar rails, stands the tomb of one of the Shirley family, the possessor of this"—the Preston Place—"property, in the age of Elizabeth; and the more ancient possessors of other and more ample domains in another part of this county"—Wiston. "The tomb is that of the uncle of the Three Travellers, where, in the centre of six quarterfoils, are the shields of the family, and its alliances. The monument is simple and elegant in its construction; and it is impossible to see it, as it is placed in the church, without feeling it to be a symbol of gentility and noble bearing. The inscription on this tomb is as follows:—'Here lieth the body of Anthony Shirley, second sonne to William Shirley, Esq., of Wiston, who died the Seventh day of December, 1624.' And on a slab:—'Here lieth buried the body of Elizabeth, the daughter of Sir Richard Shirley, Baronett, who departed this life the 23rd day of April, Anno Domini, 1684.' She died in her infancy, having been baptised the 22nd, and buried the 26th of April. On another tomb is as

follows:—‘Barbara, the wife of Anthony Shirley, daughter of Sir Thomas Walsingham, Knight, of Scanbury, in Kent, who died the 2nd January, 1623.’ On the wall, over the tomb of Anthony Shirley, were, until within a few years back, when they were defaced by whitewash, the effigies of a gentleman and lady, kneeling at a desk. Beneath them were seven boys and five girls, having their Christian names over them. These names show that the two figures at the desk were intended to represent Anthony Shirley and his wife, and their family of twelve children.” In this, however, Mr. Evelyn Philip Shirley, the learned historian of the Shirley family, considers Mr. Townsend to be mistaken. For speaking, in his Stemmata Shirleiana, of Preston and this ancient tomb, he says:—“Preston Church is a small, unpretending building, containing the curious altar-tomb of Edward Elrington, Esq., the youngest son of Sir John Elrington, of Hoggaston, Middlesex, Knight; whose son Richard, by Beatrix, the third daughter of Sir Rauff Shirley, of Wiston, bequeathed his freehold in Preston, to Marie his wife, whose first husband was William Shirley, Esq. It is to her that Sir Richard Shirley alludes, when he says that the Manor of Preston “came to Anthony Shirley”—her second son by her first husband, by the gift and procurement of his mother,—she being “unwilling to alienate it from the ancient and renowned family of Shirly.” She is mentioned in the will of Sir Rauff Shirley, of Wiston, as one of his daughters. “Item: I bequeathe to my daughters, Johanne, the wife of Sir William Dautrey, of Moor, in Petworth; Elizabeth, the wife of John Lee, Esq., of Lee, in Fittleworth; Beatrix Elrington; and Isabel, the wife of John Dawtrey, of Southampton, Esqre.; everye of them XXs., or the value thereof.” Mrs. Mary Elrington, the wife of Richard Elrington, Esq., was buried in the south chancel of Wiston Church, July 2nd 1596, (see Wiston Registers), where her two husbands had been previously interred. They all were deposited under the same altar-tomb, which is now destroyed. On it were their Arms, and an inscription to the memory of each. That to the second husband was—“Here lyeth Richard Elrington; who deceased the 9th of February, 1569.” Sir Richard Shirley, the first husband, died “the 19th day of May, 1551, and in the 5th year of King Edw. VI.”

The Altar Tomb, then, standing within the communion rails on the north side of the chancel of Preston Church, which Mr. Townsend attributes to Anthony Shirley, is that of Edward Elrington; and the old tomb, defaced by whitewash, in the wall above it, is that of Anthony Shirley; his children exactly corresponding with the number of boys and girls represented upon it. Anthony's elder brother William was knighted by Queen Elizabeth, at Rye, upon the occasion of her visit to that ancient Cinque-Port; and he is supposed to have built the present Wiston House.

For the purpose of rectifying Mr. Townsend's mistake, I have entered more fully into the history of the Preston branch of the Shirleys than was needful, to shew that the Otehall Shirleys were descended from them. In what way the two branches were connected, I shall now proceed to point out:—

Thomas Shirley, of Preston, the grandson of Anthony, the first possessor of that family, married Elizabeth, the daughter of Drew Stapley, of London; and by her had six sons and six daughters. Of the sons, Anthony, the eldest, also of Preston, was created a Baronet in 1654. He appears to have taken an active part in public affairs during the usurpation, and to have been by no means a loyal subject. His father's connection, by marriage with the Stapley family might have been the cause of this. In the Thurloe State papers, Volume iv., pp. 161 to 190, there are frequent allusions to him; and a letter is given from Major-General Goffe to Secretary Thurloè, and dated Lewes, November 7th, 1655; in which he says:—“I have putt in among the Commissioners for the execution of the Orders of his Highness, and the Councell, for the preservation of the Peace of the Commonwealth, Mr. Anthony Shirley, who I heer is a very honest man. If his relationship to Sir Richard Onslow”—he married his daughter Anne—“doe not hinder his acting, he may be useful. I intend to waight upon him to-morrow.” And in another letter to the same Secretary, the general says:—“If the Commission of the Peace be yet unfinished, I desire that there may be added Mr. Anthony Shirley.” His grand-

father's second wife was Grace, daughter of Anthony Stapley, of Framfield. The Baronetcy became extinct in 1705, by the death of Sir Anthony's grandson, Richard Shirley, unmarried.

William, the fourth son of Thomas Shirley, married . . . . . . the daughter of . . . . Oglander; and from him are descended the Shirleys of Otehall. William, their only son, was a merchant of the City of London, and became possessed of the Otehall estate, by marriage with the only daughter and heiress of John Godman, as I have already stated. This William Shirley died at Clapham in 1701. In his will, which is dated March 15th, 1699, and was proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, July 16th, 1701, he mentions his wife Elizabeth; his father-in-law, John Godman; his sister Elizabeth, the wife of Robert Needman, Esq., who is elsewhere described as of the island of Jamaica; and his uncle Drew Shirley, who was the ancestor of the Shirleys, of Shirley's, in Chiddingly. His son William, who was born in 1694, succeeded to his mother's estate, in Sussex, and resided at Otehall. He received his academic education at Cambridge, and was designed for the bar; but his superior talents and address bringing him under the notice of Sir Robert Walpole during his administration, the Duke of Newcastle appointed him, in 1741, Captain and Governor-in-Chief of the Province of Massachuset's Bay, in New England; and it was under his direction and immediate inspection that the expedition to Cape Breton in 1745 was fitted out. In 1750 (January 19th) he was appointed one of His Majesty's Commissioners, at Paris, for settling the limits of Nova Scotia, and other controverted rights in America. In 1755, he obtained the rank of General and Commander-in-Chief of His Majesty's forces in North America; and in 1759 he was made a Lieutenant-General in His Majesty's army. It was during the time that Lieutenant-General Shirley had the principal command of the Land Forces there in that same year, and in the early part of the following year, that some of the misfortunes which afterwards ensued to His Majesty's service, but more particularly the loss of Fort Oswego, which he had built at the mouth of the Onondaga River, on Lake Ontario, were, at the time, unjustly attributed to him and his mismanagement; and from which his conduct, on this occasion, was most triumphantly vindicated in a pamphlet, published in 1758, entitled "The conduct of Major-General Shirley, late General and Commander-in-Chief of His Majesty's Forces in North America, briefly stated." On the 16th of November, 1758, he received the appointment of Captain-General and Governor-in-Chief of the Bahama Islands. While at Boston, General Shirley built a house for himself, with bricks imported from England, at a vast expense, which he afterwards covered, both within and without, with boards. The house, which still remains, is called Shirley House.

The General died at Boston, March 24th, his age at the time being 77 years;—and he was interred in the King's Chapel, adjoining that city. This Chapel was the first Protestant Episcopal place of worship built in America; and when it became necessary to build it, which was the case in 1749, he laid the foundation stone. At his death the following testimony of the respect in which he was held by the proprietors appears among its records, of the date of 1771:—"Whereas, the Honourable Lieutenant-General Shirley, formerly Governor of this province, lately deceased, did for several years attend public worship at King's Chapel, to which he was a warm friend, and a very generous benefactor; for his more honourable interment, and to testify their gratitude for his many services, the proprietors of the said chapel have this day voted, that John Erving Esq. have liberty to deposit the corpse of the said Lieutenant-General Shirley, or any other of his family or descendants dying in America, in the tomb numbered 18, under the chapel." The remains of his wife, who was Frances, the daughter of Francis Barker, Esq., of London, had been previously deposited in a vault under this chapel. She died in September 1746. A handsome tablet, surmounted by her bust, was placed by the General to her memory in this chapel. The inscription on this tablet commemorates also the death of their second daughter, Frances, who married William Bollan, Esq; and who died in 1741, upon the birth of their only daughter and heiress, Frances Shirley Bollan, who married Charles Western, Esq., of Rivenhall,; in Essex; and was the mother of the first Lord Western.

Of their four sons, Thomas was the only one that survived his parents. He inherited Otehall. He was born in the Bahama Islands; and, after the completion of his education, entering the army, rose rapidly in the profession. In the year 1781 he was appointed Governor of the Leeward Islands, and Colonel of the 91st Foot; and in 1798 he was advanced to the rank of General of the Army,—having been created a Baronet on the 27th of June, 1786. He married June 4th, 1768, Anna Maria, the eldest daughter of Thomas Western, Esquire, also of Rivenhall. He was the son of the Thomas Western—by Mary, his wife—who was the sister and co-heiress of Sir Richard Shirley, the last of the Preston Baronets under the former patent. Sir Thomas died at Bath, February 11th, 1800, aged 74 years; and was interred in the Abbey-Church there. Of his two sons, both of whom were in the Navy, one only survived him, namely, Sir William Warden Shirley, Baronet, of Otehall, who died unmarried at Rivenhall, and was buried in the parish church. By his decease, without issue, the ancient Sussex family of the Shirleys, who had flourished at Wiston, Preston, Westgrinstead,[1] Chiddingly, and Wivelsfield, all in this county for twelve generations, became extinct in the male line; the female being still represented by the Right Hon Charles Callis Western, Baron Western, of Rivenhall, who is descended from both the elder and younger line of the Shirleys of Preston.

For the account which I have been able to give of the public services of the Shirleys of Otehall, I am very greatly indebted to "Stemmata Shirleiana"—an unpublished work of much interest and value, compiled and printed for private circulation only, by Evelyn Philip Shirley, Esq.

Upon the Otehall estate coming into the possession of Thomas Shirley, the first Baronet of this branch of the family, and his acceptance of American appointments, he made over the whole estate to Mr. William Warden, of Butler's Green, near Cuckfield, in trust, for the benefit of any family he might leave; from whom it passed to his (Sir Thomas's) second son, who became the second Baronet; and in this way I account for his possessing, in addition to Thomas, the christian name of Warden. For I could not discover from Mr. E. P. Shirley's elaborate account of the family that any relationship, or connexion by marriage, existed between the Wardens and Shirleys. By his executors, after his death, or perhaps by Sir Thomas himself, previously to his decease, the Otehall estate was sold to Mr. William Tanner, of Moorhouse in Wivelsfield, whose daughter, Miss Tanner, is the present possessor.

Many traditionary anecdotes of Governor Shirley, during his occupancy of Otehall, are still current in its neighbourhood. One of these is worthy of record; namely, that during the time the son of the first Shirley possessor of the estate resided there, he scarcely ever went from home without six horses to his carriage, which was rendered in some measure necessary by the bad state of the roads at that time, so that it was not without some difficulty that even these six, each as powerful as a brewer's dray-horse—for speed was then out of the question—were able to drag the cumbrous vehicle, in which he travelled through the mud, with the additional inconvenience of deep holes here and there, subjecting the traveller to the painful misery and danger of being jerked, first this way, and then that, as the carriage might happen to be swayed by a sudden plunge into them, to say nothing of the constant dread and apprehension of an overturn from this cause. Mr. Shirley was a man charitably disposed, and of great hospitality, on which account he was much respected by his neighbours, with whom he lived on the most friendly terms. And great was their regret when it became generally known that he was about to leave Otehall, to enter on the duties of the office to which he had been appointed, in America. And when the time arrived for his doing so, although he set off at midnight, they testified their regard for him, as well as their regret at his departure, by accompanying him in a body to the boundary of the parish, and there taking leave of him.

It is worthy of a passing remark, that Otehall was, for some years, the country residence of the celebrated Selina, Countess of Huntingdon. She fitted up the hall of the of these four sons, Thomas was the only one that survived his parents. He inherited Otehall. He was born in the Bahama Islands; and, after the completion of his education, entering the army, rose rapidly in the profession. In the year 1781 he was appointed Governor of the Leeward Islands, and Colonel of the 91st Foot; and in 1798 he was advanced to the rank of General of the Army—having been created a Baronet on the 27th of June, 1786. He married June 4th, 1768, Anne Maria, the eldest daughter of Thomas Western, Esquire, also of Rivenhall. He was the son of the Thomas Western—by Mary, his wife—who was the sister and co-heiress of Sir Edward Shirley, the last of the Preston Baronets under the former patent. Sir Thomas died at Bath, February 11th, 1800, aged 73 years; and was interred in the Abbey Church there. Of his two sons, both of whom were in the Navy, one only survived him, namely, Sir William Warden Shirley, Baronet, of Otehall, who died unmarried at Rivenhall, and was buried in the parish church. By his decease, without issue, the ancient Sussex family of the Shirleys, who had flourished at Wiston, Preston, West-grinstead, Chiddingly, and Wivelsfield, all in this county, for twelve generations, became extinct in the male line; the female being still represented by the Right Hon. Charles Callis Western, Baron Western, of Rivenhall, who is descended from both the elder and younger line of the Shirleys of Preston.

---

[1] The founder of the Westgrinstead branch of the Shirley family, was Thomas, the second son of Ralph Shirley, Esqre., of Wiston; who died in 1545. Their place of residence was called "Marle." His father bequeathed to him How Court (in Lancing), and all the lands and tenements, which he himself had purchased, in Wiston, Beding, Broadwater, and Worthing.

For the account which I have been able to give of the public services of the Shirleys of Otehall, I am very greatly indebted to "Stemmata Shirleiana"—an unpublished work of much interest and value, compiled and printed for private circulation only, by Evelyn Philip Shirley, Esq.

Upon the Otehall estate coming into the possession of Thomas Shirley, the first Baronet of this branch of the family, and his acceptance of American appointments, he made over the whole estate to Mr. William Warden, of Butler's Green, near Cuckfield, in trust, for the benefit of any family he might leave; from whom it passed to his

---

* The founder of the [illegible] branch of the Shirley family was [illegible]

(Sir Thomas's) second son, who became the second Baronet; and in this way I account for his possessing, in addition to Thomas, the Christian name of Warden. For I could not discover from Mr. E. P. Shirley's elaborate account of the family that any relationship, or connexion by marriage, existed between the Wardens and Shirleys. By his executors, after his decease, or perhaps by Sir Thomas himself, previously to his decease, the Otehall estate was sold to Mr. William Tanner, of Abbotsford in Wivelsfield, whose daughter, Miss Tanner, is the present possessor.

Many traditionary anecdotes of Governor Shirley, during his occupancy of Otehall, are still current in its neighbourhood. One of these is worthy of especial mention; that during the time the son of the first Shirley possessor of the estate resided there, he scarcely ever went from home without six horses to his carriage; which was rendered in some measure necessary by the bad state of the roads at that time, so that it was not without some difficulty that even these six, each as powerful as a brewer's dray-horse—for speed was then out of the question—were able to drag the cumbrous vehicle, in which he travelled, through the mire, with the additional inconvenience of deep holes here and there, subjecting the traveller to the painful misery and danger of being jerked, first this way, and then that, as the carriage might happen to be swayed by a sudden plunge into them, to say nothing of the constant dread and apprehension of an overturn from this cause. Mr. Shirley was a man charitably disposed, and of great hospitality, on which account he was much respected by his neighbours, with whom he lived on the most friendly terms. And great was their regret when it became generally known that he was about to leave Otehall, to enter on the duties of the office to which he had been appointed, in America. And when the time arrived for his doing so, although he set off at midnight, they testified their regard for him, as well as their regret at his departure, by accompanying him in a body to the boundary of the parish, and there taking leave of him.

It is worthy of a passing remark, that Otehall was, for some years, the country residence of the celebrated Selina Countess of Huntingdon. She fitted up the hall of the mansion as a chapel, and her chaplain, the Rev. Wm. Romaine, of theological celebrity, sometimes preached there.

I may here remark that, though the Sussex Shirleys wrote their name differently—some of the family spelling the first syllable with an *i*, others with an *e*, and others again with *u*—I have disregarded this distinction, and written it invariably with an *i*. Mr. Lower thinks the *e* spelling to be the more ancient and proper method for the Sussex branch,—while to me it appears that the use of the *i* is the more legitimate and customary way.[2]

Some years ago, two labourers, engaged in grubbing up the stump of an old tree, in a hedge-row, on the Otehall estate, at no great distance from the house, discovered a gold coin of James I.; and, upon further search, two or three silver spoons, of antique shape, which had evidently been designedly concealed under it. The spoons were marked with the initial letters of John and Jane Godman, from whom the estate passed, by marriage, to the Shirleys. As this curious archæological discovery has been noticed by the Rev. Thomas Hutchinson, in his historical memoir of Ditchling, (see Vol. XVIII., p. 247), I need say no more upon it.

---

[2] "The name was generally thus spelt (with the *e*) by this branch of the family." Stemmata Shirl., p. 179. [Ed.]

FACT AND LEGEND CONCERNING HAROLD.

BY THE REV. F. H. ARNOLD, LL.B.

In the long line of our sovereigns, Harold II. is the most intimately connected with Sussex. In the Bayeux Tapestry, the son of the patriotic Earl Godwine appears at its commencement on his paternal property in this county; and at its close he is represented as falling in defence of his crown and country on Sussex soil. Of Godwine's family, Sussex is truly said to have been both "the cradle and the grave." The octocentenary of one of the decisive battles of the world, celebrated at Hastings in 1866, and marked by the visit of the British Archæological Association to our county, directed attention anew, both to the scene of the great struggle, and to the career of one of the bravest and the last of the Saxon kings. The subject of the battle of Hastings, and its attendant circumstances, has been exhausted by Mr. Lower in the earlier volumes of these Collections. Of Harold himself, our desire for information is increased by the recollection that most of the statements which remain concerning him, are those of Norman writers,—whose obvious policy it was to malign his memory. Chroniclers of the succeeding century amplified or invented, to his discredit; and it is curious to note how their assertions were exaggerated by annalists of a later time.

The most trustworthy authorities for the period, as is well known, are the Saxon Chronicle and Florence of Worcester.

The Parish Church of

St. Mary and St. Hardulph

Breedon-on-the-Hill

The Church of Breedon-on-the-Hill is renowned for its Saxon Sculpture of the 8th Century, and reaches back to the very cradle of christianity and beyond.

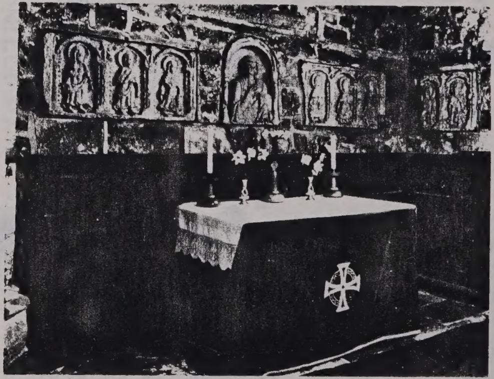
In the 3rd Century B.C. it was a fortified Iron Age Settlement, and remains of the period have been found.

EXTERIOR OF CHURCH

The Church stands on a hill of magnesium limestone which has been producing stone for roadmaking and lime for agricultural purposes for a great many years. It will be seen that much of the hill has been quarried away. In the process and in other ways, a stone axe head was found pointing to a very early habitation.

Some of the prehistoric ramparts remain.

In the C.13, a new, wide and long chancel was built to the East of the tower, and that is what constitutes the present Church. It has a perpendicular clerestory, and the piers were restored in the late C.18, and perhaps worked over a



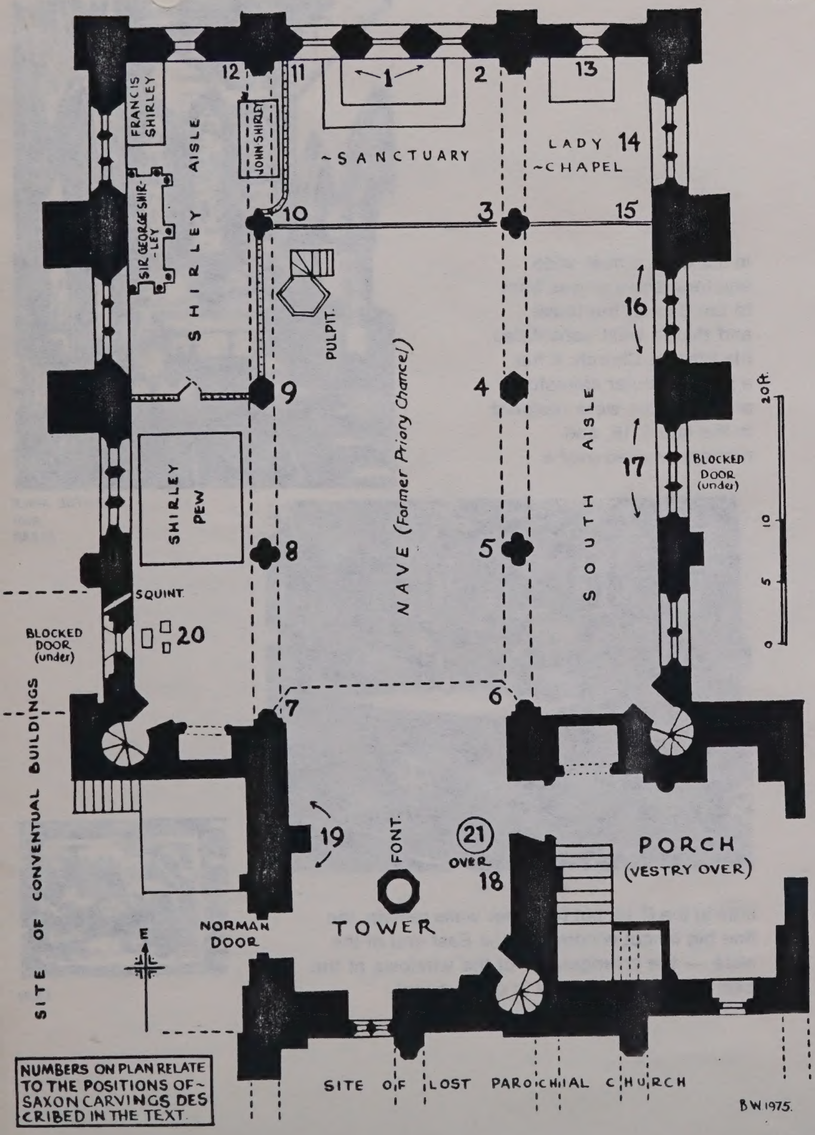
LADY CHAPEL

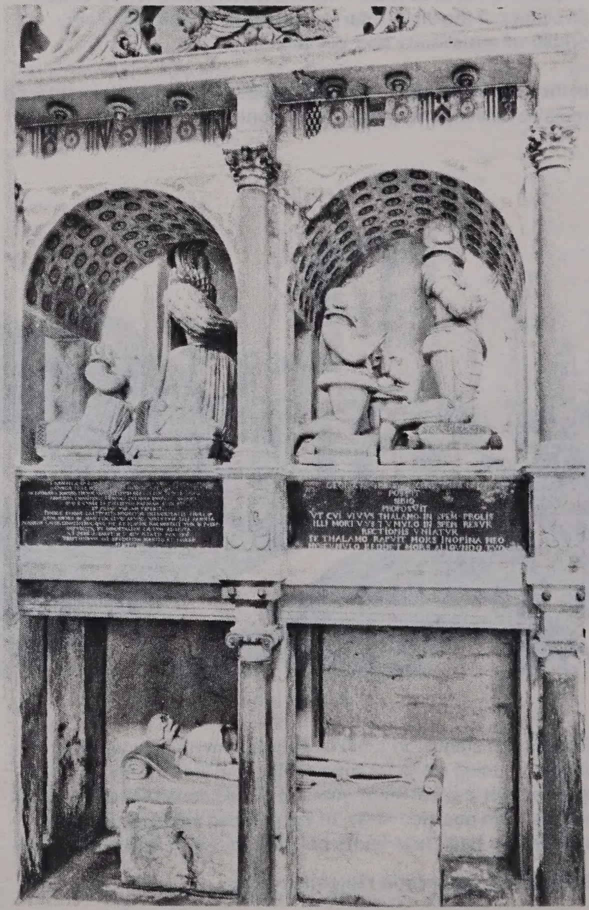
little in the C.19, but the outer walls remain, the fine big lancet windows at the East end of the aisle — the arrangement of the windows at the East end of the chancel is quite recent.

CENTRE A

AL

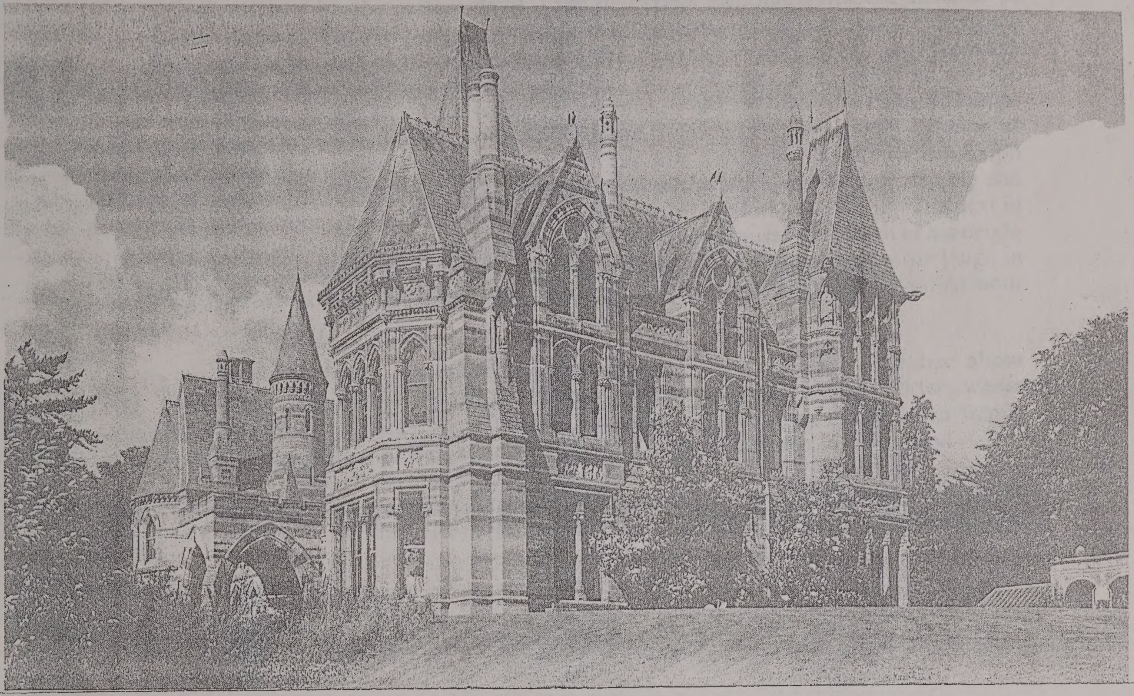
L


12
11
1
2
13
FRANCIS SHIRLEY
JOHN SHIRLEY
SIR GEORGE SHIR-LEY
SHIRLEY AISLE
~SANCTUARY
LADY 14
~CHAPEL
10
3
15
PULPIT.
16
9
4
NAVE (Former Priory Chancel)
SOUTH AISLE
17
BLOCKED DOOR (under)
SHIRLEY PEW
8
5
0
5
10
20ft.
SQUINT.
BLOCKED DOOR (under)
20
7
6
SITE OF CONVENTUAL BUILDINGS
19
FONT.
21
OVER
18
PORCH
(VESTRY OVER)
E
NORMAN DOOR
TOWER
SITE OF LOST PAROCHIAL CHURCH
BW 1975.
NUMBERS ON PLAN RELATE TO THE POSITIONS OF SAXON CARVINGS DESCRIBED IN THE TEXT.



SIR GEORGE SHIRLEY, HIS WIFE AND FAMILY, WITH A CADAVER BENEATH. dated 1588.

Original Seat of the Shirley Family



A BRIEF HISTORY OF ETTINGTON PARK

ETTINGTON PARK is situated in the County of Warwickshire and is the Manor of Nether or Lower Ettington 5 miles from Stratford-on-Avon and 4 from Shipston-on-Stour. The Manor House is built in beautiful country on the banks of the Stour at the foot of a hill.

Domesday Book gives it as Eatendone, derived from ea in old English, signifying water ; the Dune or Dun, an ascending ground. "For at the foot of an hill and near a river doth it stand."

Ettington Park is the original seat of the Shirley family who can claim the oldest direct lineage in the country and are able to trace direct descent throughout ten centuries.

The first mention of "The Manor of Eatingdon" and of Sasuualo (or Sewallis), the first known ancestor of the House of Shirley (his nephew assumed the name of Shirley and his descendents have ever since retained this name) appears in 1085 in the Domesday Book as follows :

> "Sasuualo holds of Henry de Feriers, seventeen hundred acres in Etendone. The arable employs 12 ploughs, four in the demesne (or Home Farm) and there are ten bondmen (slaves) there are thirty-two villeins (superior slaves), with a priest, twenty-five borders (cottagers) one soldier and two thanes (freeholders). They have sixteen ploughs and a half : a mill pays eighteen shillings, and there are thirty acres of meadow. It was worth six pounds, and afterwards four pounds, now twenty pounds".

Such was the assessment of "Eatingdon" in the reign of William the Conqueror—a striking comparison with the present day ! (The de Feriers mentioned was the ancestor of Lord Derbys' family). The mention of a priest in the Domesday Book indicates the existence of a church and, at the end of an avenue of Lime Trees in the grounds, a few yards from the house, interesting remains of this original church still exist, including an ancient font and the original tower of St. Nicholas. The House was mentioned in 1287 when the Rolls of Parliament show that Sir James Shirley petitioned Edward I for restitution of the "Manor of Eatingdon" unjustly detained from him by Ralph his son, and again in 1294 when Ralph Shirley represented the City of Warwick, as first Knight of the Shire, in Parliament. He and his wife are commemorated in the church where their effigies are still to be seen. The next in line was Sir Thomas Shirley, famous, or infamous, for having caused the death of his neighbour. However, he was pardoned by Edward III, and was in turn succeeded by Sir Hugh in the 36th year of Edward III. Sir Hugh was killed in battle at Shrewsbury in the Royal Armour of Henry IV on 20 July, 1403.

His son, Sir Ralph, resided principally at his manor at Radcliffe-on-Sore, and died about 1443. His second wife, Alice, leased the Manor of Eatingdon to Thomas Porter, whose daughter subsequently married John Underhill, whence the connection of this latter family with the estate originated, and they resided here until the middle of the 17th century.

Sir Ralph, by his first wife, was succeeded by his son of the same name, who married the heiress of Staunton-Harold in Leicestershire. He then removed his seat of residence to that estate which then continued to be the principal mansion of the elder line of the family, later represented by the Earls Ferrers.

John, the elder son of this Ralph Shirley, was father of another Sir Ralph who, in the year 1509, leased the Manor of Eatingdon to John and Agnes Underhill for a term of 80 years. (A plaque relating to this family is to be seen in the ancient church tower). Francis, the son of this Sir Ralph, married Lady Dorothy, second daughter of the Earl of Essex (Queen Elizabeth's favourite) and from this marriage the title of Ferrers came into the Shirley family. She later made a fresh lease to the Underhills in 1541, terminating in 1641. The property did not revert to the Shirley family again until this date when the then heir, Sir Charles Shirley, came to Ettington again. They occasionally resided at the manor, some rooms being reserved for their use in the leases which were granted by Sir Robert Shirley. In 1677 his son, again Sir Robert, succeeded to the Barony of Ferrers of Chartley and in 1711 was created, by Queen Anne, Earle Ferrers and Viscount Tamworth. He alienated the estate from the elder line of the family, entailing it upon his first son by his second marriage and thenceforward it continued in possession of this line of the family.

THE PRESENT MANOR HOUSE is the third to occupy the site. The original was of Saxon construction and the second Tudor, which was rebuilt in the 18th and 19th centuries, and incorporates an elaborate Victorian-Gothic facade, together with many other interesting features of this architectural period.

In the reign of Charles I, Sir Thomas Shirley wrote :

> "Close by the church is a very ancient manor house, built by an ancestor of this family so long ago that the memorie, by the revolution of so many ages, is utterly lost and forgotten; for the ancient form and structure of the house is a witness beyond all exception of its pristine antiquity, it being covered with so unknown a covering that none can tell with what it was made, plainly sheweth that it was built in so ancient times, that the very stuff whereof the texture was made is many ages since, not only worn out of the Kingdom, but also the very knowledge that ever any such thing was within the realm".

It is thought that the second and smaller house was built *circa* 1641, on the termination of the lease to the Underhills, using materials from the older house.

In 1740 considerable additions and alterations were made by the Hon. George Shirley, and in 1850 Evelyn Philip Shirley cased the roof in the popular Victorian style from designs by John Pritchard of Llandaff.

This fine old mansion has sculptured panels on the outer walls, showing incidents in the History of the family.

OVER THE ENTRANCE

1. The foundation of the Church of Eatington, by Safwalo or Sewallis, the ancestor of the Shirley family, in the reign of William the Conqueror. He is represented with his family kneeling, and offering a model of the church to the bishop, who is giving him the episcopal blessing. Above is the ancient coat of the family, paly of fix or and fable.

OVER THE WESTERN BAY WINDOW

2. Henry, grandson of Sewallis, fells his birthright to his brother Sewallis, in the reign of Henry II. Above their heads are the coasts of Ireton, ermine two bends gules, and Shirley, paly of fix or and azure, a quarter ermine. From the elder brother the now extinct house of Ireton, and from the younger brother Sewallis, that of Shirley, is descended.
3. Sir Sewallis de Eatendon, kt. grandson of the last Sewallis, represented on his horse with his shield, taken from his great seal. He died in the reign of Henry III, having been to the Crusades. He is here represented with the cross borne before him, and his arms, paly of fix or and fable.
4. Sir Ralph Shirley, grandson of Sir Sewallis, elected the first knight of the shire for the county of Warwick, in the 23rd year of King Edward I, anno 1294. Above is the coat of Shirley, impaling Waldershef, for Margaret, his wife, daughter of Walter de Waldershef.

OVER THE EASTERN BAY WINDOW

5. Sir Thomas Shirley, son of Sir Ralph, in the Holy Land. His page is bringing him the head of a Saracen, whom Sir Thomas is represented to have vanquished and decapitated. This is the traditional origin of the family crest. Sir Thomas was dead in 1363. Suspended from a palm tree are the arms of Shirley, impaling Basset of Drayton.
6. The death of Sir Hugh Shirley, son of Sir Thomas, at the battle of Shrewsbury, on Saturday, the 20th of July, 1403. Sir Hugh was one of the four knights who, clothed in the royal

armour, successively encountered and fell under the victorious arm of Douglas in single combat, thus immortalized by Shakespeare in Douglas's speech to the king in the first part of "Henry IV".

> "Another king ! they grow like Hydras' heads :
> I am the Douglas, fatal to all those
> That wear those colours on them.—What art thou
> That counterfeit'st the person of a King",

And again in Prince Henry's speech to Douglas :

> "Hold up thy head, vile Scot, or thou art like
> Never to hold it up again ! the spirits
> Of valiant Shirley, Stafford, Blunt, are in my arms :
> It is the Prince of Wales that threatens thee ;
> Who never promiseth but he means to pay".

7. Sir Ralph Shirley, son of Sir Hugh, on the eve of his departure for the wars in France with King Henry V, makes over to his mother, Beatrice, the care of Ralph, his infant son and heir, and to Richard Elebet, clerk, and others, the fee of his estates.

OVER THE DRAWING ROOM WINDOWS ON THE SOUTH SIDE OF THE HOUSE

8. The expedition of Sir Ralph Shirley, son of Sir Hugh into France with his band of archers,

previous to the siege of Harfleur and battle of Agincourt, in 1415. Sir Ralph is represented taking leave of his mother. The arms of Shirley are conspicuous on the banners of his archers and retainers : on a shield are the arms of Shirley impaling Basset of Brailesford, as also on the last subject.

9. Sir Ralph Shirley, great-grandson of the preceding Sir Ralph, being dubbed a Knight by King Henry VII on the battle field of Stoke, in 1487. The Royal arms appear on the banner and horse trappings ; on one side are the arms of Shirley, impaling the coat of Sheffield of Butterwick.

Over the great library window are three panels, representing incidents in the lives of the three celebrated Shirley Brothers, the sons of Sir Thomas Shirley of Wiston, in Sussex, the representative of a younger branch of this family.

10. The attack of Sir Thomas Shirley, the younger, the eldest of the "Three Brothers", on the Turks, in the Island of Zea, in the Archipelago, in 1603.

11. Sir Anthony and Sir Robert Shirley, the two younger of the "Three Brothers", leading the Persians against the Turks, and teaching them the use of artillery, in the year 1599.

12. The famous Sir Robert Shirley's reception at the court of King James I, as Ambassador from Shah Abbas, King of Persia, in the year 1611.

OVER THE DINING-ROOM WINDOWS

13. The foundation of the Church of Staunton Harold, in Leicestershire by Sir Robert Shirley, Baronet, great, great, great-grandson of the last Sir Ralph, in the year 1653. Sir Robert and his wife, Katherine Okeover, and their son Seymour, are represented on one side; on the other, the clerical friends of Sir Robert during the persecution of the Church by Cromwell: Dr. Hammond, Dr. Gunning afterwards Bishop of Ely, Dr. Sheldon afterwards Archbishop of Canterbury, and Dr. Dolben afterwards Archbishop of York. Above are the arms of Shirley, impaling Okeover, and the motto: "He loved our country, and hath built us a synagogue", being the text from which the funeral sermon was preached on the death of Sir Robert Shirley, in 1656, by Dr. Sheldon.

14. The committal of Sir Robert Shirley, Baronet, to the Tower of London (where he died) by the Usurper, Oliver Cromwell, in 1656, in consequence of his loyalty to his Church and King.

On either side of the principal window of the gallery, are two statues carved in stone, representing King Edward the Confessor, and her present most gracious Majesty. They stand in niches beneath angels, bearing shields, charged with their respective arms.

These statues are intended to represent the period during which the house of Shirley has flourished at Eatington. Over the entrance-door is the ancient coat of Sir Sewallis de Ethindon (paly of fix or and fable), with the legend: *Loyal je Suis*, and between the windows of the cloister or corridor, on either side of the entrance, are heads of the first eight kings after the conquest, carved by Mr. Edward Clarke. At one end of this cloister which is roofed with glass, are the following lines on a small tablet:

"Four score and four, if God gives strength,
The web of life is spun;
Four score and four, the Cloister's length,
A statute mile is run".

under this tablet is an Iron Chest from the Spanish Armada.

The marble pillars which flank the front door, and also those within the hall, are from the Shirley estate near Carrickmacrofs in Ireland.

THE ENTRANCE HALL

The mantelpiece is of oak, in the Elizabethan style, and carved by the late Mr. Willcox of Warwick, in 1857. Beneath two large shields, representing the ancient and modern arms of Shirley and the figures of Faith, Hope, and Charity, is the following legend:

"These be the Pales of black and gold,
The which Sewallis bore of old :
And this the coat which his true heirs,
The ancient House of Shirley bears".

Three shields below, bear the arms of Shirley, impaling Stanhope, Shirley impaling Lechmere, and Lechmere impaling Murray.

The Shirleys seem to have favoured the decorating of their house with rhymes. In the servants' hall is one bidding the inmates :

"Drink, be merry and be wise,
Quarrel not, and tell no lies".

Some of the living-rooms preserve features of the eighteenth century. The ceiling of the dining-room belongs to this period, and the mantelpiece is decorated with the dependent husks pattern in the style of the brothers Adam. Round the room is inlaid panelling of coats-of-arms belonging to generation after generation of the family.

All around, in stone, metal work, and wood, are reminders of the ancient lineage and dignity of this ancestral home. The Saracen's Head, forming the termination of the banisters of the stairway to the Gallery is connected with Sir Thomas Shirley's battles with the Saracens in the Holy Land in the 13th century.

DETAILS OF MAIN ROOMS

THE DINING ROOMS (37 feet in length, 20 feet in breadth)

The entrance is by a depressed Tudor arch, recently restored, part of the more ancient house, to which this portion of the Mansion belongs. The ceiling was erected by the Hon. George Shirley, about the year 1740.

The wainscot is of teak and walnut, inlaid with different coloured woods, exhibiting the Saracen's Head, the crest of the Family, with the horse-shoe and knot, the badges of the Ferrers and Bouchiers, now represented by the Shirleys ; above is repeated the ancient Devereux motto : "Loyal je Suis", and 67 shields, bearing the arms of the principal matches of the paternal ancestors, and of the sons and daughters of the house. There are also two shields with the single arms of Shirley and Lechmere, and the dates 1842, and 1860,

THE CHAPEL

Beyond the Dining Room, and communicating with it by means of a concealed door, is the small domestic Chapel. On the exterior of the two first verses from the one hundred and forty-fifth psalm, on a band running round the building, declare its sacred use :

"I will magnify thee, O God my King, and I will praise thy Name for ever and ever. Every day will I give thanks unto thee, and praise thy Name for ever and ever. Amen".

Within, a brass plate thus inscribed, gives the date of its foundation :

In the eight hundred year
From the Norman Church of
England, when Saswalo the Baron
was Lord of Etendone, his descendant,
Evelyn Philph Shirley, built this
Chapel for the praise and worship
of Almighty God, in whose sight a
thousand years are but as yesterday.

The Glories of our Blood and State
are shadows, not substantial
things.
There is no armour against fate.
Death lays his icy hand on kings.

THE LIBRARY (41 feet in length by 19 feet)

Facing the Dining Room door, across the coloured tessellated floor, bearing the motto "Loyal je Suis" and Earl Ferres entwined horseshoes and crest, is the Library. This was formerly the entrance hall and was built in 1740. It was later remodelled and made into a Gothic Library. It has a stone chimney piece, a copy from one in Windsor Castle, and the beautiful stained glass window above it was brought from an old chapel near Campden.

During the casing of the northern wall of this room, in August 1859, on removing part of the old brickwork, a live toad was found in a small recess in the wall, where it is supposed to have been built up in 1740.

There was no appearance of the access of air to the place where it was found. The workmen preserved it alive in a bottle for a period of three months; it declined all food. The reptile is commemorated by a carving in stone near the place where it was discovered.

A concealed "bookcase door" leads from the Library to the Great Drawing Room (now the Ballroom), and it is interesting to see the great thickness of the old walls, with double doors between the rooms.

The Great Drawing Room measuring 50 ft. by 24 ft. was built by the Hon. George Shirley in 1767 and the ceiling was designed by Italian craftsmen and added in 1843. This outstanding room recalls old times of gracious living while, at the same time, it provides the enjoyment of a spacious ballroom. Its windows lead out on to an expanse of lawns and meadows, which slope down to the River Stour.

The West Dining Room is noteworthy for a remarkably fine stone fireplace also carved with the family motto, "Loyal je Suis".

In the extensive grounds are to be seen the Wishing Well, ancient Cedar trees, and underground passages with concealed entrances and exits.

There is an interesting connection with William Shakespeare. On 4th May, 1597, from William Underhill of Ettington Park he bought New Place, the second largest house in Stratford, at the corner of Chapel Street and Chapel Lane. Ettington Park is locally known as "The estate where Shakespeare was *not* caught poaching" !

It is recorded that in 1653 the park had 200 light and dark fallow deer. A diminished number still roam the parkland.

THE UNDERHILLS

The tower now serves as a kind of mausoleum for the Underhills, who had a lease of this place in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, and were, in their way, as remarkable a family as the Shirleys, and also, it seems, passionately addicted to genealogy. One of a Kenilworth branch of the family emigrated to America in 1630, served as a military instructor in New England and fought against the Pequot Indians. There is an Underhill Society in America, and a large volume has been written about their history. There is a tablet on a wall to Thomas Underhill and Elizabeth, his wife, who lived in "perfect amity" together above sixty-five years, and had thirteen sons and seven daughters ! They both died in 1603.

AN EPITAPH

And true report upon the death of Anthony Underhill, the sonne of Thomas Underhill, of Nether Eatington, who died the XVI day of July Anno Dno. 1587.

"Anthony Underhill lyeth here in stone,
It were but bayne for to obscure his name ;
Though no man write the death of him alone,
Yet heaven and earth will still record the fame.
Who lived to die, who died agayne to live,
With humble hart did all the world forgive.

Noe speech but prayer, noe mind but Heaven with him
Noe hope of life, noe word of vayne delight ;
His whole desire to conquere death and sinne,
With hart and voyce, with minde and all his might,
Whose glorious death, and happy end was such,
Which twentie fawe, that did rejoice them much.

For when the tyme o's fatel houre drew neare,
Rose up with ioye, a vision he espyes ;
Behold, quoth he, for yonder doth appeare
My Saviour Christ, I fee him with myne eyes.
A joyfull spectacle was p'fented ten,
In fight of God, of angells, saints, and men.

And after pawse, to shew his gladsome sitt,
He spoke and sayd, I had a question putt,
Though it were hard, yet I have answered itt,
With that he suhed, and so his eyes he shutt.
Thus sayled he into more quiet coast,
Still praying God, and so gve up the ghost.

As dreams doe slyde, as bubbles rise and fall,
As fflowers doe fade, and flourish in an hower ;
As smoke doth rise, and vapours vanish all,
Beyond the witt of reach of human power,
As somer-heat doth parch the withered grass.
Such is or stay, so lyfe of man doth passe".

At Ashby-de-la-Zouch is an epitaph in similar style to Lady Magdalen Hastings (1596), probably by the same hand.

Displayed on the staircase of the mansion are brasses, on which the wind and rain of generations have left their mark; they are of Thomas Underhill and his wife, in Tudor costume.

In the chapel built on the side of the south transept of Ettingtons ancient church, is much ancient glass and many old memorials. One of the sculptures is believed to be the work of Nicholas Stone; it is the sleeping figure of Dame Francis Freckleton. She lies under a canopy

supported by four pillars, and has done so since the year 1633. Also lying in a tomb worn by time are Sir Ralph Shirley and his wife who died 600 years ago.

An imposing 18th century group with three marble figures of the first Earl Ferres and his Countess with their son George Shirley between them. Earl Ferres has elegant buckles on his shoes, and at his knees the mother wears a lovely pearl necklace, and both the parents are holding coronets.

In the chapel is to be found a simple memorial to Dr. William Croft, who was born at Ettington in either 1677 or 1678, his baptism appearing in the register of the latter year. Young William studied music at the Chapel Royal under the celebrated Dr. John Blow in 1700. One of his tasks was to write anthems for official occasions. He composed for Queen Ann's funeral "The Lord is a Sun and a Shield." One of his well known hymn tunes was called "Eatington." William Croft died at Bath in 1727.

In addition to teaching music to the children of the Royal Chapel, he became their schoolmaster for an extra £80 per year.

The stained glass in the chapel is believed to be the work of Evie Hone, who was an outstanding religious painter of modern Ireland and a stained glass artist of International stature.

It was Mr. E. P. Shirley who erected on the Shipston Road, outside Ettington Park the milestone that stands and reads.

6 MILES
To Shakespeare's town, whose name
Is known throughout the earth;
To Shipston 4, whose lesser fame,
Boasts no such poet's birth.

FOR A NUMBER OF YEARS this unique Country Seat has been an hotel and now offers a high standard of comfort and service which are combined with these historical associations. It is well furnished throughout, centrally heated, and hot and cold water is installed in each of the 40 bedrooms.

The Hotel has 38 acres of beautiful, wooded parkland over which visitors can roam in privacy. Situated on the main Oxford road (A.34), between the villages of Alderminster and Newbold-on-Stour, and 5 miles from Stratford-on-Avon, it is an ideal centre for tourists (American and Commonwealth visitors in particular) wishing to explore the famous Shakespeare country and the Cotswolds. The hotel is within easy reach of the industrial Midlands, Birmingham, Coventry, Leamington and Warwick, and the Cotswolds, and is especially suited to business conferences. It is also very popular for Wedding Receptions, Private Parties and functions of every kind. Parking space is unlimited. It is fully licensed.

The Proprietors live in Ettington Park and personally supervise every department and will welcome your enquiries.

Telephone: ALDERMINSTER 284
(Guests 24011)

WISTON MANOR
Home of Sir Thomas Shirley, the elder, father-in-law of Virginias first colonial governor, Lord Delaware West. Sir Thomas Shirley served as Treasurer at War in the Netherlands.

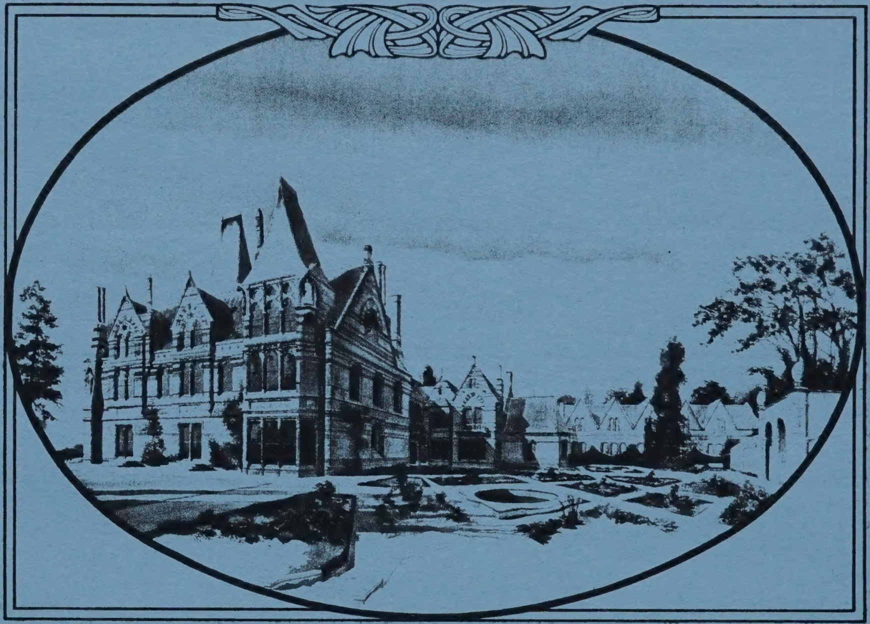
Wiston is presently used for conferences by the Foreign Office, and is familiar to diplomats, journalists, professors, and politicians all over the world.

STAUNTON HAROLD, THE ONLY CHURCH
BUILT DURING OLIVER CROMWELLS TIME!

Robert Shirley of Staunton Harold who built the church, was ordered by Cromwell to outfit an army since he could afford to build a church. Robert refused and was imprisoned in the Tower of London where he died at age 29.

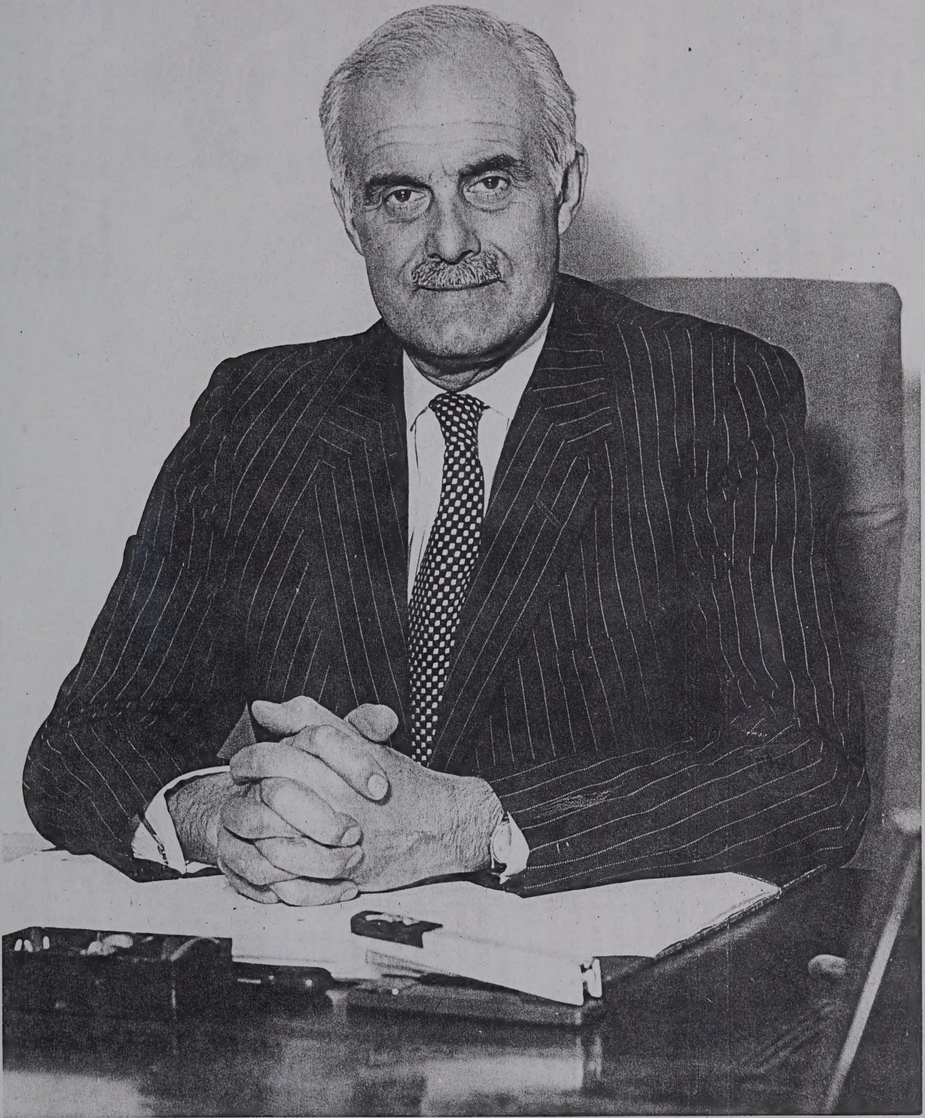
Original Seat of the Shirley Family

MARIAN & WALT SHIRLEY 6-29-85



ETTINGTON PARK HOTEL

1986 Shirley Celebration in England



THE EARL FERRERS

Descended from the SHIRLEYS of Staunton Harold. Has in his possession, the old Bible Robert Shirley had when died in the Tower of London in 1656. Also has paintings given the Shirley family by Charles II of himself and other paintings of the Shirleysof 1600's. He also has the letter written by Charles II to the Widow of Robert Shirley who died in the Tower of London.

as five. between thick oak boards covered in beige goatskin.

Very well preserved

"What's astonishing is its state of preservation," says Cox. "It looks like a forgery, it's so clear and neat. I'd rather it were curled and black." Scholars disagree, so as the individual folios are steamed to flatten them and then carefully cleaned, they are also being photographed – gutters, marginalia and all – for the new facsimile edition.

Alecto Historical Editions will publish the facsimile in looseleaf folios, county by county, using acid-free paper and continuous-tone lithography, which avoids the tiny dots that make up normal half-tone prints. The academic edition of Great Domesday, with maps, translations and computer indexes compiled at the University of California, Santa Barbara, will cost $2200, while 31 individually bound county volumes will cost $165 each. Little Domesday will be published later.

Though inevitably the Norman clerks who compiled the book simplified the puzzling names and varied practices of Anglo- Saxon landholding, their work, wrote the late historian Doris Mary Stenton in 1951, "is as competent and accurate as that of any modern government department working with all the apparatus of card indexes and typewriters."

Computers have since rendered information processing far easier, so the BBC, with government and corporate help, is now gathering similar information about Britain 900 years later. In a $2.75 million project, the BBC has divided the country into 23,434 4-by-3-kilometer blocks and asked 10,000 schools and local groups to describe, photograph and survey them. Combining that textual, graphical and visual information with public records such as the census and national household surveys, the BBC will compile the equivalent of two full sets of the Encyclopedia Brittanica on two 12-inch laser video discs.

The Domesday Discs

Philips Electronics is designing a new player to hook up to a microcomputer that will allow the user to search through the discs and ask questions. Beginning with a country map, says the BBC's Michael Tibbetts, a user can request information ranging from local newspaper readership and how it's changed to farming acreage, unemployment or voting patterns and photographs of local landmarks. The BBC will sell the package, including player, discs and computer, for about $1650.

Called "The Domesday Discs," the project, says Tibbetts, found resistance in Scotland, which was independent in 1086 and wanted no part of this commemoration of a conquered people. There it will be called "The People's Database."

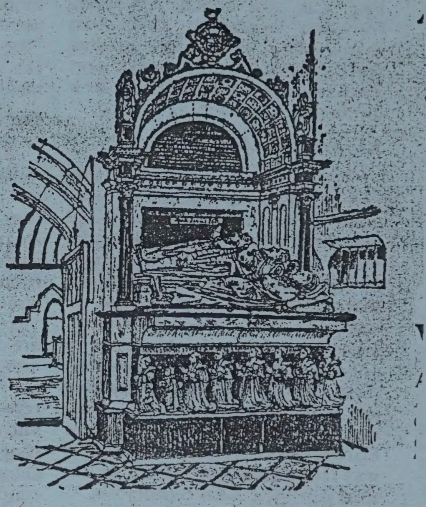
The anniversary brings quiet pride to Maj. John E. Shirley, scion of the only family extant that can trace its male line to the Domesday Book and still lives on the same land, Ettington Park, near Stratford-upon-Avon in Warwickshire.

"I feel only a link in the chain," said Shirley over lunch at The Calvary and Guards Club. "Besides fecundity, we're a family that hasn't particularly distinguished ourselves. We've not done anything in the 900 years to get a knighthood or baronetcy."

But Sir Colin Cole, the Garter Principal King of Arms, broke in to say: "What's extraordinary about Maj. Shirley and his family is the continuity of occupation, their care for the land and their ability to support all the levels of taxation since the 11th century!"

Spiritual pilgrimage

TWO hundred Americans will be visiting Isfield Church near Lewes, East Sussex, next year with a single objective in view. All bearing the surname Shirley, the Americans are



Last resting place

descendants of settlers who left these shores in 1646.

Of particular interest to the transatlantic visitors will be the alabaster tomb in the pre-Reformation (similarly spelt) Shurley Chapel just restored for £5,500 and drawn for me by Moira Hoddell.

Sir John Shurley lies in effigy betwen his two wives—Lady Jane and Lady Dorothy. A number of their children are also shown including two sons and two daughters who can be seen holding skulls as a sign that they died.

"The Anglo-Saxon Chronicle"

By Steven Erlanger
Globe Staff

LONDON – William the Conquerer spent Christmas 1085 at Gloucester, in council with his barons, discussing the kingdom of the Angles and Saxons they had won in the Battle of Hastings 19 years before, in 1066. The population was still sullen, recovering from the devastation of the war; their Norman rulers were building their castles in every major port and town to defend their new lands.

Accomplished in 8 months

William decided to order a survey of his kingdom, to discover what there was of value in it, and who held what land, men, equipment and livestock. It is thought he wanted to judge the costs of the war, settle land disputes and solidify the new order, while creating a new basis for taxation. In only eight months, by Michaelmas (Sept. 29) 1086, the astonishing job was done. There had been nothing comparable in Western Europe since Roman times, nor was there anything similar in Europe until the 13th century.

Dividing the country into circuits, William sent his men to the shire, or county, courts to take testimony village by village, with information checked by the local priest. This unprecedented inquiry created fear and hatred among the Anglo- Saxons; there were riots and enough false testimony that new visits were required to some counties, and many people were punished for perjury.

Once gathered, the data was reorganized as a directory of aristocratic landholders. A brief description of the county town was followed by an index of landholders, beginning with the king, passing through his bishops and noblemen to his servants and finally those of English birth. Under the names of the king and each tenant-in-chief – those who held land directly from William – there follows a description of the estates each held within the shire.

The results were then sent to the exchequer at Winchester, where a scribe condensed and abbreviated the entries and wrote them in his Norman Latin, county by county, onto sheepskin parchment bound into what was called "the king's book" or "the book of the exchequer," though it was made up into two volumes.

Oldest public record

But the inevitable comparison of the Normans' inquiry with the last great Day of Judgment caused the work to be known as the Domesday (pronounced doomsday) Book. The decisions made from the evidence in its pages, wrote a 12th century historian, "like those of the Last Judgment, are unalterable."

The Domesday Book, 900 years old next year, is the oldest public record in the United Kingdom, and can be said to mark the beginning of its history as a land (save Oliver Cromwell) united under a continuous crown. It was used to settle a dispute only 30 years ago.

To mark its 900th anniversary, the government's Public Record Office is planning a major exhibition in its Chancery Lane building. The theme will be the continuity of royal government from the Conquerer, William I, to the prospective William V, the 2¾-year-old eldest son of the current heir, Prince Charles.

The exhibit, which opens in April 1986 and runs through September, will attempt to describe how the book was made and used and to bring 11th century England to life. The entrance will display the ornate, 40-foot-long family tree of the current Lord Sudeley, who traces his family back through the Domesday Book and King Ethelred the Unready to Charlemagne.

Domesday
1086·1986

"The 900th anniversary is already stirring latent feelings of patriotism and taking on the character of a national festival," says Jane Cox, the principal assistant keeper at the public records office. "There are about 1.5 million people and 13,000 places mentioned in the Domesday Book, and every English village traces its history from its mention there."

Even Domesday jam

Plans include a day of jousting (admittedly anachronistic) at the Tower of London, with lots of mead drinking and morris dancing, six commemorative stamps and an illustrated Domesday gazetteer. Tourists will be able to buy Domesday umbrellas, a Wedgwood plate, replicas of an 11th century backgammon set discovered last year at Gloucester and a preserve to be called Domesday jam.

But more importantly, the public records office is now repairing and rebinding the book. A full-color facsimile complete with translations, maps and computerized indexes is being painstakingly prepared, and the British Broadcasting Corp. has already begun collating a 1986 Domesday Book to be published as two interactive computer video discs.

The two volumes of the Domesday Book – Great Domesday, containing details of 31 counties in 382 folios (764 pages) measuring about 14½ by 20 inches, and the smaller Little Domesday, a detailed survey of Norfolk, Suffolk and Essex in 451 folios (902 pages) – were last rebound in 1952-53. Each folio, consisting of the skin of one 11th century sheep, and sometimes with a corner missing where the creature's leg began, was bound in thick parchment guards to protect it. "But there's an air of post-war penury about it," says Helen Ford, the record office's conservation chief: the post-war sheep, badly fed, were inferior.

So the 1950s parchment that binds the folios is being replaced with the skins of fatted Thatcherite sheep, toned to match the brownish color of the original. The guards, which chief binder Donald Gubbins says were a bad idea, made the Great Domesday over 7 inches thick and impossible to open flat; the new parchment will be sewn directly into the binding. The two volumes will be rebound

(OVER)

— ORDER FOR COPY WORK

BOOK TITLE

929.3 C715

PAGE NUMBERS 443, 444

How many copies of each? 1

NAME

ADDRESS

PAID WILL PAY

MAIL HOLD

10/21/75

olonial· and evolutionary ineages of America ❦ ❦ ❦

A COLLECTION OF GENEALOGICAL STUDIES, COMPLETELY DOCUMENTED, AND APPROPRIATELY ILLUSTRATED, BEARING UPON NOTABLE EARLY AMERICAN LINES AND THEIR COLLATERAL CONNECTIONS.

The American Historical Company, Inc.
NEW YORK
1965

Dorothy Thom

(The Seagraves Line)

I. John, Lord Seagraves, was summoned to Parliament in 1296. He married Lady Margaret Plantagenet, daughter of Thomas of Brotherton and Alice Halys. (Norfolk I.) She was created Duchess of Norfolk for life, September 29, 1397, by Richard II, King of England. She married (second) Sir William Manny.

(G. E. Cokayne: "Complete Peerage," Vol. IX, pp. 377-80. Burke: "Dormant and Extinct Peerages," p. 387. H. B. George: "Genealogical Tables Illustrative of Modern History," Table III.)

They had: *Elizabeth,* of whom further.

II. Elizabeth Seagraves, daughter of John, Lord Seagraves, married John (3) Lord de Mowbray. (de Mowbray VI.) *(Ibid.)*

(The Shirley Line)

Shirley, the surname later assumed by the family whose records follow, is of local derivation. The ancestor in Generation III, Sewallis de Syrle, translated the family seat from Edingdon to Shirley, in Derbyshire, before his death in 1129. The family has used Shirley as the surname from that time.

(C. W. Bardsley: "Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames." E. Brydges: "Collins' Peerage of England," Vol. IV, p. 88. E. P. Shirley: "Stemmata Shirleiana," p. 9.)

I. Susuualo, Susuallo or *Sewallis,* Lord of Edingdon, earliest recorded ancestor of this family, died in 1085. He was an eminent man, having large possessions in the counties of Warwick, Lincoln, Northampton and Derby. The church of Nether-Edingdon was endowed and built by him, which church later adopted St. Thomas à Becket as its patron saint. After the Conquest, the lordship of Edingdon was given to Henry, Earl of Ferrers, in Normandy, and was held under him by Susuualo or Sewallis, to whose posterity, in the male line, it has continued in uninterrupted succession of its owners almost to the present day. He was succeeded by his son: *Fulcher,* of whom further.

(E. Brydges: "Collins' Peerage of England," Vol. IV, pp. 87-88. E. P. Shirley: "Stemmata Shirleiana," pp. 2, 7.)

II. Fulcher Edingdon, son of Susuualo, Susuallo or Sewallis, Lord of Edingdon, died about 1105. He had: *Sewallis,* of whom further.

(E. Brydges: "Collins' Peerage of England," Vol. IV, p. 88. E. P. Shirley: "Stemmata Shirleiana," pp. 2, 7.)

III. Sewallis de Syrle, Lord of Edingdon, son of Fulcher Edingdon, died about 1129. He translated the family seat from Edingdon to Shirley, in Derbyshire, and from where the family assumed the name.

He married (first) Matilda, daughter of Ridel, of Halaughton. He had: *Henry,* of whom further.

(E. Brydges: "Collins' Peerage of England," Vol. IV, p. 89. E. P. Shirley: "Stemmata Shirleiana," pp. 2, 9.)

IV. Henry de Syrle or *Shirley,* son of Sewallis and Matilda (Ridel) de Syrle, held five knights' fees in Derbyshire of Robert de Ferrers, Earl of Derby, and died about 1165. He was a witness to the foundation charter of Merevalle Abbey, which was founded by Robert de Ferrers. Henry de Syrle or Shirley gave the lordship of Ivanbrook to the Monks of Bildewas.

Henry de Syrle or Shirley married Joanna de Clinton, daughter of John de Clinton, of Essex, by whom he had a son: *Sewallis,* of whom further. *(Ibid.*

V. Sewallis de Shirley, son of Henry and Joanna (de Clinton) de Syrle or Shirley, was the first recorded ancestor to be listed with the now ancient surname Shirley. In 1167, he acknowledged himself to hold of William de Ferrers, Earl of Derby, those nine knights' fees, which Henry, his father, and his uncle Fulcher, held of Robert de Ferrers, grandfather of William de Ferrers.

Sewallis de Shirley married Isabel Meynell, daughter and co-heir of Robert Meynell of Langley Meynell, Derbyshire. They were the parents of: *James,* of whom further.

(E. Brydges: "Collins' Peerage of England," Vol. IV, p. 89. E. P. Shirley: "Stemmata Shirleiana," pp. 2, 11.)

VI. Sir James de Shirley, son of Sewallis and Isabel (Meynell) de Shirley, died about 1278. He was a knight, and had a freewarren granted to him in all his demesnes at Shirley in 1247, and at Etingdon in 1255.

Sir James de Shirley married Agnes de Walton, daughter of Simon de Walton, Bishop of Norwich They had a son: *Ralph,* of whom further.

(E. Brydges: "Collins' Peerage of England," Vol. IV, p. 89. E. P. Shirley: "Stemmata Shirleiana," pp. 2, 13-15.)

VII. Sir Ralph de Shirley, son of Sir James and Agnes (de Walton) de Shirley, died in 1327. He held the manors of *Eatondon,* and that of Barnham in Suffolkshire, near Thetford, by gift of his grandfather Bishop Simon de Walton. In the twentieth-eighth year (1300) of the reign of Edward I, he held th custody of the counties of Salop and Stafford, with the castle of Shrewsbury committed to his charge. I

99, 1300 and 1301, he was sheriff of the counties of Derby and Nottingham. In 1301, he was summoned to attend the King at Berwick on Tweed to march against the Scots. In the third year of Edward II (1310), he was appointed one of the justices of Warwickshire, and two years later served in two Parliaments held in that year, as representative for Warwickshire. In 1315, in the reign of Edward II, he was Governor of Horiston Castle in Derbyshire, and in the sixteenth year of the reign of Edward II, he was Commissioner of Warwickshire, and was listed, in the same year, among the knights who were certified in the Chancery.

Sir Ralph de Shirley married Margaret de Waldeshief, daughter of Walter de Waldeshief, of Fairfield, Derbyshire, cupbearer of Edward II. They had a son: *Thomas*, of whom further.

(E. Brydges: "Collins' Peerage of England," pp. 89-90. E. P. Shirley: "Stemmata Shirleiana," pp. 16-18, 30.)

VIII. Sir Thomas Shirley, the *de* being dropped in this and later generations, son of Sir Ralph and Margaret (de Waldeshief) de Shirley, died in 1362. He was famed for his valor and many services rendered to the Kings of England in their conflicts with the French. He was one of the knights who served in the Parliament from County Warwick.

Sir Thomas Shirley married Isabel Basset. (Basset-Shirley III.) They had a son: *Hugh*, of whom further.

(E. Brydges: "Collins' Peerage of England," Vol. IV, pp. 90-91. E. P. Shirley: "Stemmata Shirleiana," pp. 20, 30.)

IX. Sir Hugh Shirley, son of Sir Thomas and Isabel (Basset) Shirley, was killed at the battle of Shrewsbury, July 22, 1403. He succeeded his father. His uncle, Robert Lord Basset, of Drayton, named him his heir, if he would assume the surname Basset, but this he refused to do. He confirmed the manors of Shirley and Hoone in County Derby, and that of Etingdon, in Warwick, to his mother, Isabel Braybroke, who had remarried. These manors were assigned to be her dower by his father. He was made chief warden of Higham Ferrers Park by John of Gaunt, and in the twenty-second year of Richard II (1399), he was made constable of Donnington Castle by Henry of Bolingbroke, Duke of Lancaster, and later Henry IV.

Sir Hugh Shirley married Beatrix de Braose, daughter of Peter and Joan (Weedon) de Braose. They had three daughters, and a son: *Ralph*, of whom further. *(Ibid.)*

X. Sir Ralph Shirley, son and heir of Sir Hugh and Beatrix (de Braose) Shirley, was born on St. George's Day, April 23, 1392, and died in France, about 1443. He was retained to serve the King in person in Guienne. He was knighted in the fifth or sixth year of the reign of Henry V, whose reign began in 1413, and like his father, he too served his king valiantly in the wars in France.

Sir Ralph Shirley married (first) Joan Basset, daughter of Thomas and Margery (Meringe) Basset. He married (second) Alice, who died in 1466. A daughter of the first marriage was: *Beatrix*, of whom further.

(E. Brydges: "Collins' Peerage of England," Vol. IV, pp. 92-93. E. P. Shirley: "Stemmata Shirleiana," pp. 30, 33-34.)

XI. Beatrix Shirley, daughter of Sir Ralph and Joan (Basset) Shirley, died about 1483.

She married John (2) Brome. (Brome II.) *(Ibid.)*

(THE DE STAFFORD LINE)

Stafford is a surname of local origin for a dweller "at the stave-ford," and is believed to derive from the old English *Straethford*, the bank or shore at the ford.

(M. A. Lower: "Patronymica Britannica." H. Harrison: "Surnames of the United Kingdom.")

I. Robert (1) de Tosny, Toeni, Tonei or *Toenei*, younger brother of Ralph de Tosny, was living at the time of Henry I. Like his brother he received a great fief from William the Conqueror as a reward for his aid in the invasion of England. At the Domesday Survey he possessed one hundred and thirty-one lordships in Suffolk, Lincoln, Gloucester, Warwick and Stafford, but because eighty-one of these were in Staffordshire, and Stafford Castle was his residence, he became known as Robert de Stafford. He made gifts of his lordships at Wrotestye and Livinstune to the monks of Evesham, and founded an Augustinian Priory at Stoke.

He married Avice de Clare. They had a son: *Nicholas*, of whom further.

(W. Dugdale: "The Baronage of England," Vol. I, p. 156. Burke: "Dormant and Extinct Peerage," p. 458. E. Brydges, Editor: "Collins' Peerage of England," Vol. II, p. 21. T. C. Banks: "Dormant and Extinct Baronage of England," Vol. I, p. 171.)

II. Nicholas de Stafford was buried with his wife at the Cloister at Stone. During the reign of Henry I, he served as sheriff of Staffordshire.

He married Maud, and had a son: *Robert*, of whom further. *(Ibid.)*

MACMOROUGH

Arms—Sable, three garbs or.

(J. O'Hart: "Irish Pedigrees.")

SAXON KINGS

Arms—Azure, a cross moline or.

(I. A. Timmis: "Chronological, Historical and Heraldic Charts of the Royal House of England.")

CAPET

Arms—Azure, semée-de-lis.

(Burke: "General Armory.")

DE CLARE

Arms—Or, three chevrons gules.

(Burke: "General Armory.")

BASSET

Arms—Or, three piles meeting in the base of the escutcheon sable, a canton ermine.

(Burke: "General Armory.")

BROME

Arms—Azure, a sinister hand erect in pale, couped at the wrist argent.

(Burke: "General Armory.")

RHODRI MAWR, KING OF GWYNEDD

Arms—Argent, three lions passant, reguardant coward gules.

(Burke: "General Armory.")

DE MORTIMER

Arms—Barry of six or and azure, on a chief of the first two pallets between two base esquierres of the second, over all an inescutcheon argent.

(Burke: "General Armory.")

VERMANDOIS

Arms—Chequy, azure and or, on a chief of the first three fleurs-de-lis of the second.

(Rietstap: "Armorial Général.")

DE BEAUCHAMP

Arms—Gules, a fess between six crosses crosslet or.

(Burke: "General Armory.")

TOULOUSE

Arms—Gules, a cross of Toulouse or.

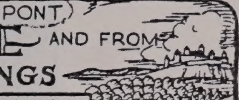
(Rietstap: "Armorial Général.")

SHIRLEY

Arms—Paly of six or and sable.

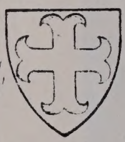
(Burke: "General Armory.")

CHART OF ROYAL DESCENT OF SAMUEL HALLOCK DUPONT
FROM CLOVIS, CHARLEMAGNE AND FROM FRENCH, SAXON, WELSH AND IRISH KINGS

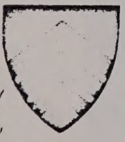


CHARLEMAGNE

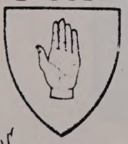
MACMOROUGH


SAXON KINGS

CAPET


DE CLARE

BASSET


BROME

Signature of Charlemagne

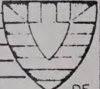
52 CLOVIS, Frankish K. of Cologne, flour'd abt. 420
51 Childebert, K. of Cologne, Flourished abt. 450
50 Siegbert, K. of the Ripuarian Franks, d. 507
49 Cloderic, "the Parricide", slain in 507
48 Munderic, slain in 509; m. 2nd, Arthemia
47 A daughter m. Mummolin, C. of Soissons who d. in 561
46 Duke Baudgise II, m. Oda, dau. of Palatina
45 Arnulf or Arnoul, d. 640; m. Clothilde
44 Duke Angise m. Begue, d. of Pepin I, of Landon
43 Pepin II, of Heristal, m. 2nd, Alpaida (Chalpaida)
42 Charles Martel, d. Oct. 22, 741; drove back the Arabs at Tours & Poitiers; m. 1st, Chrotrud(es)
41 Pepin III, the Short, m. Bertha, d. of Charibert, C. of Laon
40 CHARLEMAGNE, b. Apr. 2, 742-43; d. Jan. 28, 814; crowned Emperor by Pope Leo III, at Rome, Dec. 25, 800; m. 2nd, in 771, Hildegarde, b. 757; d. Apr. 30, 782; dau. of Godfrey, D. of Swabia
39 Louis I, the Pious crowned. Emp., 813; m. 2nd., Judith, d. of Welfe, C. of Bavaria
38 Chas. II, m. 1st, Hermentrude of Orleans
37 Louis II, m. 2nd, Liutgarde of Saxony
36 Chas III, K. of Fr., m. 3rd, 36 Eadgifu
35 Louis IV, K. of Fr., m. Gerberge of Saxy
34 Gerberge m. Albert I, C. of Verm.
33 Heribert III, C. of V., m. Hermengarde
32 Otto, C. of Vermandois, m. Pavie
31 Heribert IV, C. of Vermandois, m. Adele (Hildebrante) of Valois

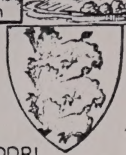
36 Robt. the Strong, C. of Anjou & Blois, d. 867
35 Robt. I, K. of the Franks m. Beatrix of Vermandois
34 Hugh the Great m. Hedwiga of Germany
33 Hugh Capet m. Adelais of Aquitaine
32 Robt. II, the Pious, K. of F., m. 3rd, Constance of Toul.
31 Henry I, K. of France m. 2nd, Anne of Russia
30 Hugh Magnus m. 30 Adele (Adelaide)
29 Elizabeth or Isabel m. 1st, Robert de Beaumont, C. of Meulan
28 Eliz. or Isabel m. Gilbert de Clare
27 Richard de Clare, "Strongbow," m. 27 Princess Eva

82 Ugaine Mór, 66th Mon. of Ireland, led his fleet to the Mediterranean, landing forces in Africa & attacking Sicily; m. Caesair, d. of the King of the Gauls
81 Laeghaire Lorc, 68th Mon. of Ireland
80 Olioll Aine
79 Labhradh Longseach
78 Olioll Bracon
77 Æneas Ollamh, 73rd Mon.
76 Breassal
75 Fergus Fortamhail, 80th Monarch of Ireland, slain in 384 B.C
74 ✱ Felim Fortuin

40 Egbert, K. of the W. Saxons, son of Eahlmund
39 Aethelwulf, K. of W. Saxons, d. 858; m. 1st, Osburh
38 ALFRED THE GREAT, K. of the West Saxons, m. 868, Ealhswith
37 Eadward the Elder, K. of Angles & Saxons, m. 2nd, Aelflaed

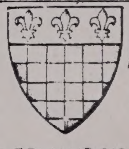
73 Crimthann Coscrach, 85th Mon. son of 74 ✱ Felim Fortuin
72 Mogh-Art
71 Art
70 Allod
69 Nuadh Falaid
68 Fearach Foghlas
67 Olioll Glas
66 Fiacha Fobrug
65 Breassal Breac
64 Luy
63 Sedna
62 Nuadhas Neacht
61 Fergus Fairge
60 Ros
59 Fionn File
58 Conchobhar Abhraoidhruaidh, 99th Monarch
57 Mogh Corb
56 Cu-Corb, K. of Leinster
55 Niadh Corb
54 Cormac Gealtach
53 Felim Fiorurglas
52 Cathair Mór, 109th Mon. & K. of Leinster
51 Fiacha Baicheda, d. 220
50 Breasal Bealach
49 Labhradh
48 Eanna Ceannsalach
47 Crimthann Cass, bpt. by St. Patrick; m. Mell of the Desies
46 Nathach, bpt. by St. Patrick
45 Eoghan Caoch
44 Siollan
43 Faelan
42 Faolchu
41 Onchu
40 Rudgal
39 Aodh
38 Diarmuid
37 Cairbre, slain 876
36 Ceneth, K. of Leinster
35 Ceallach
34 Donal, K. of Leinster
33 Diarmuid, K. of Leinster
32 Donoch Maol-na-mBo
31 Diarmuid, slain 1072
30 Murcha, d. at Dublin, Dec. 8, 1090
29 Donoch Mac Morough, K. of Leinster
28 Diarmuid, Dermod MacMorough, K. of Leins.


DE MORTIMER

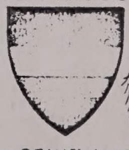

RHODRI MAWR, K. OF GWYNEDD

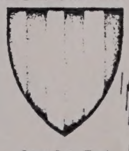
50 Cunedda the Great, a Celtic Prince, son of Edeyrn ap Padern Beisrudd ap Tacitus, & Gwawl, d. abt. 480 He drove the Scots & Picts from Gwynedd & North Wales & assumed the Roman office of Duke of Britain
49 Einion Yrth or Enniaun
48 Cadwallon Lawhir
47 Maelgwn Gwynedd, "Maelgwn Hir," d. of plague
46 Rhun ap Maelgwn
45 Beli Mawr
44 Iago ap Beli, d. 615-616
43 Cadfan ap Iago, K. of Gwynedd, d. in 630
42 Cadwallon ap Cadfan, K. of Gwynedd, d. in 634
41 Cadwaladr, K. of the Britons d. of the plague in 664
40 Idwal ruled Anglesey
39 Rhodri Molwynog, d. in 754
38 Cynan ap Rhodri, d. in 816
37 Esyllt or Ethyllt m. Merfyn Frych, K. of Gwynedd, son of Gwriad, P. of Deheubarth, & Nest
36 Rhodri Mawr, K. of Gwynedd Powys, etc.; m. Angharad, d. of Meurig, K. of Cardigan
35 Anarawd, d. in 916, ruled Anglesey + part of Gwynedd
34 Idwal Foel ap Anarawd, K. of Gwynedd, slain 941-42
33 Meurig ap Idwal Foel, d. 986
32 Idwal ap Meurig (Idwal Vychan) d. 996
31 Iago ap Idwal, K. of Gwynedd, assass. in 1039
30 Cynan ap Iago m. Ragnhildr, grdd. of King Sitric
29 Gruffydd ap Cynan m. Angharad
28 Owain Gwynedd m. 1st, Gwladus
27 Iorwerth Drwyndwn m. Marared
26 Llywelyn ap Iorwerth m. Joan
25 Gwladus Ddu m. 2nd, Ralph de Mortimer

26 Isabel m. Wm. Mareschall or Marshall
25 Eve m. William de Braose
24 Maud de Braose m., in 1247, 24 Sir Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore
23 Sir Edmund de Mortimer of Wigmore, m. Margaret de Fiennes
22 Sir Roger de Mortimer of Wigmore, m. Joan de Geneville
21 Catherine de Mortimer m. Sir Thos. de Beauchamp, E. of Warwick, K.G.
20 Joan(e) de Beauchamp m. Ralph Basset, 3rd Ld. Basset of Drayton
19 Ralph Basset
18 Isabel Basset m. Sir Thomas Shirley
17 Sir Hugh Shirley m. Beatrix de Braose
16 Sir Ralph Shirley m. Joan Basset
15 Beatrix Shirley m. John Brome
14 Nicholas Brome m. 2nd, Catherine Lampeck
13 Elizabeth Brome m. Thomas (5) Hawes
12 William Hawes m Ursula Colles
11 Edmond Hawes m. June Porter
10 Edmond Hawes m. Lucy
9 John Hawes m. Desire Gorham
8 Elizabeth Hawes m. Capt. Thomas Daggett
7 Mary Daggett m. Matthew Norton
6 Desire Norton m. Robert Allen
5 Margaret (Peggy) Allen m. Rev. Moses Hallock
4 Homan Hallock m. Elizabeth (Fleet) Andrews
3 Samuel Hallock m. 2nd, Sarah Tabet
2 Ethel Fleet Hallock m. William Kemble du Pont
1 SAMUEL HALLOCK DUPONT m. Virginia Simmons
i Samuel Hallock, Jr. ii William Kemble iii Richard Simmons

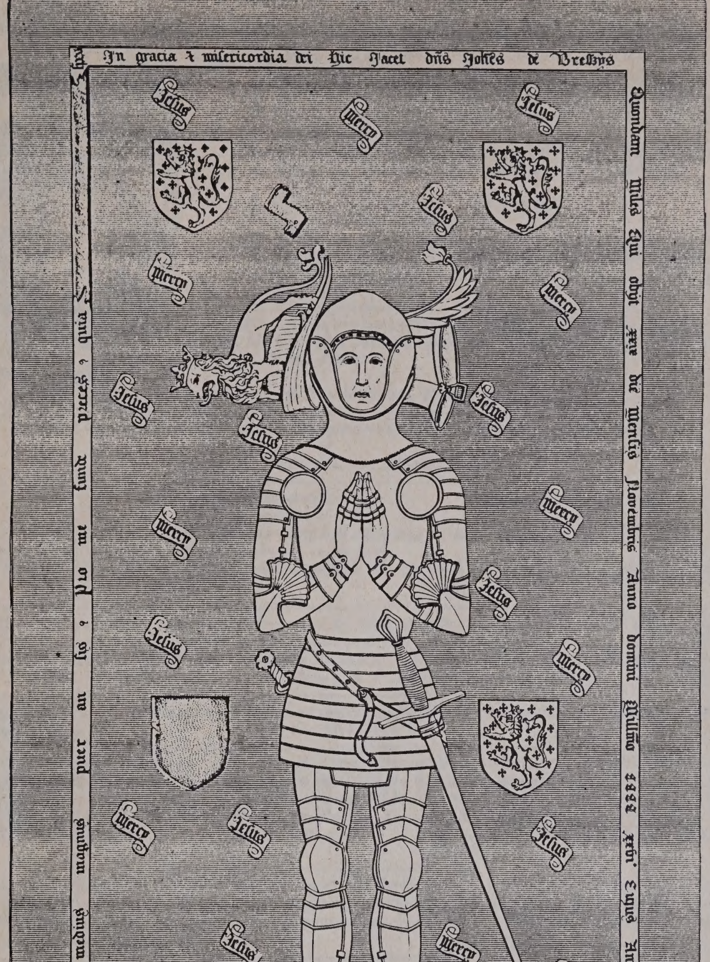

VERMANDOIS

TOULOUSE

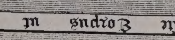

DE BEAUCHAMP

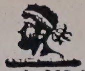

SHIRLEY

Wralen


In gracia & misericordia dei Hic Jacet dn̄s Johēs de Wrelwys
Quondam Miles Qui obijt xxix die Mensis Novembris Anno domini Millm̄o cccc xvi° Cuius Anime Propicietur deus Amen & Ts. testis xpe qd no
iacet hic lapis iste Corpus ut ornetur sed spiritus
ut memoretur & quisquis eris qui transis medius sta perlege plora sum quod eris fueram quod es pro me
Jesus
Mercy

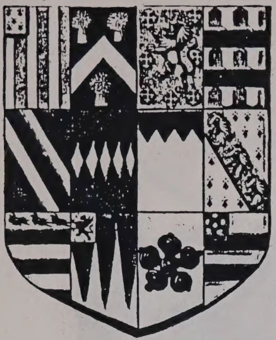
T. King del et sculp Chichester


Scale one foot



PEDIGREE OF SHIRLEY.

From Townsend's MS. Notes on Dugdale; Vincent's Coll.; Harleian MS. 4028; Nichols's Leicestershire; and M. I.



Arms. Quarterly of twelve.
1. Paly of six, or and azure, a canton ermine. **Shirley.**
2. Gules, a chevron argent between three garbs or. **Waldsheffe.** or
3. Azure, semée of cross crosslets, a lion rampant ducally crowned gules. [illegible] **Braose** of Bramber.
4. Vaire, argent and azure, two bars gules. **Braose** of Gowre.
5. Gules, two bendlets, that in chief or, that in base argent. **Milo** Earl of Hereford.
6. Gules, a fess lozengy or. **Newmarch.**
7. Argent, a chief indented sable. **Bavent.**
8. Ermine, on a bend azure three lions' heads erased or. **Wistoneston.**
9. Barry of six, argent and gules, in chief three martlets sable. **Weedon.**
10. Or, three piles gules, a canton ermine, thereon a griffin segreant sable. **Basset.**
11. Or, a cinquefoil sable. **Braytesford.**
12. Argent, two bars sable, on a canton of the last a cinquefoil or. **Twyford.**

Crest. On a wreath a Saracen's head in profile proper, wreathed round the temples or and azure.

Ralph de Wistoneston, 23 Hen. II.=

William de Wistoneston, 7 John.=**Agnes**, daughter of William de Harcourt.

Henry de Wistoneston, 1 Hen. III.=....

William de Wistoneston.=.... | **Richard.**

A sole daughter and heiress.=**Adam de Bavent.**

Adam de Bavent, a banneret at the siege of Carlaverock, ob. 31 Edw. I. inq. p. m.=**Alice**, dau. of Peter de Escudamore.

Roger de Bavent, born 1287, sum. to Parl. from Jan. 8, 1313, to July 24, 1334; died about 10 Edw. III.=**Letha.**

Roger de Bavent, ob. April 23, 24 Edw. III.=**Hawise**, living 33 Edw. III. | **John de Bavent**, ob. 1349, s. p. | **Eleanor de Bavent**, heir to her brother John.=**William de Braose**, ob. 1360.

John, twenty years old at his father's death; ob. s. p.

Peter de Braose, had the manor of Wiston confirmed to him 31 Edw. III.=.... dau. of Sir John Waden.

Margaret, dau. of Thomas Poynings, Lord of St. John, mar. to .... Wickham, 2d husband; ob. 26 Hen. VI.=Sir **John de Braose** ob. Nov. 30, 1423, buried at Wiston, s. p. | **Beatrice**, heir to her brother, died on the Wednesday before the feast of St. George the Martyr, 18 Hen. VI. inq. p. m.=Sir **Hugh Shirley**, constable of Donnington Castle in 1399, Master of the King's hawks, killed at the battle of Shrewsbury, on the side of Hen. IV. on the Saturday before the feast of St. Mary Magdalen, 4 Hen. IV. leaving Ralph his son, 13 years old, inq. p. m.

Joan dau. and sole heir of Thomas Basset of Bratisford, co. Derby, 1st wife.=Sir **Ralph Shirley**, knight of the body to Hen. IV. sheriff of Nottingham and Derby, 1417, at the battle of Agincourt, died abroad 1443, æt. 52.=**Alicia**, dau. of sir John Cockayne, died 1466, 2d wife, ob. on Friday in Easter week, 6 Edw. IV. leaving her son Ralph her heir, 24 years old. inq. p. m.

Margaret, sister and heir of Thomas Staverton of Stanton Harold, Leicestershire, 1st wife.=**Ralph Shirley**, constable of Melbourne Castle, ob. 1467.=**Elizabeth**, dau. of sir John Blount, and sister to Walter Lord Mountjoy.=**Lucy**, dau. of John de Ashton of Atherton, relict of sir Richard Byron, afterwards married to sir Bertram Entwistle; 3d wife.

Edward Shirley of Stanton Harold; from whom Earl Ferrers is descended. | **Ralph Shirley**, who inherited the Sussex estate by special bequest of his father; esquire of the body to Hen. VII. sheriff of Surrey and Sussex in 1504, will dated Feb. 11, 1509, buried May 6, 1510.=**Jane**, dau. of Thomas Bellingham of Court Wick, Lyminster.

Elizabeth, dau. of sir Richard Guildford, K. G. 2d wife.=Sir **Richard Shirley** of Wiston.=**Ann**, dau. of John Shelley of Michelgrove, 1st wife. | **Thomas Shirley**, 2d son, settled at West Grinstead.=**Barbara**, dau. of Richard Blunt of Maple Durham, co. Oxon.

William Shirley, ob. May 29, 1551.=**Mary**, dau. of Thomas Isley, of Sundridge; mar. 2dly, Richard Ebrington.

Sir **Thomas Shirley** of Wiston, born May 9, 1540; Treasurer to the army in the Low Countries, living 1609, buried at Wiston.=**Ann**, dau. of sir Thomas Kempe. | **Anthony Shirley**, 2d son.=**Barbara**, dau. of sir Thomas Walsingham.

Thomas Shirley, knighted 1589.=**Frances**, sister of sir Thomas Vavasor.

Sir **Anthony Shirley**, born 1563, died in Spain; mar. Frances, dau. of sir Robert Vernon, of Hodnet.

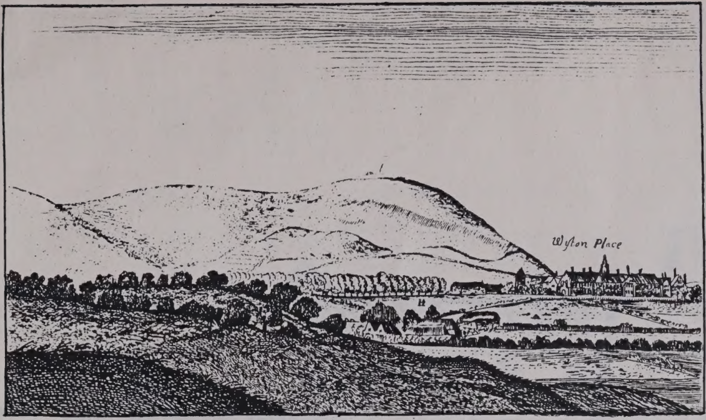
Sir **Robert Shirley**, born 1564, died in Persia July 13, 1627; mar. Teresia, a Persian, who resided after her husband's death at Rome.

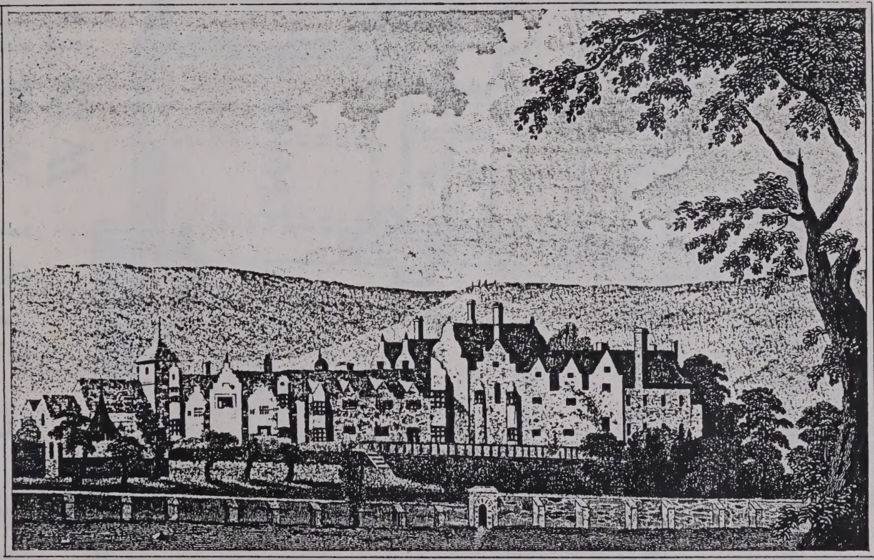
Mary, mar. sir John Crofte of Suffolk.
Elizabeth, mar. Nov. 23, 1584, sir Edward Onslow.
Margaret, mar. sir Pixall Brocas.
Jane, mar. 1588, sir John Shirley, of Isfield.
Anne, mar. sir John Tracy, of Tuddington, Gloucestershire.
Cecily, mar. Thomas Lord La Warr.
An infant.

Cheyney, s. p.
Henry, s. p.

Sir **Thomas Shirley**, heir to his brothers, a great sufferer for Charles I. and Charles II.=**Jane**, dau. of sir John Blundel of Cardington, co. Bedford.

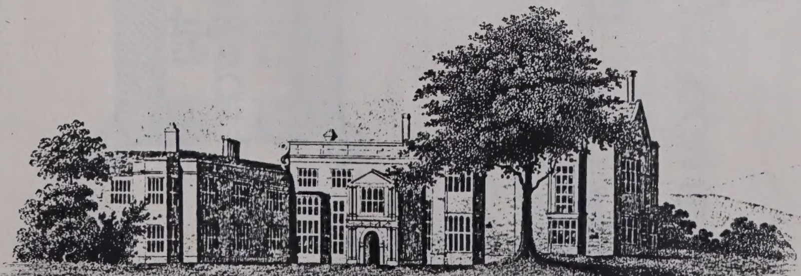
Thomas Shirley, M. D. son and heir, born 1634. | **Mary.**


Wyston Place



WISTON HOUSE.

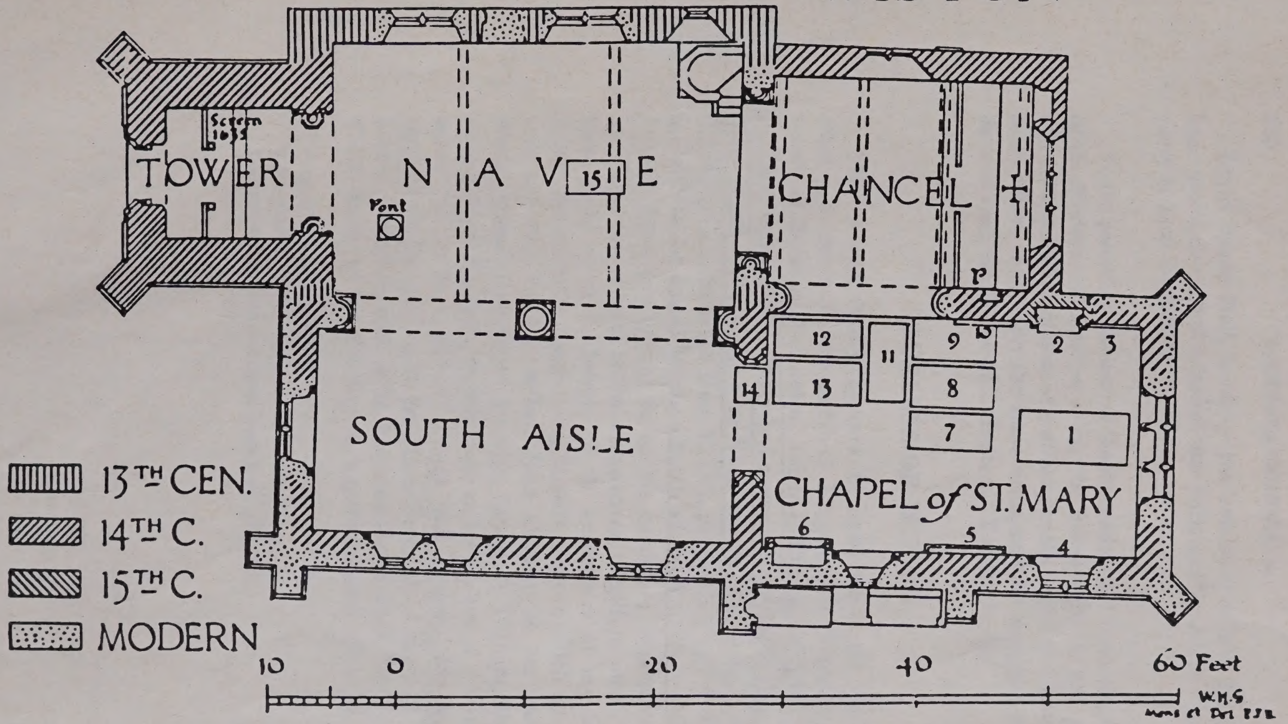
Engraved by C. J. Smith, from a Painting, temp. Car. I. in the poſseſsion of Charles Goring Esq^{re}



WISTON HOUSE.

From a drawing taken in 1780, in the Burrell Collection, British Museum

PARISH CHURCH *of* ST. MICHAEL WISTON


TOWER
Screen 1635
NAVE
15
Font
CHANCEL
SOUTH AISLE
CHAPEL of ST. MARY
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
13TH CEN.
14TH C.
15TH C.
MODERN
10
0
20
40
60 Feet
W.H.S.

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

Little Ireton Hall, formerly the residence of the Iretons, has been pulled down, and a farm-house built on the site, now the property of Lord Scarsdale.*

To the preceding account of the descendants of Sasuualo, ancestor of the Shirleys and Iretons, it may be interesting in this place to add some detached notices of another family, who from bearing the same name, and nearly the same arms, may be supposed to claim descent from the House of Ettington. I allude to the

SHURLEYS OF ISFIELD.

This ancient family appears to have taken its name from *Shurley*, a manor in the parish of Lingen, near Presteign, in the county of Hereford, but was of Isfield in Sussex, early in the reign of Henry the Eighth. Their first recorded ancestor in that county, John Shurley, esq. cofferer to King Henry the Eighth, by will,† dated March 1, 1526 (18 Hen. VIII.), proved November 23, 1529, directs "to be buried in the church of Isfelde;" appoints John Shurley, his heir apparent, to be his executor; bequeaths to him *inter alia* "three great bolles, with a cover, all gilt, pounced, [that is, perforated,] which he bought of th' executours of my lady the King's graunt dame,‡ and two salts, with a cover, which were gevyn unto my wife by hir brother, John Goryng, at her marriage." Names Parnell Grauntford his wife, deceased; William, his second son; Edward Shurley, his third son, under the age of 24, with this salvo, "if he be a priest:" Joane and Bridget, his daughters, unmarried; he appoints Roger More, Sergaunt of the King's bakehouse, co-executor with John his son; Sir Richard Broke, knight, Chief Baron of the Exchequer, supervisor; and Thomas Weldon, third clerk of the King's kitchen, a legatee. He mentions lands at Prestend (Presteign), co. Hereford, in the marches of Wales, which were William Walker's his grandfather's, and Roger Shurley, "myn own father's;" and directs prayers for the soul of his grandfather and Margery his wife, and for that of his own mother. There are numerous notices of this John Shurley the cofferer among the State Papers of the reign of Henry VIII. and mention also of Richard Shurley, bailiff of the town of Ware, in Hertfordshire, who, I take it, was his brother. In the first year of Henry VIII. Richard Shurley, clerk, was presented to the rectory of "Pembrigge" in the county of Hereford; and in the following year (1510) Thomas Shurley, who was clearly of this family, was appointed bailiff during pleasure of Netherwood, co. Hereford, for faithful service done to the King's sister, the Princess of Castile, lately held by Philip Howard and Richard Shurley, deceased.[*]

---

* Lysons' Derbyshire, p. 196.

† Preserved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury.

‡ Margaret, Countess of Richmond and Derby, ob. 1509.

Ralph Sherley, of Wiston, in his will, dated February 11, 1509, calls this John Shurley "his cousin,"[†] which at first sight is certainly some reason for supposing that the Isfield branch were originally sprung from the Shirleys of Ettington; there is, however, no other evidence of the fact;[‡] and considering the loose manner in which that term was applied at this period, and the local name in Herefordshire, and the grant of arms hereafter referred to, I conclude that this was only a complimentary description. In the seventeenth century however there was a union between the families, as has been already noticed, and the Shurleys of Isfield, distinguished more particularly as a legal family, were of considerable consequence in Sussex till the middle of the seventeenth century.

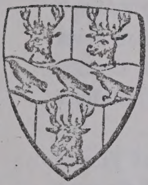
---

[*] See the Calendar of State Papers, Foreign and Domestic, in the reign of Henry the Eighth.

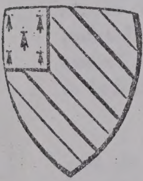
[†] See page 238.

[‡] There is a pedigree of Shurley of Isfield, commencing with John Shurley, of Langfeld in com. York, esq. in one of Vincent's collections in the College of Arms. (Vincent, 216.) This is the same as that given in Horsfield's Antiquities of Lewes, vol ii. p. 145, which is copied from one preserved among the Burrell MSS. in the British Museum, (Addit. 5711, p. 147), which professes to be "transcribed from Sir Robert Smyth's pedigree." I have no doubt that the first eight descents in this pedigree, beginning with John Shurley, of Langfeld, or Longfield, are fictitious, and that, consequently, there is no authority for the Shurleys of Isfield quartering the coats of Staveley and Gryndall, which this pedigree assumes from a supposed match of "Henry Shurley and Elizabeth, daughter and one of the heirs of John Staveley, esq."

The Shurleys of Isfield are supposed to have become extinct in the male line by the death of Arthur Shurley, esq. in 1667. From Elizabeth, his eldest daughter, who married Sir James Smyth, knt. Lord Mayor of London, descended the Smyths, baronets of Isfield, extinct in 1811.



Paly of four azure and gules, three stag's heads couped argent, on a fess wavy or three Cornish choughs proper. *Shurley*, ancient.



Paly bendy of eight argent and azure, a canton ermine. *Shurley*, modern.

An interesting account of Isfield, the ancient seat of this family, and of their curious monuments, once fast hastening to decay, but restored not many years since by the munificence of the late Henry Vincent, esq. in the south chancel of the church there, is preserved in the Topographer,[*] and in Horsfield's History of Lewes.[†] The original coat of Shurley of Isfield, granted to "Shurley, Cofferer, temp. Hen. VIII." was, Paly of four azure and gules, three stag's heads couped argent, on a fess wavy or three Cornish choughs proper: crest, on a wreath argent and vert a talbot's head of the first, in his mouth a bird-bolt or.[‡] In the Visitation of Sussex in 1634, the simpler coat of Paly bendy of eight argent and azure, a canton ermine, quartering, 1. Argent, a chevron sable between three mascles gules (*Staveley*); 2. Ermine, a cross flory gules (*Gryndall*), is admitted. This latter coat appears on the monument of Thomas Shurley, esq. who died in 1579.

---

[*] Vol. iv. p. 336. [†] Vol. ii. p. 142.

Wills of the following members of the house of Isfield are registered in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury: John Shurley, pr. 1529; Anne Shurley, of Bexley, Kent, widow of Thomas S. of Isfield, pr. 1622; Sir John Shurley, pr. 1631; Robert Shurley, pr. 1650; Dame Mary Shurley, pr. 1657; Edward Shurley, pr. 1657; Arthur Shurley, pr. 1658; Sir George Shurley's will, proved in the Prerogative Court of Dublin in 1646. He died in Dublin, being Chief Justice of Ireland, but was buried at Isfield.

[‡] Grants, 2nd G. 4, in Coll. Arm.

In the counties of York and Dorset there were two families of some antiquity, who, as they bore the name of Shirley, and the arms of the House of Ettington, may possibly have sprung from that ancient lineage, and challenge, accordingly, some mention here. The Shirleys of Yorkshire were originally, as tradition affirms, from Shirley in Derbyshire,* in which county, at Mill Town, in the parish of Chapel-en-le Frith, the representative of the family † possessed property in the year 1841. They settled at Laughton about the year 1534, but appear to have been merely yeomen, Richard Shirle, their ancestor, describing himself in his will,‡ dated February 4, 1613, as "Richard Shirle of Wickersley, yeoman." About the beginning of the seventeenth century, as appears from the parish registers, they were seated at Wickersley, in the county of York. The Shirleys of Wickersley are thus noticed in Hunter's South Yorkshire:—

> In the middle aisle of Wickersley church is the gravestone of Thomas Shirley, of Wickersley, who died Aug. 19, and was buried the 21st of the same month, 1667. This stone has a shield of arms, Paly of six pieces for Shirley, which are repeated on the door of a pew near to the place, impaling a saltier, which is intended for Scargel, his wife being a sister of Robert Scargel, of Sheffield. Shirley was one of the principal freeholders of this manor; he was the son of Thomas Shirley and Sarah Eyre, (daughter of William Eyre, of Bramley, co. York, gent.; married at Laughton in 1616,) and grandfather to Thomas Wylde, who inherited the greater part of the lands of Shirley, and died at Wickersley in 1756.§

---

* In All Saints' church, Hertford, was the following inscription to a Mr. John Shirley, who claimed connexion with the same county. "Here underneith lies interred the body of JOHN SHERLEY, gent. of this parish, and of SUSAN his wife, which John descended from the antient and worthy family of the Sherleys in Derbyshire and Lancashire, (q. Leicestershire?) and he died 11th Sept. 1621; and which said Susan deceased the 18th of June, 1623, leaving issue between them John and Elizabeth, now living." Clutterbuck's Hist. of Herts, vol. ii. p. 165.

† Mr. Aldred of Rotherham.

‡ Archiepiscopal Registry at York.

§ The gravestone of Thomas Shirley, mentioned by Hunter, is no longer to be seen at Wickersley. It was covered over in 1834, when the church, with the exception of

Hutchins, in his History of Dorsetshire,* makes the following mention of a family of Shirley seated at Bagbere, in the parish of Sturminster Newton, in that county:—

> Of late years the Joyces and Shirleys have, by degrees, purchased all or the greater part of this hamlet. The Shirleys have been long seated here; 36th Henry VIII. William Peter, of Milton, co. Hants, sold thirty-eight acres of land here to William Shirley of Bagbere, whose descendants acquired a pretty considerable estate here, and in these parts, now (1774) possessed by Shirley, esq. No pedigree of these two last-mentioned families occurs in the visitation book of this county.

The Shirleys are said to have purchased Bagbere from the Stork family in the reign of Henry VIII. It appears by an inquisition on the death of William Shirley,† that he died on the 14th of September, 1545, possessed of "Backbere," and of this family was no doubt William Shirley, of Christ Church, Oxford, a very learned divine, born at Blandford, "parentibus probris et claris," rector of Huish Combflower, in the diocese of Wells, and incumbent of Shapwick, in Dorsetshire; author of "The Excellency of the Order of the Church of England under Episcopal Government," set forth in a sermon at the Visitation of Blandford, anno 1640. 4to. London, 1662. He died August 31, 1658, ætatis suæ 57, and was buried at Shapwick, where there is a mural monument to his memory.

There are no sepulchral inscriptions for the Shirleys of Bagbere, now supposed to be extinct, in the parish church of Sturminster Newton, nor are they noticed in the registers before 1690.

The old mansion at Bagbere, where the family resided, is about a mile and a half north-west from the town of Sturminster, on the

---

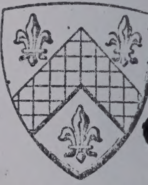
the tower, was rebuilt from the ground. The old house of the Shirleys, in the same village, has been also of late pulled down, and another built on its site.

* Vol. ii. p. 411.

† In the Prerogative Court of Canterbury is preserved the will of Thomas Sherley, of Clement's Inn, gent. proved 1564-5. He was certainly of this family, and mentions a lease of lands he held in Dorsetshire, kept in the Castle of Sturminster Newton. He names also his children, Thomas, William, Nicholas, and Joan.

other side of the river Stour; it stands on the side of a retired lane, and appears to have been rebuilt about the reign of Charles II. and altered about Queen Anne's time. On a tablet above the door is the coat of Shirley, Paly of six, a canton ermine; impaling, quarterly: 1 and 4, a bend; 2. Or, two bear's jambs erased in chevron; 3. Three pales, on a chief three roundels; crest, a Saracen's head, full-faced, wreathed about the temples. The house is now [1841] much gone to decay, and inhabited by a farmer. On one side are the remains of an old-fashioned garden, with a yew hedge: a farm of 160 acres of rich land, with right of common, belongs to the house, in 1841 the property of Mr. William Henning, of Dorchester, by purchase from a Mr. Lewis, who bought it from the Shirleys.

The *Visitation of London* in the year 1634 preserves the pedigree of another family of the name of Shirley, and to whom a coat of arms was granted by Segar in 1609, viz. Gules, *a chevron checky argent and sable between three fleurs-de-lis or.* Crest, *on a torse three arrows or entwined with a wreath vert.* These bearings, if there is any use or meaning in the science of heraldry, point to a totally different origin for this London family (which is supposed to have been long extinct), and who are traced to a Ralph Shirley, who came from Cheshire at the beginning of the seventeenth century. But there was a much older and more important family of the name connected with London, of whom in the fifteenth century was the celebrated collector of the works of our earliest poets, **John Shirley**. "I have seen them and partly do possess them," says Stowe. Very little appears to be known about this worthy, and that little is traced to his epitaph, preserved in Stowe's Survey, which was in 1633 in the church of St. Bartholomew-the-Less, London. It is described as "a faire flat stone, having pictures in brasse in the habit of pilgrims, in commemoration of this gentleman and his wife." Stowe adds, that "this Mr. Shirley was a great traveller in divers countries."


Gules, a chevron, check argent and sable, betwee three fleurs-de-lis or. *Shir ley of London.*

The epitaph was as follows:—

Behold how ended is our poore pilgrimage
of John Sherley, Esquire, with Margaret his wife,
that twelve children had together in marriage,
eight sonnes and four daughters, withouten strife,
that in honour, nurture, and labour flowed in fame.
his pen reporteth his lives occupation,
since Pier his life-time, John Shirley by name.
of his degree, that was in Brutes Albion;
that in the yere of grace deceased from hen
fourteen hundred winters, and six and fifty.
in the years of his age fourscore and ten,
of October moneth the day one and twenty.

It may be doubted whether Stowe's assertion that John Shirley was a "great traveller" is not founded upon his habit as a pilgrim upon this tomb, which is no longer in existence; moreover, the line "his pen reporteth his lives occupation" appears to contradict it. That there was a good foundation for this assertion there is, however, no doubt; the following is a list of manuscripts still existing, which go far to prove it:—

1. No. 59 in the Ashmolean Collection, very fully described in Black's Catalogue. At the beginning of the book is the inscription "Ma joye Shirley," with a crowned M in the centre; this MS. is for the most part a collection of the works of Lidgate and Chaucer. The following stanza is by the collector of these poems:—

Yee that desyre in herte and have plesaunce
Olde stories in bokis for to rede
Gode matiers, putt hem in remembrance,
And of þe oþer take yee none hede,
Byseching yowe of your godeleyhede,
Whom yee þis boke haue over-redde and seyne,
To Johan Shirley restore yee it ageine.

2. No. 2251 in the Harleian Collection. A paper book, in small folio, which had belonged to John Stowe the historian, containing a large collection of ballads by Lidgate and some few other authors. It is described at length in the Catalogue. At

p. 118, is the following note: "Shirley kowde fynde no more for this copye."

3. A manuscript formerly in the Thoresby Collection at Leeds, No. 108, now in the British Museum, MSS. Addit. 3467. It contains translations, both from Latin and French, "by your symple subject and umble serveyture John Shirley of London, anno 1440."

4. Another of John Shirley's MSS. was discovered a few years ago at Clifford-Chambers, in Gloucestershire. It contains a collection of miscellaneous poems, with the motto "Ma joye Shirley," and contains "the Balade made of Isabelle, Countess of Warrewyk and Lady Despencer, by Richard Beauchamp, Earlle of Warrewyk," printed by the late Sir F. Madden in *Notes and Queries*, 2nd Series, vol. v. p. 21. This MS. is now in the British Museum, MSS. Addit. 16,165.

5. A manuscript in the Library of Trinity college, Cambridge, R. 3, 20, also written by John Shirley.

Other gentle families of the name of Shirley, but apparently unconnected with the House of Ettington, existed in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries, both at Salisbury and at Avon-Dassett in Warwickshire. Of the former family was Walter Shirley, citizen of Salisbury, whose Latin will is dated in 1424.* Letters Patent were granted to him and others by King Henry V. to array the hoblers and archers within the city of Salisbury.† The will of John Shirley, of Avon-Dassett, is dated in 1564-5; he seems to have been of some consequence, and desired to be buried within the church there.* In later times in various parts of England there have been families of the yeoman class of this name. There were Shirleys of

---

* Wills in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury.

† Nicolas's Agincourt, p. 286.

Hilton, in the parish of Marston-on-Dove, in Derbyshire, existing there since the year 1658, of which family was the late Mr. Samuel Shirley of London, who died in January 1847, leaving issue. At Newbury, in Berkshire, was a respectable family of the name in the beginning of the eighteenth century; of this house was the Rev. Ralph Shirley, rector of Welford and Peasmore, in Berkshire. He bequeathed his property in 1776 to John Archer, esq. In Palmer's "Nonconformist's Memorial" [*] we meet with a *Mr. Shirley* who was ejected from the rectory of Dynton, in Buckinghamshire, in the time of Charles II.; and a dissenting minister of the name, formerly at Sevenoaks, in Kent, descended from a family of graziers at Brill in that county, was very probably of this stock.

In Warwickshire there were yeomen of the name of Shirley; at Barford, near Warwick, as early as 1664, and at Brailes and Barton-on-the-Heath early in the eighteenth century. In Kent and Sussex the name was very common in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, and will be found in the parish registers at Birchington in the former county, and at Balcomb, Bolney, Peasmarsh, and Ifield, in the latter.

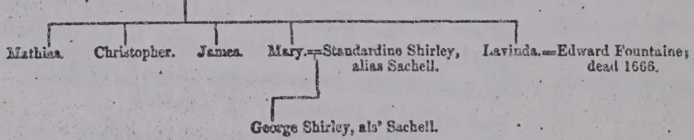
In Ireland the first notice which I have found of any one of the name of Shirley is in Dodd's "Church History," who mentions Paul Shirley as having been born in Ireland in 1595. He was for twenty years rector of the Irish colleges at Salamanca and Compostella, and died in 1646. Soon after this latter date there was a family of Shirley in Dublin, one of whom, James Shirley, eloped, previous to 1668, with Miss Mary Ware, granddaughter of the historian Sir James Ware, as we learn from two scarce tracts, Dudley Loftus's "Case of Ware and Shirly" and "The Case of Mrs. Mary Ware and James Shirly," 4to. 1669. In the county of Kilkenny there is a still existing family of Shirley, said to be descended from a certain William Shirley, who accompanied King William III. to Ireland and settled in the county of Wexford.

---

[*] Vol. i. p. 235.

The name of Shirley is very unusual in America, as I was informed by the late Mr. Savage, the well-known genealogist of Boston in New England, writing in 1846; he added, "There was one of the name who died some 70 or 90 years since, in the remote parts of New Hampshire; but the only cause of noting his death was that he ran over a hundred years. In Virginia however Shirleys were heard of not many years back." It is possible that this latter family may be descended from a certain Thomas Shirley, aged 23, who embarked in the Thomas and John, Richard Lombard master, bound for Virginia on the 6th of June 1635. This fact appears from a MS. list of names of persons who embarked from the port of London in that year, now preserved in the Public Record Office, of the family of the late Mr. Henry Shirley, of Hyde Hall, and *Eatindon*, in Jamaica, (who died at the former place in 1848). I may add, that, although from the assumption of the latter name as that of one of their estates in Jamaica it might be supposed they were originally of the same stock as the House whose lineage has been attempted in this volume, I have ascertained that the fact is apparently otherwise; the name was originally Sherdley, and can be traced to a certain Henry Sherdley, grandfather of the late Mr. Henry Shirley, who was a son of Mr. Henry Sherdley, of Ormskirk, in Lancashire, whose ancestors may *possibly* have derived their name from a place called Sherdley Hall in that neighbourhood.

Of James Shirley the poet it has been already observed that there is no reason to believe that he belonged to the House of Ettington. The following pedigree gives, on the authority of his will, the names of his immediate relations:—


1. ....=James Shirley, born in the parish of St. Mary=2. Frances,
Woolchurch, London, 1594; ob. 1666.
ob. 1666.
Mathias.
Christopher.
James.
Mary.=Standardine Shirley, alias Sachell.
Lavinda.=Edward Fountaine; dead 1666.
George Shirley, als' Sachell.

By: John Comber, 1933, W. Heffer
and Sons, Ltd,
Cambridge, England

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

~~ELEANOR. Def^{t} in fines 1823 and 1824. M^{d} Jly 1806, George John Dalbiac, Esq. [Def^{t} in fines for Telscombe Manor 1823 and 1824. Had issue.~~

~~AUTHORITIES:—Visn. Sussex, Elwes' *Castles and Mansions*, Bury's Sussex Pedigrees, Wills, etc.~~

Sherley of Isfield.

ARMS:—(Ancient.) Paly of four, vert and gules, on a fesse wavy or between three stags heads erased argent as many Cornish choughs. ppr.

(Modern.) Quarterly; 1st and 4th, bendy of six argent and azure, a canton ermine; 2nd, argent, a chevron sable between three mascles gules; 3rd, ermine a cross flory.

I. ROGER SHERLEY. Named in son's will. M^{d} and had issue:—

II. JOHN SHERLEY of Isfield, temp. Henry VIII. Cofferer to the King; so called in will of bro.-in-law, John Goring, 1520. Had manor of Lyons and Wyke granted by deed dt. 19 Dec. 1515. D. 3 Aug. 1527; b^{d} at Isfield. M.I. Will dt. 1 Mar. 1526; pr^{d} 23 Nov. 1529 (P.C.C. 13 Jankyn). M^{d} 1stly, Parnell, dau. and h^{r} of John Grandeford. [Named in deed of 19 Dec. 1515.] He m^{d} 2ndly Margery, dau. of John Goring of Burton, co. Sussex by Joan, dau. of Humphrey Hewster. [Liv^{g} in bro. John's will 1520.] Had issue:—

JOHN SHURLEY. Exor. to f^{r}.
WILLIAM SHURLEY. Named in f^{r}'^{s} will.
EDWARD SHURLEY (III).
JOANE. Named in f^{r}'^{s} will.
BRIDGET. Named in f^{r}'^{s} will.

III. EDWARD SHURLEY of Isfield. Cofferer to Henry VIII. Under 24 in f^{r}'^{s} will 1526. Overseer to Sir William Goring 1553. Def^{t} for Lyons and Wyke 1543/4. D. 16 Mar. 1558; b^{d} at Isfield. M.I. Will dt. 4 Aug. 1557; pr^{d} 23 May 1558 (P.C.C. 25 Noodes). M^{d} Joane, dau. of John Fenner, Esq. of Crawley. [Named on her husb^{d}'^{s} M.I. She re-married Anthony Morley of Glynde.]* Had issue:—

THOMAS SHURLEY (IV).
JOHN SHURLEY (A.)
EDWARD SHURLEY.
A dau.

---

* See p. 191.

IV. **THOMAS SHURLEY** of Isfield, Esq. D. 18 Jan. 1579 at Lewes; b^{d} at Isfield. M.I. Inq. P.M. 13 Jly 1580 (Chanc^{y} 191. 101). M^{d} 1stly Ann, 2nd dau. of Sir Nicholas Pelham of Laughton, K^{t}, by Ann, dau. of John Sackville of Buckhurst. [D. 6 Apr. 1871; b^{d} at Isfield. M.I.] He m^{d} 2ndly Ann, dau. of Sir Thomas Wroth, K^{t}. Sett^{s} dt. 10 Dec. 1575. [Liv^{g} at Enfield 1580.] He had issue by his 1st wife:—

Sir John Shurley (V).

Sir George Shirley (AA).

Judith. Bp. 28 Jan. 1570. Will dt. 11 Oct. 1641; pr^{d} 9 May 1642 by granddau. Jude Elliott (P.C.C. 54 Cambell). M^{d} (Lic. at Bishop of London 6 May), 7 May 1592, Sir Peter Garton, K^{t} of Woollavington. [D. 21 Aug. 1606. Will pr^{d} 1607 (P.C.C. 31 Huddleston).] Had issue.

V. **Sir JOHN SHURLEY**, K^{t} of Isfield. Aged 10 in 1579. Sett^{d} lands 15 Dec. 1625 and 23 Apr. 1631. D. 25 Apr. 1631, at Lewes; b^{d} at Isfield. M.I. Will dt. 25 Apr., pr^{d} 30 May 1631 by rel. Dame Dorothy. P.r. Sir Robert Tracy, K^{t}, and Arthur Shurley, who pr^{d} 20 June (P.C.C. 62 St. John). Inq. P.M. 18 Jan. 1632 (Chanc^{y} 471. 70). He m^{d} 1stly, Jane, dau. of Sir Thomas Shirley, K^{t} of Wiston. Had issue:—

Thomas Shurley. D. s.p.; b^{d} 10 Sep. 1604 at Isfield.

John Shurley. Bp. 14 Dec. 1600. D. s.p.

Jane. Bp. 3 Jan. 1596/7. M^{d} 1stly, Sir Walter Covert*; 2ndly, John Freake; had issue. She m^{d} 3rdly, Denzil, Lord Holles. Exec^{x} to 1st husb^{d} 1631/2. D. Apr. 1666 at Paris; b^{d} 25 Apr. at Iverne Courtnay, co. Dorset. Will dt. 31 Jly 1658; pr^{d} 13 Apr. 1667. Had issue.

Cicily. Bp. 28 Feb. 1597/8. M^{d} Sir William Somerville, K^{t}. [Dead in 1632.] Had issue.

Elizabeth. Bp. 17 June 1599. M^{d} (Lic. at South Malling 4 Dec. 1624; at Isfield), Sir Thomas Palmer, K^{t} of Wingham, co. Kent. [B^{d} there 20 Apr. 1656.] Had issue; a quo Palmer of Wingham, B^{ts}.

Hannah. D. v.p.

Mary. M^{d} John Doyley, son and h^{r} of Sir Cope Doyley of Chiselhampton, co. Oxon. Had issue.

Anne. Bp. 31 Dec. 1603. M^{d} 24 Feb. 1624, Sir Giles Overbury, son of Sir Nicholas Overbury of Bourton, co. Glos. Had issue.

---

* See *Sussex Gen.* (*Ardingly Centre*), p. 183.

Elizabeth. Bp. 18 Oct. 1662.

Penelope. Bp. 1 May 1664. M^d 1stly (Lic. at Vic. Gen. 23 June 1677, as of Friston, ab^t 17, sp^r, her parents dead), Nathaniel Noel of St. George's, Southwark. M^d 2ndly (Lic. at Fac. Off. 10 Sep. 1680, then aged 18), Edward Radcliffe, Esq., who in right of his wife became Lord of the manor of Isfield. Def^ts in fines for manor 1722 and 1724. Had issue Edward Radcliffe; George Radcliffe; John Radcliffe; Ralph Radcliffe.*

Elizabeth. Bp. 26 May 1666. M^d June 1682, Sir James Smith, K^t, Lord Mayor of London. [D. 9 Dec. 1706, aged 70; b^d at Westham, co. Essex.] A quo Smyth of Isfield, B^ts.

Thomas Shirley. Named in uncle's will.

Henry Shirley. Named in uncle's will.

Ann. M^d Sir Fenton Parsons, K^t of Ireland.

Penelope. Exec^x to m^r. Will pr^d 31 Oct. 1665 (P.C.C. . . . Hyde). M^d Francis Selwin of Friston.

Judith. M^d Sir Samuel Crooke of Baltimore in Ireland. D. s.p. She adm^d to his estate 11 Mar. 1665/6.

BB. ROBERT SHIRLEY, Esq. of Isfield. H^r to his uncle Sir John. B^d 13 Dec. 1646. Will dt. 26 Mar. 1645; adm^n with will 12 Jan. 1649/50 to Sir Thomas Pelham (of Laughton), B^t, and Francis Selwine, Esq., during minority of son John (P.C.C. 10 Pembroke). M^d Margaret, dau. of Sir Richard Verney, of Compton, co. Warwick, K^t. Had issue:—

John Shirley. Bp. 6 Feb. 1633. D. s.p. B^d at Isfield 27 June 1656. M^d 30 Dec. 1652 at Willingdon, Ann, 6th dau. of Sir Thomas Parker of Ratton, by Philadelphia, dau. of Henry, Lord Dacre of the South. [Bp. 4 Sep. 1634 at Willingdon. She re-married (Lic. at Vic. Gen. 12 Sep. 1667), Francis Barnham of Boughton Monchelsey, only son and h^r of Sir Robert Barnham, B^t. He d. v.p.]

---

* See p. 223.

Charity. Bp. 4 Jly 1602. Md James Rivers, Esq., eldt son of Sir John Rivers, Bt of Chafford, and had issue.*

He md 2ndly, 17 Mar. 1607 at Cuckfield, Dorothy, dau. of George Goring by Maria, eldt dau. and cohr of William Everard; rel. of Sir Henry Bowyer, Kt of Cuckfield.†

A. **JOHN SHURLEY**, Kt of Grey Friars, Lewes. Serjeant-at-Law. Bd 26 Oct. 1611 at Isfield. Inq. P.M. 10 Dec. 1616 (Chancy 355. 63). Md 1stly Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Kyme of Lewes by Margery, dau. of John Humphry of Warwick. [Unmarried in will of uncle John Kyme of Grey Friars, Lewes, 14 Dec. 1570. D. s.p. at Lewes bef. 2 Dec. 1585.] He md 2ndly, Frances, dau. of Henry Capell of Hadham, co. Herts. [She re-married (Lic. at Lewes 19 June 1633), Thomas Trayton of Lewes.‡] Had issue:—

John Shurley, Esq. of Grey Friars, Lewes. Aged 16 in 1616. D. at Lewes 3 Oct. 1631. Admn 16 Dec. 1631 (Lewes B6. 107). Inq. P.M. 18 Jan. 1632 (Chancy 471. 73). Md Judith, dau. of Sir Robert Honywood of Pett in Charing, co. Kent. [B. at Hollingbourne 5 Jly 1602. Livg at son's Inq. P.M. 6 Sep. 1638. Re-married in 1637 Sir Thomas Pelham, Bt of Halland in Laughton. Bd at Laughton 21 Nov. 1638.] Had issue:—

John Shurley of Grey Friars, Gent, only son. Aged 10 or 11 in 1632. D. 26 Aug. 1637; Inq. P.M. 6 Sep. 1638 (Chancy 570. 147).

Frances. Hr to her bro., aged 15 in 1638.

AA. **Sir GEORGE SHIRLEY**, Kt. Lord Chief Justice in Ireland. B. 1569. D. 15 Oct. 1647; bd at Isfield. M.I. Will prd 30 Dec. 1647 by rel. Dame Mary (P.C.C. 246 Fines). Admn 6 May 1657 to Penelope Selwyne; execx of rel. Dame Mary. Md Mary, dau. and sole hr of . . . Halfide of Fancr, co. Herts. [Execx to husbd 1647. Will prd 1656 (P.C.C. 214 Berkeley).] Had issue:—

Robert Shirley (BB).

Pelham Shirley. Named in uncle's will.

Arthur Shirley. Deft for Isfield 1662. Exor. to uncle Sir John 1631. Bd 3 Sep. 1667 at Isfield. Will prd Sep. 1668 (P.C.C. Hene). Md Elizabeth, dau. of . . . . [Deft for Isfield 1662.] Had issue:—

---

* See p. 230. † See *Sussex Gen.* (*Ardingly Centre*), p. 26. ‡ See p. 290.

JUNE 1985

VARIOUS BRANCHES OF SHIRLEY'S

Main family branches...
but not complete!

1. WALTER SHIRLEY b. ca. 1690 wife Dorcas Avis
2. RICHARD SHIRLEY b. ca. ~~1712~~ 1675 wife Mary Graham
3. JOHN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1738 wife Eliz. Barmore
4. JOHN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1770 wife Eliz. Fields
5. BENJAMIN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1760 wife Eliz. Hughes

} Farquar Co. Va to Abbeyville

6. ARGELAND SHIRLEY b.ca. 1750's wife Susannah — Farquar Co Va - Scott Co. Boon Co. Ind.

Washington Co. Md.

7. JOHN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1728 wife Charity Bedford Co Pa
Bros
8. WILLIAM b. ca. 1730 wife Margaret — Bedford to Scott Co. Ky
9. PETER b. ca. 1740's Scott Co Ky
10. ADAM b. ca. 1740's wife Margaret
11. VALENTINE b. ca. 1750's wife Catherine Baer
12. RICHARD b. ca. died 1796 Scott Co. Ky
13. MICHAEL b. ca. 1740 wife Katy Franz — Lincoln & Fayette Cos. Ky
14. THOMAS b.ca. 1761 wife Molly Yates } Geo. Yates IV Fr & Ind. War Rev. War } Adair Co. Ky.
Bros Sisters
15. JOHN b. 1760 wife Frances Yates
16. THOMAS b. ca. 1750's wife Mollie Grubbs { Farquar Co, Va. Barren Co, Ky - Hendricks, Boon Co. Ind.
17. RICHARD b. ca. 1730's wife Margaret
, 16, 18 18. JAMES b.ca. 1750's wife Mary (McMekin)

{ Farquar Co. Va Abbeyville SC

19. JAMES b. ca. 1739 wife Judith Garriott — Oldham Co) Jefferson Co. Ky
20. ROBERT b. ca. 1735 wife Susan Baker
21. WILLIAM b. ca. 1788 and ISAAC b. ca. 1785

} Washington, Mercer Co. Ky

22. MOSES b. ca. 1780 wife Nancy Dale — Warren. Barren, Ky
23. JOHN AMBROSE b. ca. 1770 wife Eliz. { Mason & Lewis Co. Ky, Marion & Marshall Co Ind.
24. PATRICK b. ca. 1720 wife Anne Augusta Co, Va - Bou.
25. DANIEL b. ca. 1792 wife Anna Flynn
25 1/2 - John 1778 - PA. m. Christiana Youst; Peter (sm) 1794 - m Eliz Weber
26. WILLIAM STUBLEY b. ca. 1732
27. JAMES b. ca. 1649 Ireland lived New Hampshire

16, 18 - Scott Co - Barren Co. Ky

VARIOUS BRANCHES OF SHIRLEY'S

Main family branches...
but not complete!

Robt Shirley
1633
✓ "Ark & Dove"

1. WALTER SHIRLEY b. ca. 1690 wife Dorcas Avis
2. RICHARD SHIRLEY b. ca. 1712 wife Mary
3. JOHN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1738 wife Eliz. Barmore ✓
4. JOHN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1770 wife Eliz. Fields
5. BENJAMIN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1760 wife Eliz. Hughes
6. ARGELAND SHIRLEY b.ca. 1750's wife Susannah
7. JOHN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1728 wife Charity
8. WILLIAM b. ca. 1730 wife Margaret (BROTHER #7)

FROM PA.

9. PETER b. ca. 1740's
10. ADAM b. ca. 1740's wife Margaret
11. VALENTINE b. ca. 1750's wife Catherine Baer
12. ✓ RICHARD b. ca. died 1796 Scott Co. Ky
13. MICHAEL b. ca. 1740 wife Katy Franz
14. THOMAS b.ca. 1761 wife Molly Yates
15. JOHN b. 1760 wife Frances Yates
16. ✓ THOMAS b. ca. 1750's wife Mollie Grubbs
17. ✓ RICHARD b. ca. 1730's wife Margaret
18. JAMES b.ca. 1750's wife Mary (McMekin)
19. JAMES b. ca. 1739 wife Judith Garriott
20. ROBERT b. ca. 1735 wife Susan Baker
21. WILLIAM b. ca. 1788 and ISAAC b. ca. 1785
22. MOSES b. ca. 1780 wife Nancy Dale
23. JOHN AMBROSE b. ca. 1770 wife Eliz.
24. PATRICK b. ca. 1720 wife Anne
25. DANIEL b. ca. 1792 wife Anna Flynn
26. WILLIAM STUBLEY b. ca. 1732
27. JAMES b. ca. 1649 Ireland lived New Hampshire
28. Thomas and Margaret of White Co. Tenn
29. David b. ca. 1750's and Pruduence Kelly
30. Peter b. ca. 1794 Pa. and Eliz. Zeilor and Barthania Ambrose
31. John b. ca. 1778 Pa and Christina Youst
32. Eli b. ca. 1797 Laurens Co. S.C.

4096
4096
8192

SHIRLEYS

DANIEL

1633	50 acres Charles City Co. Va.

EDWARD

1636	overseerer James City Co. Va.
1683	St. Stephens Parish petition King & Queen Co. Va.

FRANCIS

1637	Land office Patent Record MARYLAND

GEORGE

1699	Surveyor Northumberland Co. Va.

HENRY

1642 - 1654	Was in James City Co. Va.

JAMES

1667	Land Office Patent Record MARYLAND

JOHN

1642	Was in Northampton Co. Va.
1671	Christened St. Stephens Parish Northumberland Co. Va.
1690	Granted 450 acres Norfolk Co. Va.

JOSEPH

1679	Patent Records Somerset Co. MARYLAND

NICHOLAS

1664	Transported to Va. by William Price
1668	356 acres Old Rappahannock Co. Va.

RALPH

1693	Deceased...Isle of Wight Va.

RICHARD

1623	Was in James City Co. Va.
1669	Christened St. Stephens Parish Northumberland Co. Va.
1671	Died Bruton Parish James City Co. Va.
1673	Inquistion on escheated land York Co. Virginia
1663	born, Christ Church Middlesex Co. Va.
1690	Was in Northhumberland Co. Va.
1690	Granted 450 acres Norfolk Co. Va.
1693--1695	Preogative Court
1696	Petition to probate will of Thomas of Northumberland Co. Va.

ROBERT

1633	Land Office Patent Record MARYLAND
1660--1661	Court Records Charles County MARYLAND
1664	Transported by John Beauchamp (Va.)
1664	was in Henrico Co. Va.
1674	Witnessed will of David Myles Lancaster Co. Va.

SAMUEL

1662	Transported by Thomas Brereton (Va)
1662	Was in New Kent Co. Va.
date ?	Early...Transported by Raleigh Travers, Lancaster Co. Va.

THOMAS

1643	Transported to Va. by Wm. Warden
1643	Was in James City Co. Va.
1650	mentioned in will of Daniel Turner Norfolk Co. Va.
1656	Was in Elizabeth City, Va.
1663	Transported by John Butler Westmoreland Co. Va.
1661	signed on escheated land Elizabeth City, Va.
1666	Was at St. Stephens Parish in Northumberland Co. Va. (sons chr. Thomas 1666, Richard 1669 St. Stephens Parish).
1669	Witnessed will of John Nichols in Lancaster Co. Va.
1671	Jury finds he had no heirs, he died leaving 200 acres (100 of which originally had been granted Edward Hill of Shirley Plantation).
1675	chr. 1675 Middlesex Co. Va. (son of Richard).
1689	Court Petition, by oath of Thomas Shirley of Northumberland Co. Va.
1696	Died Northumberland Co.?

Apr May 1990

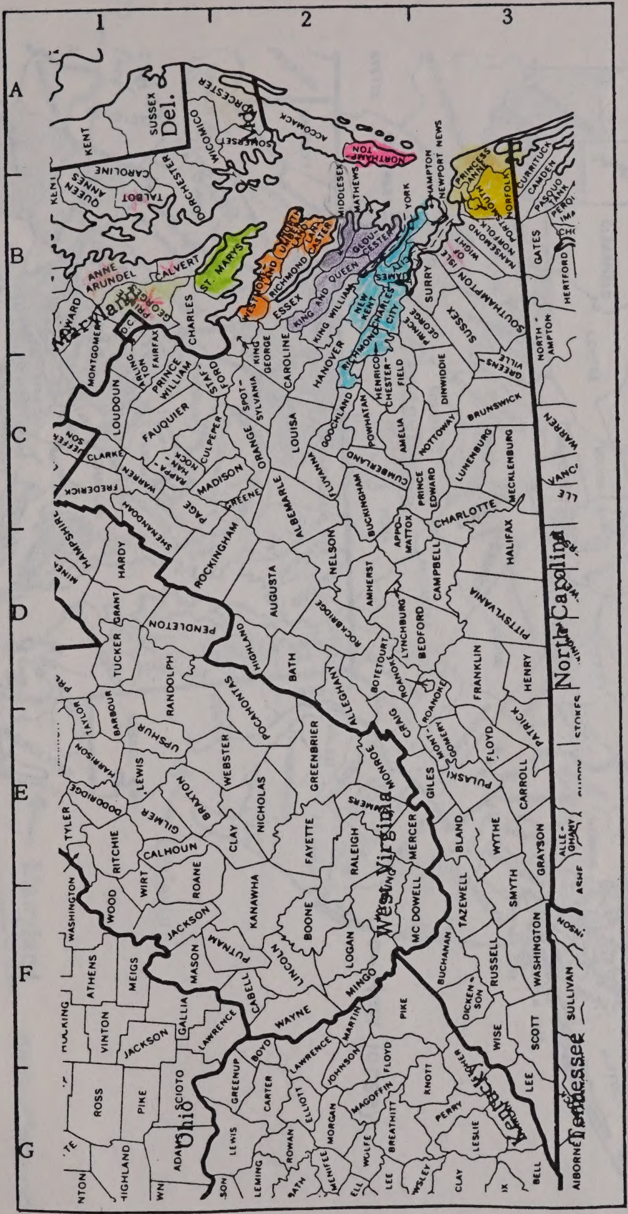
WILLIAM

1652	Was in James City Co. Va.
1678	Gave one pound to church in Glouster Co. Va. to purchase cushions, communion table cloth and other appurtinances.

THE ABOVE SHIRLEY MATERIAL REFERS TO THOSE I HAVE ACCUMULATED FROM VARIOUS SOURCES FOR THE 1600's! Each name could represent more than one person by that name. As you can see there are quite a few Shirleys in America in 1600's. I have given the earliest date for the name mentioned in a given area of Va. or Md.

cont

COUNTY MAP FOR THE STATE OF VIRGINIA


1
2
3
A
B
C
D
E
F
G
Del.
Md.
Maryland
West Virginia
North Carolina
Ohio
Kentucky
Tennessee
SUSSEX
KENT
QUEEN ANNES
CAROLINE
TALBOT
DORCHESTER
WICOMICO
WORCESTER
SOMERSET
ACCOMACK
NORTHAMPTON
ANNE ARUNDEL
CALVERT
ST. MARYS
CHARLES
PRINCE GEORGES
MONTGOMERY
HOWARD
ARLINGTON
FAIRFAX
PRINCE WILLIAM
LOUDOUN
FAUQUIER
STAFFORD
KING GEORGE
WESTMORELAND
NORTHUMBERLAND
LANCASTER
RICHMOND
ESSEX
MIDDLESEX
MATHEWS
GLOUCESTER
KING AND QUEEN
KING WILLIAM
NEW KENT
CHARLES CITY
JAMES CITY
YORK
HAMPTON
NEWPORT NEWS
PRINCESS ANNE
NORFOLK
SOUTH NORFOLK
PORTSMOUTH
NANSEMOND
ISLE OF WIGHT
SURRY
PRINCE GEORGE
SUSSEX
SOUTHAMPTON
GREENSVILLE
BRUNSWICK
DINWIDDIE
CHESTERFIELD
HENRICO
RICHMOND
HANOVER
CAROLINE
SPOTSYLVANIA
CULPEPER
RAPPAHANNOCK
CLARKE
FREDERICK
WARREN
JEFFERSON
MADISON
ORANGE
LOUISA
GOOCHLAND
POWHATAN
AMELIA
NOTTOWAY
LUNENBURG
MECKLENBURG
CUMBERLAND
FLUVANNA
ALBEMARLE
GREENE
PAGE
SHENANDOAH
HARDY
HAMPSHIRE
MINERAL
ROCKINGHAM
AUGUSTA
NELSON
BUCKINGHAM
PRINCE EDWARD
APPOMATTOX
CHARLOTTE
HALIFAX
CAMPBELL
AMHERST
ROCKBRIDGE
LYNCHBURG
BEDFORD
PITTSYLVANIA
FRANKLIN
HENRY
PATRICK
BOTETOURT
ROANOKE
CRAIG
ALLEGHANY
BATH
HIGHLAND
PENDLETON
GRANT
TUCKER
RANDOLPH
POCAHONTAS
GREENBRIER
MONROE
GILES
MONTGOMERY
FLOYD
PULASKI
CARROLL
WYTHE
BLAND
GRAYSON
SMYTH
TAZEWELL
MERCER
MC DOWELL
BUCHANAN
RUSSELL
WASHINGTON
DICKENSON
WISE
SCOTT
LEE
SULLIVAN
BARBOUR
TAYLOR
UPSHUR
HARRISON
LEWIS
WEBSTER
DODDRIDGE
BRAXTON
GILMER
NICHOLAS
SUMMERS
FAYETTE
RALEIGH
WYOMING
CLAY
CALHOUN
RITCHIE
TYLER
WOOD
WIRT
ROANE
KANAWHA
BOONE
LOGAN
MINGO
JACKSON
MASON
PUTNAM
LINCOLN
CABELL
WAYNE
WASHINGTON
ATHENS
MEIGS
VINTON
GALLIA
LAWRENCE
ROSS
PIKE
SCIOTO
ADAMS
HIGHLAND
HOCKING
BOYD
GREENUP
CARTER
LAWRENCE
JOHNSON
MARTIN
PIKE
FLOYD
MAGOFFIN
MORGAN
ELLIOTT
ROWAN
LEWIS
KNOTT
PERRY
LETCHER
LESLIE
BREATHITT
WOLFE
MENIFEE
BATH
FLEMING
LEE
CLAY
BELL
HARLAN
CLAIBORNE
ASHE
ALLEGHANY
SURRY
STOKES
VANCE
WARREN
NORTHAMPTON
HERTFORD
GATES
CAMDEN
CURRITUCK
PASQUOTANK
PERQUIMANS

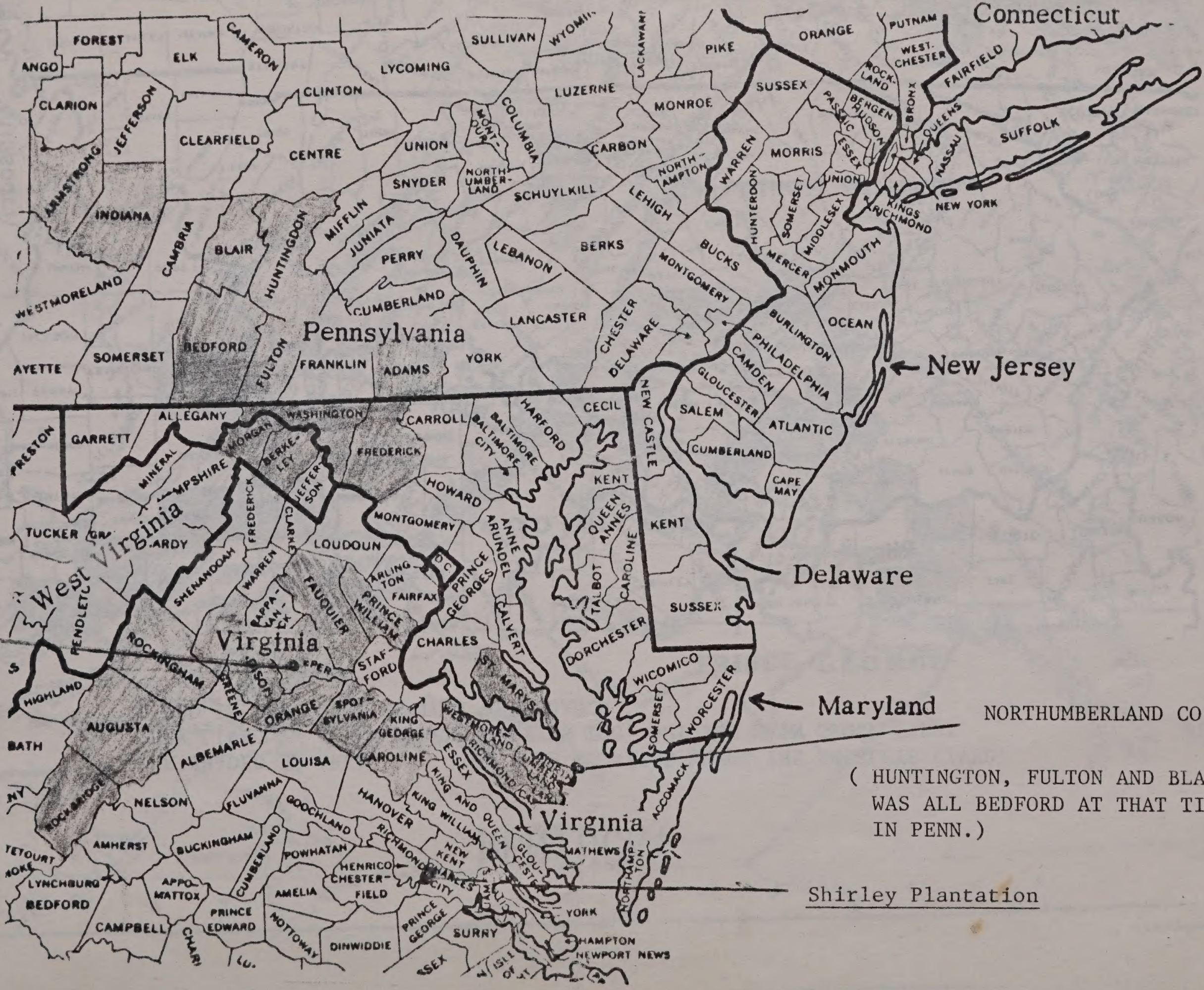
1633
1634

Middlesex 1663 — Richard b.

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

OTHER MARRIAGES

1---Quedsada (NO RN)



Connecticut
Pennsylvania
New Jersey
Delaware
Maryland
West Virginia
Virginia
Virginia
FOREST
ELK
CAMERON
SULLIVAN
LYCOMING
CLARION
JEFFERSON
CLEARFIELD
CLINTON
CENTRE
ARMSTRONG
INDIANA
CAMBRIA
BLAIR
HUNTINGDON
WESTMORELAND
SOMERSET
BEDFORD
FULTON
FRANKLIN
ADAMS
YORK
LANCASTER
CHESTER
DELAWARE
MONTGOMERY
BUCKS
BERKS
LEBANON
DAUPHIN
PERRY
JUNIATA
MIFFLIN
CUMBERLAND
SNYDER
UNION
SCHUYLKILL
LEHIGH
CARBON
LUZERNE
MONROE
PIKE
WARREN
SUSSEX
MORRIS
HUNTERDON
SOMERSET
MIDDLESEX
MERCER
MONMOUTH
OCEAN
BURLINGTON
PHILADELPHIA
CAMDEN
GLOUCESTER
SALEM
ATLANTIC
CUMBERLAND
CAPE MAY
NEW YORK
SUFFOLK
NASSAU
QUEENS
KINGS
RICHMOND
FAIRFIELD
ORANGE
PUTNAM
WEST-CHESTER
BRONX
NEW CASTLE
KENT
SUSSEX
CECIL
HARFORD
BALTIMORE
BALTIMORE CITY
CARROLL
FREDERICK
WASHINGTON
ALLEGANY
GARRETT
PRESTON
MINERAL
MORGAN
BERKELEY
JEFFERSON
HOWARD
MONTGOMERY
ANNE ARUNDEL
PRINCE GEORGES
CHARLES
CALVERT
ST. MARYS
KENT
QUEEN ANNES
TALBOT
CAROLINE
DORCHESTER
WICOMICO
SOMERSET
WORCESTER
ACCOMACK
NORTHAMPTON
TUCKER
PENDLETON
HIGHLAND
BATH
SHENANDOAH
FREDERICK
CLARKE
WARREN
LOUDOUN
FAUQUIER
PRINCE WILLIAM
FAIRFAX
ARLINGTON
STAFFORD
ROCKINGHAM
AUGUSTA
ROCKBRIDGE
GREENE
ORANGE
SPOTSYLVANIA
KING GEORGE
ALBEMARLE
LOUISA
CAROLINE
ESSEX
WESTMORELAND
RICHMOND
NELSON
FLUVANNA
GOOCHLAND
HANOVER
KING WILLIAM
KING AND QUEEN
AMHERST
BUCKINGHAM
CUMBERLAND
POWHATAN
HENRICO
CHESTERFIELD
NEW KENT
CHARLES CITY
GLOUCESTER
MATHEWS
YORK
HAMPTON
NEWPORT NEWS
LYNCHBURG
BEDFORD
CAMPBELL
APPOMATTOX
PRINCE EDWARD
AMELIA
NOTTOWAY
DINWIDDIE
PRINCE GEORGE
SURRY

CULPEPER CO.

NORTHUMBERLAND CO.

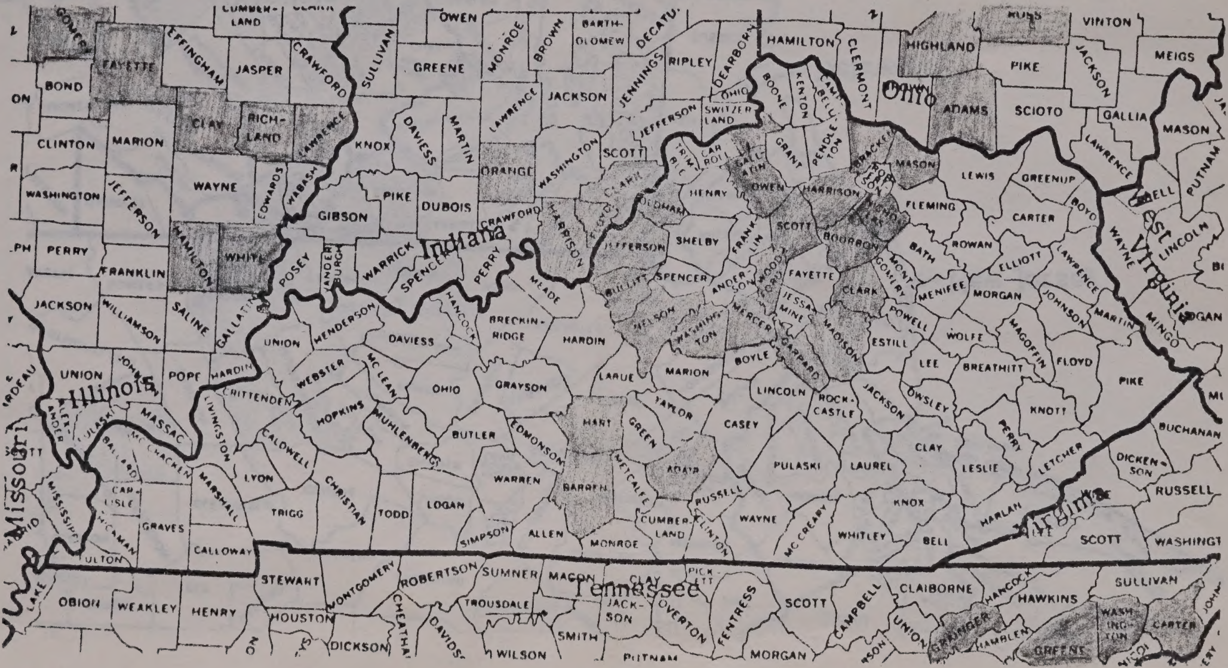
(HUNTINGTON, FULTON AND BLAIR CO.
WAS ALL BEDFORD AT THAT TIME
IN PENN.)

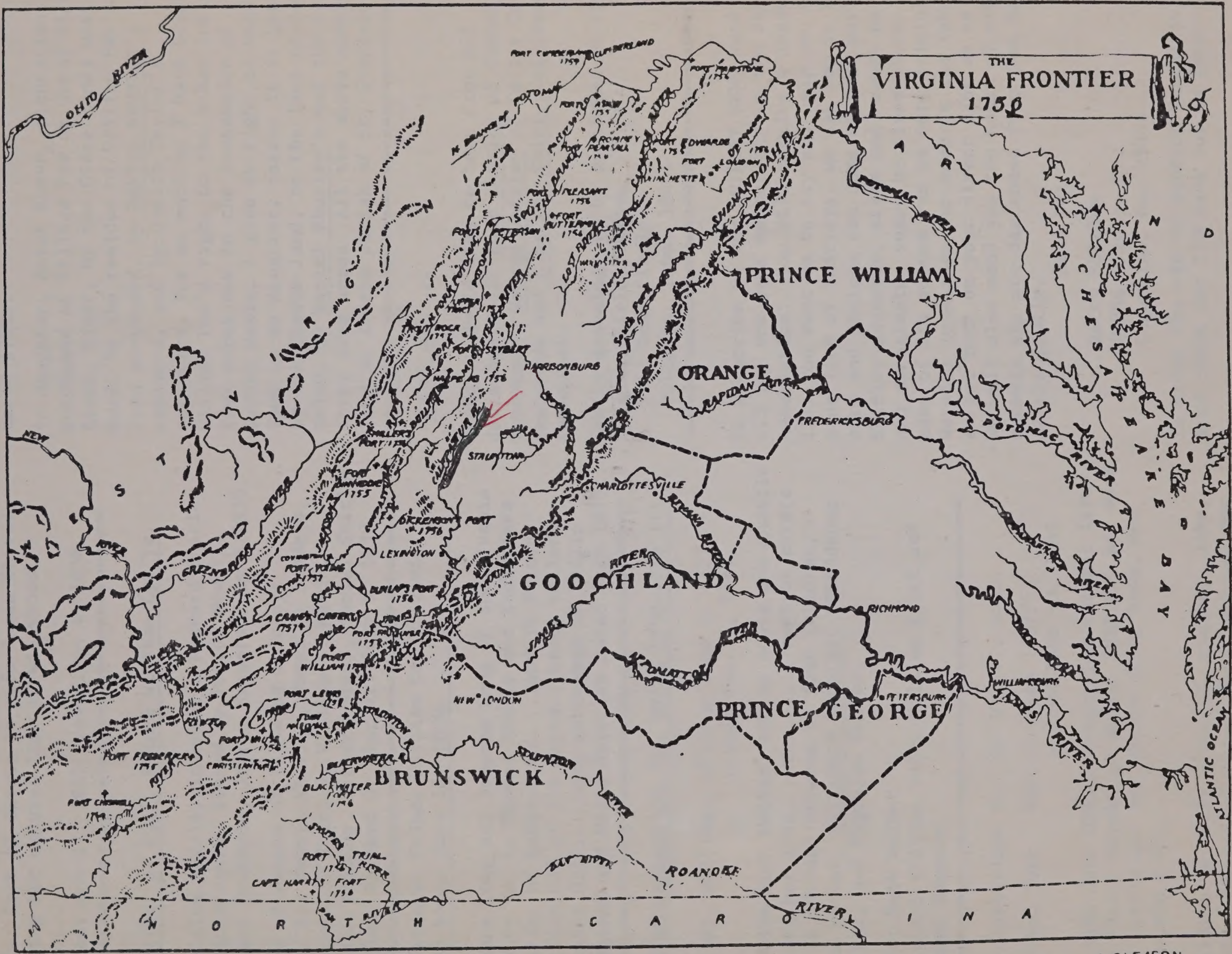
Shirley Plantation

THE SHADED AREAS ARE THE MAIN COUNTIES THE SHIRLEYS LIVED. THERE ARE A FEW OTHER COUNTIES TOO.

KENTUCKY

THE SHADED IN AREAS ARE THE MAIN COUNTIES WHERE THE SHIRLEYS LIVED. THEY LIVED IN A FEW OTHER COUNTIES TOO, BUT THE MAIN GROUP FIRST LIVED IN THE COUNTIES THAT ARE SHADED.


Illinois
Indiana
Ohio
West Virginia
Virginia
Tennessee
Missouri
FAYETTE
CLAY
RICHLAND
LAWRENCE
HAMILTON
WHITE
ORANGE
HARRISON
CLARK
FLOYD
JEFFERSON
OLDHAM
BULLITT
SPENCER
NELSON
WASHINGTON
MERCER
ANDERSON
WOODFORD
JESSAMINE
GARRARD
MADISON
FAYETTE
SCOTT
BOURBON
HARRISON
NICHOLAS
CLARK
MONTGOMERY
OWEN
GALLATIN
CARROLL
TRIMBLE
BRACKEN
ROBERTSON
MASON
HART
BARREN
ADAIR
GREEN
METCALFE
SHELBY
HENRY
FRANKLIN
BOYLE
MARION
LARUE
HARDIN
MEADE
BRECKINRIDGE
GRAYSON
ADAMS
HIGHLAND
ROSS
GRAINGER
GREENE
WASHINGTON
CARTER



THE VIRGINIA FRONTIER 1756

OHIO RIVER
PORT CUMBERLAND 1754
CUMBERLAND
N. BRANCH OF POTOMAC
FORT ASHBY 1755
ROMNEY
FORT PEARSALL 1756
FORT EDWARDS 1755
FORT LOUDOUN 1756
WINCHESTER
FORT FREDERICK 1756
FORT PLEASANT 1756
FORT BUTTERMILK 1756
FORT PETERSON 1756
SOUTH BRANCH
LOST RIVER
North Fork
South Fork
SHENANDOAH R.
PRINCE WILLIAM
POTOMAC RIVER
M A R Y L A N D
C H E S A P E A K E B A Y
TROUT ROCK 1757
FORT SEYBERT
HARRISONBURG
1758
MILLERS FORT 1756
STAUNTON
FORT DINWIDDIE 1755
DICKENSON'S FORT 1756
LEXINGTON
COVINGTON
FORT YOUNG 1757
GREENBRIER
RIVER
DUNLAPS FORT 1756
JAMES R.
CARGO'S 1757
CARTER'S
FORT WILLIAM
FORT PREDHOME 1758
BLUE RIDGE MOUNTAINS
ORANGE
RAPIDAN RIVER
FREDERICKSBURG
CHARLOTTESVILLE
RIVANNA RIVER
GOOCHLAND
RIVER
JAMES RIVER
RICHMOND
APPOMATTOX RIVER
PETERSBURG
PRINCE GEORGE
WILLIAMSBURG
JAMES RIVER
NEW LONDON
FORT LEWIS 1758
STAUNTON R.
FORT WILLIAMS
FORT CHISWELL 1758
CHRISTIANSBURG
BLACKWATER R.
BLACKWATER FORT 1756
BRUNSWICK
FORT TRIAL 1756
CAPT. HARRIS' FORT 1756
DAN RIVER
ROANOKE
RIVER
N O R T H C A R O L I N A
NEW RIVER
S T V I R G I N I A
ATLANTIC OCEAN

J. GLEASON

N Jan/Feb 1986

farm and taught to work 2 years and then to go to good boarding school for 1 or 2 years, horse and etc. and $100 at 21.
Wife: Rest of estate to wife Susan Shirley during her natural life or widowhood.
etc.....
dated: Nov 17, 1857 Proven Jan 4, 1858.

Abstract of Will, Prince William Co. Va.

Fielding Shirley inventory, Richard Shirley administrator. Signed by Peyton Nowell, Samuel Robinson, John L. Sanders July 5,1830.

Sale of estate of Fielding Shirley:
sold to: George Shirley, James P. Sanders, Richard O. Shirley, William W. Wetch, Syntha Shirley, Richard Brady, Daniel Shirley
signed: Richard O. Shirley. July 5, 1830.

Reference: Prince William Co. Virginia deed book: June 15, 1820.

Joshua Long and Johanna Long of Spotslvania County Va. to Thomas Shurly and Zacherises Sharley of Madison Co....land in Prince William Co. of 235 acres...tract called Douglas Hill....Long purchased of Philip Harrison and Maria Harrison dated June 1819.

NORTHUMBERLAND CO. VA. WILLS 1750-1770 !!!

Walker, William...written June 3, 1757
proven Feb. 9, 1761

To wife Ruth Walker, all my goods and chattle during her life...etc....... rest of estate to be divided between my four children, John Walker, ELIZABETH SHURLEY, Thaddeous Walker, and Magdelen Walker.

Wife: Ruth Walker
Witness: William Self, William Knott and Samuel Hammond.

Northumberland Co. Va. Wills...cont.

Oldham, John Will written 1752/53
proven Sept 10, 1753

To wife Jane Oldham during her natural life-the land I bought of DANIEL SHIRLEY; her mare and saddle and her choice of my beds, one cown and calf.....

children in will: Rawleigh, Richard, John, George, Winnefred, Anna, Mary and one not born yet.

St Stephens Parish, Northumberland Co.

In a will of Beverly Keeve of St Stephens dated 1769...

To daughter, Sarah Keeve, plantation I purchased of William Pew on Great Wicco River. River, by the Glebe lands westward, by the residue of William Pew's land northward, by DANIEL SHURLEY's eastward, and by Judith Taylor's southward. For as much as I have bought William Pew's right to the other forty five acres now in the possession of Daniel Neale, I give my right to said land to my daughter, Sarah. It is bounded by the Gleebe land, by the land of John Coles, by Daniel Shurley's and the first forty five acres. All the above mentioned land is in the parish of St. Stephens.

WANT AD....

Urgent! Would like to hear from all descendants of: Luke Shirley of Cannon Co Tennessee. George Shirley of Carter Co. Tennessee and Luke Abe Shirley of Green Co Tennessee.

Family genealogy to be published in 1986!
by Anne Shirley Bumpus
2717 Gray Circle
Columbia, Tenn. 38401

To subscribe to the SHIRLEY NEWS send $15 for one year membership in the Shirley Association! You will receive 4 issues. IF...you want us to try and help you with your line of Shirleys, we ask you to be sure and enclose the name of your earliest Shirley ancestor, state and county he lived and aproximate years he lived there. The name of his spouse can be very helpful too! We will look thru our records and take you as far back on your direct line as we can. We will also send you the names of other members who are descended from that branch of the family.

Send to:

Betty Shirley
10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, Ca. 95014

To order the pin or pendant (necklace) send check for $20 made out to Betty Shir

If you would like to call me...please do so! 408-255-8511. Eves and weekends are best! I get long distance calls almost everyday!

SN-Jan.-Feb.-1986

GEORGE SHIRLEY OF AUGUSTA CO. VA.

A story written by Violet Buntain (sent by our researcher)

George Shirley was born Nov. 23, 1816 in Augusta Co. Va. He was the son of Jonathon and Esther Swope Shirley. Jonathon was the son of Peter.

George married first, Susan Hanger and second, Margaret James.

Children

!. Jasper
2. George
3. John
4. Mary F.
5. Jane
6. Jacob
7. Esther
8. Daniel
9. Ellen
10. Bud

by 2nd marriage...
11. Emory b. 1874

George Shirley left Virginia for Indiana in 1856.

He was a blcksmith in his native state but sold most of his belonging when he made the long trek north to the banks of the Wabash nearly a century ago.

He settled in Vermillion County and in 1871 built the homestead where the Buntain family still lives. He continued his smithy career in Indiana and only this year have the last traces of his blacksmith shop gone when Mrs. Buntain planted a garden on the site where his smithy stood.

On Feb. 1, 1865 Mr. Shirley held a public sale at his home in Shenandoah Valley section of Virginia and meticulously noted down the prices brought for his various articles, Still intact in the Spencerian script favored in those days the Shirley accounts contain some extremely interesting bits of historic oddities.

For instance if you had been a Virginia farmer anxious to add to your herd of cows, you could have purchased a cow with a bee for $15 and another cow with a white face for the same amount. Pigs, sure, two first choice pigs brought $3.10 each while two more, not so choice, brought $2.65 each. Shirley sold his bay horse for the big sum of $10. And a bale of hay to feed the horse for $1.00.

Seventy-five cents bought a wheelbarrow while two chisels went for 38 cents. A wooden rake sold for six and a quarter cents while a draw knife was sold for six and a half cents. A hand ax went for 62 and a half cents, a churn sold for 25 cents and a cook stove for $8.87.

Even then men were at a loss to describe some articles around the house and these were tagged as "do-do's" but somehow they (or it) brought 30 cents. A coffee mill and box were worth 49 cents to some housewife while she also bought a meal sifter for eight cents.

One intriguing item in the list was labelled "box and contents" 36 cents. A crock of apple butter was sold for 50 cents; a child's craddle for 12 cents; a clock for $1.47; three pictures, 8 cents, fox trap for 31 cents and a Spanish saddle for 50 cents and smoothing irons for 50 cents.

Shirley, his wife and nine children made the journey safely to Indiana and added two more members to the Shirley clan after they arrived. The only tragic note in the move of this Virginia family to Indiana was when Shirley's father decided to join his son in Hoosierland. He made his way to Indiana but at a fording place in the Wabash only eight miles from his son's home he slipped from the tongue of his wagon, fell into the river and was drowned.

SN - Jan. Feb. 1989

Many descendants of the Shirley family still live in Vermillion County, making up one of the many families of pioneer settlers in this area.

Written in 1972.

---

from Abstracts of Northern Neck, Warrents and Surveys 1710-1780...Vol 3 p.5

Dunmore Co. Va. James Crow of Culpeper Co Sept 7, 1770 - Aug 8, 1773: 183 acres between the two heads of Naked Creek, a branch of South River Shanandoah near foot of the Blue Ridge, also near the boundary line in Frederick Co., the same land JAMES SHIRLEY of Culpeper Co. entered in 1769 but did not renew. No CC shown. Surveyer Richard Rigg.

page 77 Culpeper Co. Va. JAMES SHIRLEY/ SHERLEY Nov. 3, 1756 - Nov 14, 1758, 106 acres on Hug's R. Indian Run on North side of a ridge of the Indian Thro'Fare adj. John McKenny/McKenzey (now Jonathon Pratt's) CC James Shierer and Daniel Campbell. Surveyor Richard Young.

Page 78 Culpeper Co. Va. James Shirley, July 7, 1769 - Jan 2 1770; 55 acres waste land between 3 tracts lately belonging to

GEORGE SHIRLEY OF AUGUSTA CO. VA.

A story written by Walter Sheets
(sent by [illegible] Associates)

George Shirley was born Nov. 23, 1816 in Augusta Co. Va. He was the son of Jonathan and Esther Senge Shirley. Jonathan was the son of Peter.

George married first, Susan Hanger and second, Margaret Jones.

Children

1. Casper 6. Jacob
2. George 7. Esther
3. John 8. Daniel
4. Mary E. 9. Ellen
5. Jane 10. Ann
by 2nd marriage...
11. Harry W. 1856

George Shirley left Virginia for Indiana in 1859.

He was a blacksmith in his native state but sold most of his belongings when he made the long trek north to the banks of the Wabash nearly a century ago.

He settled in Vermillion County and in 1859 built the homestead where the Shirley family still lives. He continued his smiths career in Indiana and only this year have the last traces of his blacksmith shop gone when Mrs. [illegible] planted a garden on the site where his smithy stood.

On Feb. 1, 1859 Mr. Shirley held a public sale at his home in Shenandoah Valley section of Virginia and meticulously noted down the prices brought for his various articles. Still extant in the Spencerian script favored in those days the Shirley accounts contain some extremely interesting bits of historic oddities.

For instance if you had been a Virginia farmer anxious to add to your herd of cows, you could have purchased a cow with a bob tail for $15 and another one with a white face for the same amount. Pigs, well, two first choice pigs brought $3.10 each while two more, not so choice, brought $2.85 each. Shirley sold his bay horse for the big sum of $100 and a bale of hay to feed the horse for $1.00.

Seven Shirley cents bought a wheel-barrow while one wheelbarrow for 19 cents. A wooden rake sold for six and a quarter cents while a draw knife was sold for six and a half cents. A hand ax went for 62 and a half cents, a churn sold for 25 cents and a cook stove for $8.67.

Even then men were at a loss to describe some articles around the house and these were tagged as "do-dads" but somehow they (or it) brought 30 cents. A coffee mill and box were worth 17 cents to some house-wife while she also bought a meal sifter for eight cents.

One intriguing item in the list was Jake's "box and contents" 16 cents. A crock of apple butter was sold for 30 cents; a child's saddle for 12 cents; a clock for $1.45; three pictures, 8 cents; fox trap for 11 cents and a Spanish saddle for 50 cents and smoothing irons for 30 cents.

Shirley, his wife and nine children made the journey safely to Indiana and added two more members to the Shirley clan after they arrived. The only tragic note in the move of this Virginia family to Indiana was when Shirley's father decided to join his son in Hoosierland. He made his way to Indiana but at a fording place in the Wabash only eight miles from his son's home he slipped from the tongue of his wagon, fell into the river and was drowned.

Many descendants of the Shirley family still live in Vermillion County, making up one of the more families of pioneer settlers in this area.

Written in 1957.

From Abstracts of Northern Neck, Warrants and Surveys 1710-1780, Vol. 2

Shenandoah Co. Va. James Grow of Culpeper Co. Sept 7, 1770 - Aug 7, 1771; 187 acres between the two heads of Mill Creek branch of South River Shenandoah near foot of the Blue Ridge, also near the boundary line to Frederick Co., the same land JOHN SHIRLEY of Culpeper Co. entered in 1753 but did not return. No QE shown. Surveyor Richard King.

Page 73 Culpeper Co. Va. JAMES SHIRLEY/SHIRLEY born 3, 1754 - Dec 13, 1754, 100 acres on Hag's S. Indian Run on North side of bridge of the Indian Gate/Tax Hill, Adj. [illegible] Town Jonathan Franks Of James Shirley and Daniel Campbell. Surveyor Richard Young.

Page 76 Culpeper Co. Va. Henry Shirley, Sept 15, 1755 - Oct 3, 1755, 11 Rappahannock

A.D 1066

THE SHIRLEY NEWS

VOLUME 3 #1 CUPERTINO, CALIFORNIA 95014 SUMMER 1988

m R.H. Burrell

SHIRLEYS OF VIRGINIA, S.C. & KY.

RICHARD SHIRLEY, the elder, b. ca. 1713 Augusta Co. Va. d. 1783 Pr. William Co. Virginia. Married ca. 1737 to Margaret Preston b. ca. 1720 Ireland d. prior 1783 Pr. William Co. Va.

children

John b. ca. 1738 m. Eliz. Barmore
Richard b. ca. 1740 m. Dorcas____
James b. ca. 1742 m. Mary McMekin
Thomas b. ca. 1746 m. Mollie Grubbs

RICHARD b. ca. 1740 d. 1797 Scott Co. Ky. m. Dorcas _____ca. 1761.

children

1. Benjamin 1762 Pr. Wm. Co. Va.
   m. Elizabeth Hughes (lived S.C.)
2. Margaret 1763 Pr. Wm. Co. Va.
3. Thomas 1765 Pr. Wm. Co. Va.
4. Sarah 1766 Pr. Wm. Co. Va.
5. John 1768 Pr. Wm. Co. Va.
   m. Elizabeth Fields (lived S.C.)
6. Susannah 1769 Pr. Wm Co. Va.
   m. Benjamin Smith
7. Ezekiel 1773 Pr. Wm Co. Va.
8. Amey 1775

Our Shirleys lived just over the Prince William line from Chapmans Mills. They belonged to the Broad Run Baptist Church in Chapmans Mill. The road from Haymarket over to Marshall is now Virginia state route #55. The road from Middleburg to White Plains is now Virginia Route #17. Fauquier and Alexander Pike on on U.S. Rout 29-24.

Benjamin 1762 and Elizabeth Hughes Shirley were the parents of Nathaniel Shirley who married Nancy Grubbs.

Nathaniel Shirley, Dr. James Latimer and his wife, Catherine Kay, Our link to President Jimmy Carter are buried in a private cemetary on the old Elmer Branyon farm on Rt. #89.

A log cabin built by Nathaniels brother, Mastin ca. 1820 still stands beside the cemetary.

Nathaniel Shirleys wife, Nancy, is in Little River Church Cemetary. President Jimmy Carters grandfather, Rev. James Kay, brother to our Catherine Kay, is also buried there.

Info from Conrad Shirley and Jean Conselya.

I wrote to President Jimmy Carter and invited him to work week after sharing this information with him. I had read he enjoys working on old buildings etc. The following is the reply:

Thank you for your recent letter inviting President and Mrs. Carter to attend the Shirley Anniversary Celebration and to help with the restoration of Obediah Shirley's house.

As much as they appreciate your offering them this opportunity, it will not be possible for President Carter or Mrs. Carter to join you. Regrettably, their schedules are so heavy that they are unable to accept additional commitments.

President and Mrs. Carter asked that I express their gratitude for your fine invitation and send their best wishes.
signed by their director of scheduling.

At least it was an iteresting idea! Wouldn't it have been nice to have the President helping us and interested in the Shirleys

SHIRLEY Research

Inventory of Northumberland County Records through 1749:

Deeds, Orders, Etc., 1650-52

Order Book 1652-65	Record Book 1652-58
Order Book 1666-1678	Record Book 1658-66
	Record Book 1666-72
Order Book 1678-99	Record Book 1706-20 (This book contains records that were re-recorded after a fire in 1710 burned all the record books from 1673-1710)
Order Book 1699-1713	
	Record Book 1710-13
Order Book 1713-19	
Order Book 1719-29	Record Book 1718-26
	Record Book 1726-29
Order Book 1729-37	
Order Book 1737-43	Record Book 1738-43
Order Book 1743-49	Record Book 1743-49
	Record Book 1747-49

Following are the books or portions of books that I read during this search:

Deeds, Orders, Etc., 1650-52 - no Shirley entries

Record Book 1666-72 - no Shirley entries

Record Book 1710-13 - see below. Also, Record Book 1706-20, see below.

Order Book 1729-37, p. 1 thru 209 (This book contains about 300 pages.) See below

Also, I have recently indexed all the items that show family relationships in OB 1737-43 (with the exception of the presentation of wills or granting of administrations, which I assume are covered thoroughly in Lewis & Booker's Wills and Administrations). I have checked that index, and found one new Shirley entry (an unindexed one). See below

---

Results of above research:

Order Book 1678-99, p. 37-8, 7 June 1679 - List of tythables in Northumberland County - includes Thomas Shirley /only Shirley listed/

This book is not mentioned in above list; I just noticed that you do not have this in the records you received from Bayne, so decided to include it.

Deeds, Orders, 1650-52 - I have recently abstracted this book, and the abstracts include every name mentioned. I read my abstracts and found no Shirley entries.

SN Jan 1988

cont

Record Book 1666-72 - I read every line, not just marginal entries, and found no Shirley entries.

Record Book 1710-13 - As Bayne had already read this book, I simply looked at the entry that she listed in her report. I would like to determine what relationship there was between the Shirley family and Rebecca Price. I have found several records of an Arjalon Price in the 1720's and 1730's, but have not yet decided whether the name Argeland came to the Shirley family from the Price family, or from the Shirley family to the Price family.

Record Book 1706-20 - I also reviewed the deed (p.151) from Jno Adams to John Shirley, and abstracted it as follows:

p. 151 - 13 Feb. 1701/2 - John Adams to John Shirley - 60 acres, located on the left side of the main road from Cone mill toward Quintenoake. One of the corners of this land is "the place which is called the marked hickory by the R. L. Roade, thence along a line of marked trees that parts the land of Richard Shirley and this land."

On the following page, I found this deed:

p. 152 - 12 Mar. 1705/6 - William Grady of Stafford County to John Shirley of Northumberland - one moiety (half) of 100 acres located near the head of Coan River, said land first granted to Col. John Trussell and by him assigned to James Claughton, who assigned it to Robert Seck and John Coutanceau, who divided it. Coutanceau then sold his 50 acres to Henry Moseley, who sold it to Jos. Edmunds whose attorney sold it to John Oliver. Oliver died without heirs, and the land escheated and was bought by Robert Wilson who had married Oliver's widow. They sold the land to Walter Grady, whose heir was the said William Grady. Said land located on King's Creek.

Then, just to round things up, I include here the following:

Virginia Northern Neck Land Grants, 1694-1742, Gertrude E. Gray, Gen. Pub. Co., Inc.; 1987

p. 21 - Richard Sherley, 250 A. near King's Cr., Sw.of Chicacone River, adj. Robert Such /Seck/, John Oldham. 10 Mar. 1697/8.

These records allow us to zero in on the Shirley land (or at least to the general area. See enclosed map.

Order Book 1729-37

p. 40 - See Bayne's records.

p. 49 - 18 Nov. 1731 - Chancery case - Francis Duffe & Christian his wife and Theophilos Miller vs William Gill and Arjalon Price.

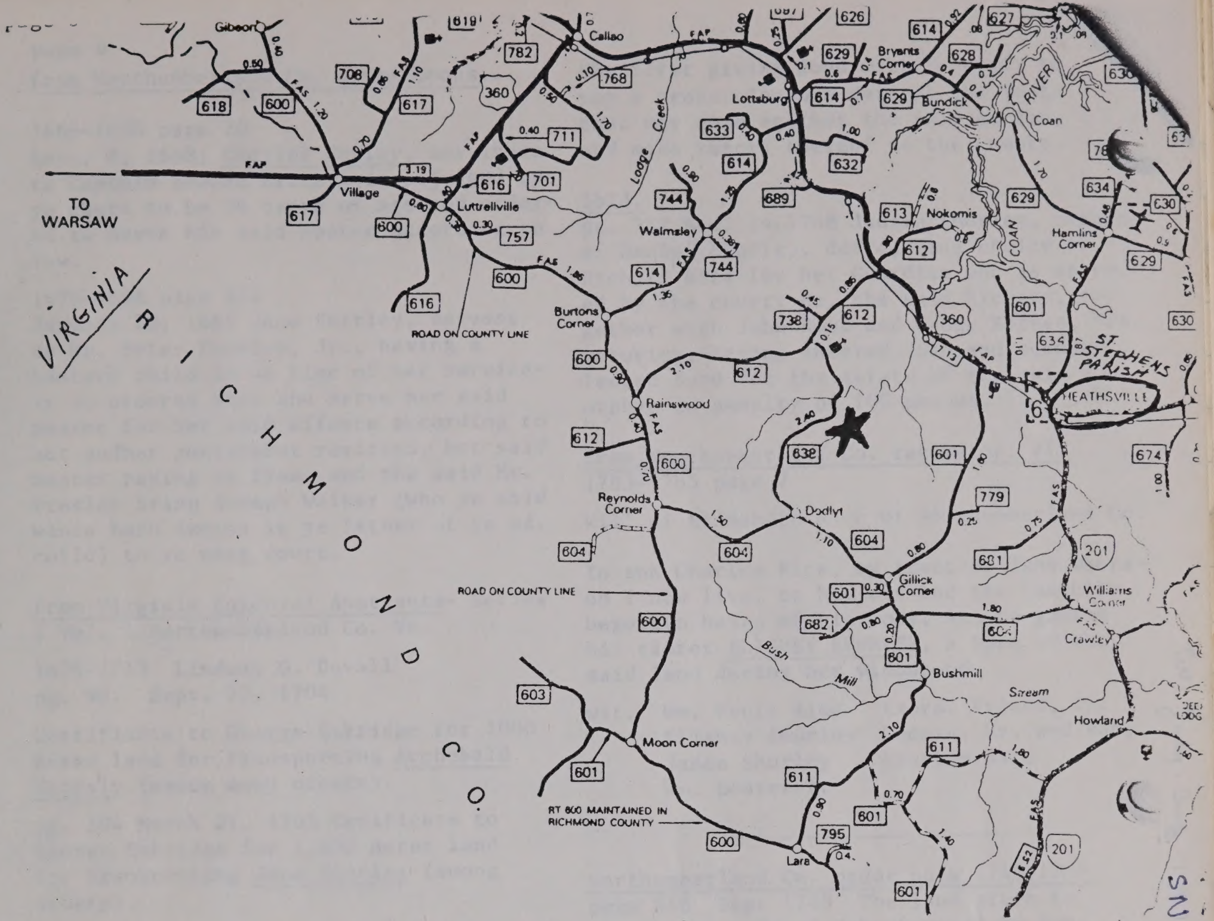
p. 66 - 17 Aug. 1732 - John Route being arrested to this Court at the suit of Richard Shurley for the sum of 50 lbs. and not appearing to answer said suit, condition order is granted to plaintiff.

p. 144 - 15 May 1734 - Thomas Shirley and wife Elizabeth acknowledge deeds of lease and release to James Oldham.

/Note that the land of Richard Shirley adjoined the land of John Oldham./

cont

SN - Jan - 1988


VIRGINIA
RICHMOND CO.
TO WARSAW
Gibeon
Village
Luttrellville
Callao
Lottsburg
Bryants Corner
Bundick
Coan
COAN RIVER
Nokomis
Hamlins Corner
Walmsley
Burtons Corner
Rainswood
Reynolds Corner
Dodlyt
Gillick Corner
Williams Corner
Crawley
Bushmill
Bush Mill Stream
Howland
Moon Corner
Lara
HEATHSVILLE
ST. STEPHENS PARISH
Lodge Creek
ROAD ON COUNTY LINE
ROAD ON COUNTY LINE
RT 600 MAINTAINED IN RICHMOND COUNTY
360
201
FAP
FAS

SN Jan 1988

Order Book 1737-43 - p. 253 - Peter Bearcroft is appointed guardian to Joseph Shirly, orphan of John Shirly deceased. 12 Apr. 1742

Note: In the deed from John Adams to John Shirley there is a reference to the "R. L. Road." Present day Route 600 is called the Ridge Road because it follows the "ridge line" between the Potomac and Rappahannock Rivers. Therefore, it is probable that the R. L. Road meant the Ridge Line Road. The Quintonoake tract was a large one and was in the area now called Rainswood. Notice the church named Oakland. It is on the Quintonoake tract.

You can see Coan Mill Stream on the map. Notice, however, that the road from the mill joined the Ridge Road at two points. However, at this point, my guess would be that the Shirley land was located on the south side of present day Route 638. (See blue area marked on map.)

from Northumberland Co. order books...

1666-1678 page 20
Sept. 8, 1668, Charles Shrley, servitude to Captain Edward Lyster, is adjudged by ye court to be 16 years of age and ordered to serve his said Master according to law.

1678-1698 page 322
January 20, 1685 Jane Shirley, servant to Mr. Peter Presley, Jr., having a bastard child in ye time of her service-it is ordered that she serve her said master for her said offence according to act andher punishment remitted, her said master paying ye fine, and the said Mr. Presley bring Joseph Walker (who ye said wence hath sworne is ye father of ye sd. child) to ye next court.

from Virginia Colonial Abstracts- Series 2 Vol. 1 Northumberland Co. Va.

1678-1713 Lindsay O. Duvall
pg. 98. Sept. 27, 1704

Certificate to George Eskridge for 1000 acres land for transporting Archebald Shirsly (among many others).

pg. 104 March 21, 1705 Cerificate to George Eskridge for 1,050 acres land for transporting Jane Shirley (among others).

DANIEL SHIRLEY b. March 24, 1717 in St. Stephens Parish, Northumberland County Virginia. He died there 1768.

He was the son of John Shirley who died about 1738 Northumberland Co. and John appears to be the son of Thomas Shirley who died in 1696 in Northumberland Co. Va.

Children of Daniel...
1. John b. Aug. 16, 1741
2. James b. Aug. 22, 1745
3. Richard b. July 12, 1746
4. Judith b. Sept. 6, 1751
5. Daniel b. May 1, 1754 to Dan. & Martha
6. Jane b. Jan 4, 1758 to Dan. & Martha

from Northumberland Co. Order bk 1767-70

pg. 315 Nov. 14, 1768 Ellis Harcum, William Harcumn and John Wornom by the Court appointed to settle Thomas Reid's account of his Administration of the estate of DANIEL SHURLEY, dec'd, and possess Lishey Shurley, the widow, with her part there of, and also with George Shurley's part. She first giving Bond with security to pay a proportionable part of the debts that may come against the said estate, and make report thereof to the County.

Ibid.
pg. 317 Nov. 14,1768 Judith Shurley, orphan of Daniel Shurley, dec'd, made choice of Richard Rice for her Guardian who is approved by the court; He, the said Richard, together with John Rout and Neddy Barnes, his security, having entered into and acknowledged Bond for the estate of the said orphan in penalty of 100 pounds.

from Northumberland Co. record bk. #12
1783-1785 page 7

Will of Elizabeth Rice of Northumberland Co.

To son Charles Rice, my tract of land whereon I now live, to him and and the lawfully begotten heirs of his body, And he giving his sister ELISHEY SHURLEY, a home on the said land during her widowhood.

wit. Wm. Penly Rice
Elishey Shurley
James Shurley
Wm. Bearcroft

Exors. Friend, Wm. Thomas, Sr. and son, Charles Rice

Northumberland Co. order book 1743-1749
page 518 Sept 1749 The land given to Elizabeth, wife of John Reaves' by her father, Edward Sanders, dec'd., divided according to the will of the said John Reaves between his two daughters. DANIEL SHIRLEY and Elizabeth Pew receiving their parts.

Northumberland Co. Record Book #8 1770-72

pg. 255 March 11, 1771 I, John Sheirley of Northumberland Co. do owe and stand justly indebted unto Elisha Harcum in the just sum of 200 pounds current money of Virginia; and that whereas the said John Shearley has bargained and sold unto Elisha Harcum one tract of land containing 100 acres, the said land lying in the said county of Northumberland and in St. Stephen's Parish on the north side of Great Wiccomico River near the ferry for which the said Elisha Harcum is to pay 80 pounds current money in two different payments. Now the said Elisha Harcum shall appoint and make a true and just title to the same and pay all costs that shall arise from the same.

wit; Thomas Gill
Simon White

John Shirley
Recorded June 10, 1771

SN-July-Aug.1987

Guy Perry 8-29-81

John Shirley
d. 1738
= Jane (Newman? Rogers?)

Argeland: dau
m. Eliz. Walker

Argeland (Jr.) & others.

Richard.
bpt. 1718-,
b. much earlier.
d. Scott Co. 1796
m. ① Margaret (d. 1794)
② Dorcas Cullins,

D. Vogt.
Guy Perry

Daniel
① = Martha ② = Judith

James
Thos.

George M. Shirley
b. bef. 1768
bapt. 1772

John
m
Eliz. Barmore
others.

D. Thrawley
Us etc.

Benj.
m. Eliz. Hughs,

John
m.
Elis. Fields

others.

Richard Jr.
b. 1795/6
7-30-1799

Ruth Burrell's

Kenneths.

Ruth Burrell & Guy — our best guess

at Shirleys of Abbeville SC.

Pr. Wm, Fauquier, Northumberland Cos. Va —

(over)

Dorcas Cullins bapt. into Turkey Creek Church.
in 1792

"Sister Shirley" d. 1794

"Dorcas Shirley" signed church oath - not dated.
Could be mother of any of Richard's kids
1795-96

Ky. group released from Turk. Crk. 1795 to
go to Ky.

* Turkey Creek records in S C Genealogist.

Rich. Sr

Va. Shirleys - Guy Perry outline
7 & 8/1981

Thomas

Thomas Shurley - Va -

1643 Thos. Shirle transported by Wm Warden for land in Westmoreland Co.

1656 Thos. Sherley living adjacent to Wm Pavy ith Elizabeth City Co.

1663 Thos Sherley transported by John Butler for land in Westmoreland Co.

~~B~~Beverly Fleet.
Virg. Colonial Abstracts Vol. 3 St. Stephens Parish Records, also lists (p. 79) "Richard Shurley, son of Richard, bapt. 7-9-1712" (?)

— unclear —

Will Records indicate probably all but two of these pre-1750 Shurley lines died out except two -

SAVE

Va. ~~Shirleys~~ Shurleys

Guy Perry outline 7-8/1981

L. O. Duvall Northumberland Co. Wills 1719-1748 p. 55

Thomas.[1] Shurley 7-15- d. 1696 Northumberland Co. Va.

1. Thomas bapt. 10-22-1666

* 2. Richard bapt. 8-6-1669, d. 1707 Middlesex Co.

3. Phebus (dau) bapt. 4-14-1673

4. Mary bapt. 6-8-1679

(St. Stephens parrish birth records) Va Colonial Abstracts Vol. 3

* 5. John - no baptism listed. - by will mentions brother Richard

- c 1760 -

Richard - bapt. 8-6-1669. Northumberland.

d. 1707 Middlesex Co. (moved to Middlesex 1704) (joined Christ Church Parrish)

m. Ann — Duff (widow of George Duff.) 1697/98

ann m. (3) John Williams 2-17-1708

(Abraham Duff b. 12-15-1696.)

chdn: 1. Ann. b. 12-12-1698, bapt. 3-31-1703 N'thumberland

Northumberland co. m. Wm Moulson 1720

2. Thomas b 12-19-1700, bapt 2-1-1701 d. 12-22-1727

Northumberland Co. St. Stephens Par. Middlesex Co.

3. Richard b. 8-8-1703, bapt. 1-20-1705 (d. 1728) "

Northumberland Co. St. Stephens Parrish Middlesex Co.

4. Margrett bapt. 9-3-1704 Middlesex Co. Christ Church

5. Judith bapt. 6-29-1707 d. 12-8-1720

Middlesex Co. Middlesex Co. " "

will probated Northumberland ~~Northumberland~~ Co. Wills p. 55 ~~[illegible]~~ ~~father~~ ~~property~~ ~~[illegible]~~

This line dies out — no males survive.

Va. Colonial Abstracts - Bev. Fleet. Vol. 3

St. Stephens Parrish Records - Northumberland Co.

~~Middlesex Co Christ Church Parrish Records Baptisms & Burials.~~

"Virginia Wills & Administrations - Clayton Torrence

"Virginia Colonial Abstracts" Vol 3 p. 80 Middlesex Co. Birthrecords of Christ Church parrish.

John, ~~Surley~~ Shurley b. c. 1760 - in own will names his deceased brother Richard,

Will dated 1-17-1737, probated 4/10/1738

Lewis & Booker

(over) Misc. Notes

Rich. Shirley - p 31 - ID 2749
mom prob. not Dorcas.

Arge Land (p. 37 - ID = 2751)
m. (1) ___
RM Esther Roach widow

poss. b. 2-20-1756
St. Stephens Parish, Northumberland Co. Va.
Fathered Ill. Child - 1777

1790 - Census - Abbeville Co. SC. 1 m. ov. 16 (Ar) 1 m. und. 16 (Ed) 6 fems (Wife + 5 daus.)
moved to Scott Co, Ky ~~aft 1807~~ aft. 1800, bef. 1807

1810 Census. Arge + Wife ov. 45 yrs.
(would be 54 yrs. old if Birth date correct)
first Wife d. soon aft 1810
d. before July 1818 - (will dated July 29, 1817 -
"weak of body but sound of mind + memory"
if Birth date OK - then 62 yrs. old.

Jane Shirley (p 49 - ID - 2791)
B 1790, Abbeville S.C.
D 1840 - Scott Co.
M. James Perry (1786 - 1845) bef. 1810 Census Scott Co.
Chldn. Milton Perry
Whit Perry
James Perry
(Perry & Allied Families from Colonial Days to Present Time) - Research by Guy Perry III

Hannah - illegitimate b. 8-3-1777 - Northumberland Co. Va.
Edw. b. 1783 Culpepper Co. Va. (p. 45 ID - 2788)
Betsy b. (p. 48 I-D - 2790) b. 1782
Jane b. 1790 - Abbeville, SC.

1796
1718
78

Guy Perry
8-29-81

Deck V.

Wm Walker d. 1761 Northumberland Co. Va
m. Ruth

Elizabeth named in Dad's will
m
Argelus Sr.

Thaddeus named in Dad's will

Arge's brother John
also m. an Elizabeth
1764 ~~Date~~ Court Order
showing John's widow
m. Phillip Bussell
Their first child bapt
St. Stephens parish
register 1747-50
in 1761 this Eliz.
was (no). Eliz. Shirley
but Eliz Bussell.

Lewis Vernon - son of — Andrew Vernon(?)

~~835 - Ind. Vincinnes District - Monroe Co. - Leeson Shirley. (letter to Elwood 10-7-81)~~

~~834 - Ind. Vincinnes Dist. Monroe Co. - Richard Shirley (letter to Elwood 10-7-81)~~

835 - Ind - Vincinnes Dist - Monroe Co. - John Leeson Shirley (letter to Elwood 10-7-81

1834-5 Richard Shirley, Leeson Shirley, John Leeson Shirley - IND LAND ENTRIES. VINCINNES DISTRICT PART 1 - WATERS. (CAROLINE SCOTT HARRISON CHAP. NSDAR p. 207 - Monroe Co.
See letter to Elwood Shirley 10-7-1981

Va Shirleys. Before ~~1700~~ - 1750
2 pre 1750 Shirley lines died out. The two that were left were ① Northumberland Shirleys, & ② Princess Anne Shirleys including John Shirley (d. 1701) & John Shirley Sr. will dtd. 1718
(from Gary Shirley - quoted in letter to Elwood 9-12-81

James Shirley d. 1801 Barren Co Ky - Bistline DAR application - James m. Mary McMekin 1781.
Ezekiel b. 1775-76. First wife possibly
— Twyman.
Robert Shirley & Wm Twyman claimed land
for James in — c. 1790

TITLE
DATE
Inf #1
Inf #2
Source 1
Source 2

James Shirley, d. 1801 Barren Co. — Mary Shirley's will 1833
witnessed by Joel Yancey, Wm & Lucy Twyman.
(Yanceys & Twymans related acc. to E. Shirley 9-2-81

James Shirley, patriot of Berkley Co. Va — son of Walter Shirley
E. Shirley 9-2-81

Barren Co. Group
James, Thomas & Richard — brothers. 1981 - no doubt
about Richard & James. The doubts concerned
Thomas. — (Elwood S. 9-2-81 Letter)

Dorcas m. Richard, d. 1796 Scott Co. — probably mother
of Wm Collins who m. Letitia (Lettie) dau of Thomas.
Elwood S. 9-2-81 Letter)

Va. Shirleys ① Prince Wm Co. & ② Fauquier Co. c 1780
Both had Thomas, John, James, Richard. One family
had Archibald. (from E. SHIRLEY 9-2-81)
Abstracts of FAUQUIER Co RECORDS.
HISTORY OF PRINCE WM CO. VA. — lists Taxpayers
for 1783. E Shirley 9-2-81

BARREN Co GROUP Cannot be documented between 1775-80
(1780 - ABBEVILLE S.C.?) from E. Shirley - 9-2-81

Elwood's WILLIAM - ONE CHILD NAMED NELSON 1-18-79
1-18-79

ARGE Ky ~~Gr~~ ~~Argean Ky in Kentucky~~ "Argeland"
Ruth Payne – Hartsburg, ILL. 62643
(descends from Wm son of Arge.
Elwood finds "Arge" & "Archebald" – 2-19-79

ELWOOD'S Wm – Bullitt Co. Ky 1802–1820
~~Elwood~~ Robert, son of Wm & Margaret – Tax
Records & Census. Elwood. 2-19-79

Ditto · Scott Co, Ky 1812 – Robert & Elizabeth to
Mahoney. Att'y – Wm Cardwell. (Robt.
Shirley m. Elizabeth Cardwell in Va.)
E. Shirley 2-19-79

~~Ditto~~
Ditto Scott Co. Ky 1816 (1811) Margaret Shirley
to Burch. Poss. connection.

Ditto – Fairfield Co. S.C. ~~Robert~~ 1790 Census.
Robt. Shirley ~~1 M 1 F~~ 1 M ov. 16, 2 M und. 16, 1 F.

Ditto MERCER Co Ky 1854 (-6-15) – RHODA wife of
Wm d. at 64 yrs. – Gravestone. E.S. 1-16-79

JAMES, d. Barrow Co. 1801 – Went to S.C. 1784 –
J. H. Young. E. Shirley 1-16-79

~~Elwoods~~

Elwood's Wm - Robt Shirley - War of 1812 - uncle or
poss. brother of Wm

Ditto - Isaac - b. c. 1785 - ~~Tipton C~~
~~in 1850 Census~~ Mercer Co. Ky 1820.
Minister prob.

Arge Jr. - ~~Census~~ Still in SC 1790 Census

James d. Barren Co. 1801 - Came to Ky 1792
Malinda b. 1791 S.C.; Permilia b. 1793 Ky
E.S. 1-8-79

Elwood's Wm b. 1787 - ~~d.~~ 1789 Ky or N.C.
E.S. 1-8-79
Names James, Mary, Malinda occur in
this line. 1-8-79

Elwood's Wm - with Isaac as young man
ES. 1-8-79

Arge Jr. - Scott Co. 1810 Census.
1 m. ov. 45, 1 F ov. 45 E.S. 1-6-79

Arge Jr. - Scott Co. Long Lick Baptist Church records
with Edmond 1805 - Archebald ES 1-6-79

Arge Jr. b. c 1750, d. 1817 - Scott Co. Mo.
m - 1st ___ ; 2nd Esther Roach
ES 1-6-79

$2053.45
M.R.
$1309.50
Left $743.95
Knights Inn.
Ft Wayne.

Arge Jr. Will abstract – Scott Co. Ky 1817
Wife Esther, Sons Edmund & William, Daus.
Dolly, Nancy Smith, Betsy Wright, Jane
Perry, Polly, Malinda Roach (dau of
Esther.) ES 1-6-79

Arge Jr. C 1810 1st Wife d. c 1810 E.S. 1-6-79

Arge Jr. 1810 Scott Co. Census -
Esther (Roach?) "Shirley"
1 M und. 10; 1 Fem. und. 10, 1 Fem. 10-16,
2 Fem. 16-26, 1 Fem. ov. 45

Arge Jr. 1809 Wm Roach died 1st Husb. of Esther who
m. Arge, c 1810-13. ~~Wm Roach b 1814~~
Wm Roach Shirley b. 1814 (History written
by Wm's descendants 1930's).

Arge. J. 1810 Census: Children of Esther & Wm Roach - Fielden,
Sarah, Betsy, Anna, Lucinda,
Peggy. (Wm Roach Shirley History)

~~Ky. Groups~~

Barren Co. Group: Pr. Wm Co., Va - 1782
S.C. 1785 - 89
Ky. 1790 (1795)   E.S. 1-6-79

Elwood's Wm - Childn: Wm Frank, Elizabeth, Nelson, James M. b. 1825, Malinda, Andrew J, Joseph W & Elijah G.   ES 1-6-79

Va. Shirleys Thomas d. 1696 - Northumberland Co. - at least five childn. (St. Stephen's Parrish Records.)

2nd gen.

1. Thomas bapt. 10-22-1666
2. Richard bapt. 8-6-1669 - (d. 1707 Middlesex Co.)
3. Phebus (dau.) bapt. 4-14-1673
4. Mary bapt. 6-8-1679
5. John Shirley no bapt. listed

Va Shirleys

p. 79 A Beverly Fleet VIRGINIA COLONIAL ABSTRACTS, Vol. 3
~~shows. Richard Shirley.~~ Baptism Record shows.

p. 79 Richard ~~Shirley~~ Shurley, "~~son of Richard~~" "son of Raphaird", bpt. 7-9-1712

p. 80 Thomas bapt. 2-1-1701
Ann bapt. 3-31-1703
Richard bapt. 1-20-1705
} "Children" of Richard (b. 1669)

3rd gen

7

Richard b. 1703, bapt. 1705 – d. 1727-8.
Will probated 1728 Northumberland Co.
Admin. by Nicholas Nowland – ~~[illegible]~~ prob. "Moulson"

Ann Shirley m. (dau of Ric. Sr.) Richard Moulson – Middlesex Co. 1720
No other record of a Nowland in Va. –
Richard Moulson will prob. 1730 Middlesex Co.

James d. 1801 Barren Co – Mary McMekin –
Torrence Va. Wills & Adms – McMacken – Frederick
Co. – McMachen Ohio Co. McMechen –
Ohio Co. McMiken – Norfolk Co.

Thomas Shirley ~~Virginia~~ d 1698
(Shirle) 1643 – Transported by Wm Warder – Westmoreland Co.
Sherley 1656 Living adjacent to Wm Parry – Elizabeth City Co
Sherley 1663 Transported by John Buttler Westmoreland

Northumberland Co. Va. Record bk. #13

1785-1787 page 243 May 15, 1786

John Shearly of Norfolk Co. to John Coles of Northumberland Co. for the sum of 150 pounds current money of the state - 100 acres land lying in the Parish of St. Stephens Parishon Great Wiccomoco River near Taylor's Ferry, bounded at a corner cedar post of Elizabeth Keeve and a line of Moses Taylor, thence along Royston Betts' line. thence along the said Coles, thence beginning, including the quantity of 100 acres and if not that quantity, to be made up to the said Cole's out of Captain Sanders' patent which was first granted, with all houses, gardens, orchards, out buildings, etc...

John Sharley X

Wit: Thomas Betts
John Cottrell
Cuthbert Harcym
John Webb

NOTE:

This appears to be John Shirley, son of Daniel.

In the special Tax list of Virginia 1782-1787, John and Daniel Shirley are listed in Norfolk Co. Va.

Daniel is listed with 5 people in the district from Edmond's Hill to Princess Anne and Carolina lines as far as the Northwest River.

Could they be......the sons of Daniel Shurley who died in Northumberland Co. in 1768?

Daniel Shurley of Norfolk Co. Va. was living in the adjoining county of Princess Anne as of 1814. His will reveals he still owned a large tract of land in Norfolk Co. Va.

THIS DANIEL SHURLEY WAS THE GREAT GRANDFATHER OF O. HENRY.

JOHN SHURLEY b. ca. 1671 and d. 1738 in Northumberland Co. Va. His children on the St. Stephens Parish records are:

1. Ann b. July 31, 1706
2. John b. Sept 24, 1708
3. Grace b. Feb 17, 1710
4. Joseph b. ____
5. Elizabeth b. ____
6. Daniel b. Mar 24, 1717
(cont.)
7. Newman b. FEb 11, 1719
8. Argaland b. Apr 17, 1721
9. Mary b. Aug 1, 1722

JOHN SHURLEY's Will...Northumberland bk p. 7

To my son John Shurley and lawfully begotten heirs of his body - my home plantation.

To my son Daniel Shurley and the lawfully begotten heirs of his body - all my lands at the Coach Road adjoining to the lands of my brother, Richard Shurley, dec'd.

To my son John Shurley-one feather bed and furniture.
To my son Daniel Shurley-one feather bed and furniture.
To my son Argaland Shurley- one feather bed and furniture. To my son Joseph- same...
To my daughter Grace- one feather bed and furniture.
To my daughter Elizabeth-one feather bed and furniture.

The rest of my estate to be divided equally between the above children.
Executor: Son, John Shurley
Wit. John Foushee

Will written Jan 17, 1737
Probated April 10, 1738

Note: No wife mentioned. Also the only sons mentioned are John (who died in 1742), Daniel, Argaland and Joseph. The other sons must have died before their father.

Ibid. page 29 May 4, 1738 appraisment of the estate of John Shirley, dec'd granted by the court by request of John Shirley, Jr., Exor.
Recorded May 8, 1738

Included live stock, furniture, violin, tools etc..
Appraisers: James Farned, Edward Barnes and Robert Clark, Jr.

John Shurley, Jr. will recorded in book 1738-43 of Northumberland Co. Va. page 169

To my wife Betty Shirly and the child she is now with- all my movable estate of any kind whatsoever to be equally divided and if the child should die - its part to go to my brother Archland Shirly.

Wit: Peter Beacroft W.W. Mar 30, 1742
Susan Greensteed W.P. Apr 12, 1742
Robert Clark, Jr.

Note from researcher:

At the probate, Susan Greensteed is listed as Susanna Shirley.
Ibid. Cont....

cont

SN July-Aug. 1987

Northumberland Co. Va. Record bk. #13

1783-1787 page 263 May 15, 1786

John Sharrly of Norfolk Co. to John Coles of Northumberland Co. for the sum of 130 pounds current money of the state - 100 acres land lying in the Parish of St. Stephens Parish on Great Wicomico River near Taylor's ferry, bounded on a corner cedar post of Elizabeth Keene and a line of Newen Taylor, thence along Boughton Betts' line, thence along the said Coles, thence beginning, including the quantity of 100 acres and if not that quantity, to be made up in the said Cole's out of Captain Landers' patent which was first granted, with all houses, gardens orchards, out buildings, etc....

John Sharley X

Wit: Thomas Betts
John Cottrell
Cuthbert Bettson
John Webb

NOTE:

This appears to be John Shirley, son of Daniel.

In the special Tax list of Virginia 1682-1704, John and Daniel Shurley are listed in Norfolk Co. Va.

Daniel is listed with 5 people in the district from Edmond's Hill to Princess Anne and Carolina lines as far as the Northwest River.

Could they be..... the sons of Daniel Shurley who died in Northumberland Co. in 1708?

Daniel Shurley of Norfolk Co. Va. was living in the adjoining county of Princess Anne as of 1715. His will reveals he still owned a large tract of land in Norfolk Co. Va.

THIS DANIEL SHURLEY WAS THE GREAT GRANDFATHER OF O. HENRY.

JOHN SHURLEY b. ca. 1677 and d. 1738 in Northumberland Co. Va. His children on the St. Stephens Parish records are:

1. Ann b. July 31, 1706
2. John b. Sept 28, 1708
3. Grace b. Feb 17, 1710.
4. Joseph b.
5. Elizabeth b.
6. Daniel b. Mar 26, 1713

(cont.)

7. Newman b. Feb 11, 1719
8. Argaland b. Apr 17, 1721
9. Mary b. Aug 1, 1722

JOHN SHURLEY's WILL...Northumberland bk p. 1

To my son John Shurley and lawfully begotten heirs of his body - my home Plantation.

To my son Daniel Shurley and the lawfully begotten heirs of his body - all my lands at the Coach Road adjoining to the lands of my brother, Richard Shurley, dec'd.

To my son John Shurley-one feather bed and furniture.
To my son Daniel Shurley-one feather bed and furniture.
To my son Argaland Shurley- one feather bed and furniture. To my son Joseph Shurley-...
To my daughter Grace- one feather bed and furniture.
To my daughter Elizabeth-one feather bed and furniture.

The rest of my estate to be divided equally between the above children.
Executor: Son, John Shurley
Wit. John Foushee

Will written Jan 17, 1738
Probated April 26, 1738

Note: no wife mentioned. Also the only sons mentioned are John (who died in 1748), Daniel, Argaland and Joseph. The other sons must have died before their father.

Ibid. page 29 Mar 4, 1738 appraisement of the estate of John Shirley, dec'd granted by the court by request of John Shirley, Jr., Exor.
Recorded May 8, 1738

Included live stock, furniture, pewter, goods etc..
Appraisers: James Fennell, Elmore Barnes and Robert Clark, Jr.

John Shurley, Jr. will recorded in Book 1743-49 of Northumberland Co. Va. page

To my wife Betty Shirly and the child she is now with- all my moveable estate of any kind whatsoever to be equally divided and if the child should die - its part to go to my brother Argaland Shirly.

Wit: Peter Beacraft W.B. Mar 30, 1748
Spence Greenstead W.P. Apr 12, 1748
Robert Clark, Jr.

Note from researcher:

At the probate, Spence Greenstead is listed as Spencer Ball etc.

Ibid. Cont....

Ibid page 184 to John Shirley, Jr. will.

May 1, 1742 In pursuance to an order of court granted to Betty Shirley and Arjalon Shirley, Exors of the last will and testament of John Shirley, dec'd, we whose names are underwritten, being first sworn before Mr. Matthew Quell, have appraised the above desceased's estate in court money as came to our view, viz: livestock tools and household articles, etc...

No total given. Robert Clark, Jr
Recorded May 10, 1742 Edward Barnes
Elias Edmonds, Jr

[Note...when Daniel Shurley is listed in Norfolk Co. Va. in 1782-1787, it mentions he lives in district from Edmond's Hill to Princess Anne....Could this Edmond's Hill have something to do with the above Elias Edmond ???? Just a thought!]. (Another thought...Could this be where the names of Elias Shirley and Edmond Shirley come from? Was Elias Edmonds related or close enough friend to name some Shirley children for ???)

Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-1749 page 80 Apr 11, 1748 John Sharley, dec'd in 1742.

To the probate of John Sharley will	150.
To recording the will	40.
To Ormbee Haynie	109.
To Wm. Hughlett	162.
To David McCullock	154.
To. Wm. Greenstreet	209.
To Wm. Gill	40.
To John Oldham	44.
To Gras. Shirley	150.
To Daniel Shirley	30.
To Argeland	100.
To his levie	26.
To Quit rents of his land	12.
To Two gallons and one half of brandy	90.
To two pounds of sugar at 8 per	16.
	1,383
These debts that are against John Sharley's estate:	186
Then received of:	1,197
By Zachariah Hefford	66
By John Mealley	25
By Samuel Orgain	95
	186

Argeland Sherley, Executor.

At a court held for Northumberland Co. the 11th of April 1748. This account of Adm. of the estate of John Sharley dec'd was returned and by the court ordered to be recorded.

Note the many ways the name Shirley is spelled in these records for the same family or even for the same person.

EDITORS COMMENTS: I would like to know who is George Shirley? He is mentioned in the administration papers of Daniel Shurley and I have seen his name on other papers...not all given here. He is not listed as a son of Daniel. He is also not listed as a brother of Daniel.

In 1699, George Shirley was a surveyor and in 1702 he was a sherriff and J.P. Could George be a brother to John who was born about 1671 and died in 1738, father of Daniel? George Sr. & George Jr.?

Another of the name George appears in Prince William Co. Va. as early as 1783 and is there until at least 1790 era.

A Thomas Shirley was Sheriff in 1707 in Northumberland Co. Va. This is no doubt the son of Thomas Shirley. He was born Oct. 22, 1666 St. Stephens Parish.

So...we have in Northumberland Co. Va. in those earliest of dates:

THOMAS OF ST. STEPHENS PARISH
His children as listed in the records...

1. Thomas b. Oct. 22, 1666
2. Richard b. Aug. 6, 1669 d. 1728
   wife Ann
   (1) Thomas b. Feb 1, 1701
   (2) Ann b. Mar 31, 1703
   (3) Richard b. Jan 20, 1705
   (4) Richard b. Feb 8, 1712
3. Phebus b. Apr 14, 1673
4. Mary b. June 8, 1676
5. John who died in 1738 refers to his land as next to his brother, Richard. He is not listed in the records as a son of Thomas. Is this the case with George Shurley too? Is he a son also and not mentioned in the records? They could have been born before coming to St. Stephens Parish, Northumberland or?

[John's children listed on previous pg.]

Our researcher says she is sure that the Shirleys of Prince William Co. Va. are the ones from Northumberland Co. Va.

We do have a good researcher in Pr. Wm. Co. now and she is very busy helping with good research. I should also add she will be working in Fauquier and other counties. We had the pleasure of meeting her, listening to her, and she was very kind to accompany us on our bus as we visited the former sites of the Shirley land. She gave me the map with the properties identified and I shall add this in this issue of the NEWS. She will now begin trying connect families.

cont

SN July-Aug-1987

Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1763-66 page 6.

Nov. 8, 1766, Wenefred Shirley, orphan of John Shirley, dec.'d, made choice of Samuel Steel for her guardian who is aproved by the court. He the said Steel together with Mathew Neale and George Harvey, his security, having entered into and acknowledged bond for the estate of the said orphan in penalty of 200 pounds.

Ibid. page 269 Feb 13, 1764 Report of the settlement of John Shirley's estate was this day returned and ordered to be recorded.

[Note...Samuel Steel has property adjoining Thomas and Mary Shirley and John and Elizabeth Shirley in Fauquier Co. Va. in 1771-74 era!].

From editor...It sure took along time to settle and record John Shirley, Jr. estate. He died in 1742. The child his wife was expecting at the time of his death was Winifred. In 1766, this daughter Winifred would be about 24 years old!

ARGELAND SHIRLEY

Northumberland Co. Va. Record bk. #9 1772-1776 page 38.

Aug. 22, 1772, David Boyd and Margaret his wife, of St Stephens and of Northumberland, to Argeland Shirley of the same parish and county, for the sum of 9,270 pounds of tobacco - all that messuage and tenement plantation and tract of land whereon the said Argeland Shirley now liveth as tenant to the said David Boyd, lying in the afore said parish an county, containing 100 acres and bounded by the lands now in possession of Richard Greenstead, Robt. Stott, the R.L. path, Pemberton Claughton, formerly Duckers, the land formerly Wm. Harding's then George Betts, then Wm. Downman's, now James Littrells and Parker Beaucham, with all houses, orchards, woods, etc.. David Boyd

Wit: John Maurrison Margaret Boyd
Will. Lewis
William Rout

Sept. 14, 1772, A mortage from Arjalon Shairley to David Boyd was acknowledged by the said Sairley and admitted into court.

1773-1783 Page 529 Sept 10, 1782 Argeland plantiff against Hugh McGee, def.

Richmond Co. Va. p.p. Tax list records ARJALON SHURLEY there in 1787. [researchers note says this is strange as he owned nothing and did not live there].

There is a Joseph Shurley on the list from 1782 thru 1787. Is this Argalands brother from Northumberland Co. Va.?

Richmond Co. Will bk. 1725-1753 p. 595

Jan. 24, 1749/50 ARGELAND SHURLEY, Hugh Lambert and William Hatley witnesses to the will of George Kirk of Richmond Co. Va

On the Northumberland Co. p.p. tax list of 1782, 1792, 1794,1796, 1797, 1798, 1799 1800 Arjalon or Argeland Shirley.

Prince William Co. Va.

1783 Archibald Shurley p.p.tax list

South Carolina Jan 22,1785...

Argeland and Susannah, his wife were among the charter members of the Turkey Creek Baptist church near the line between Laurens and Abbeville Co. S.C.

On June 29, 1788...

Daby Walker sold 200 acres on Walnut Creek to Archibald Shirley of Laurens Co. S.C.

On Nov. 2, 1792 Argey Shirley of Laurens Co. S.C. sold to William South 200 acres on a branch which empties into Walnut Creek, signed Argey Shirley and Suannah Shirley.

1790 Census... lists 1 son over 16 and 1 son under 16, and 5 daughters.

Kentucky

Argeland and Susannah Shirley are on the church records of Great Crossing Church in Scott Co. Ky.

Argeland and Susannah, and Esther, after the death of Susannah, at the Longlick Baptist Church in Scott Co. Kentucky.

Argeland's will of 1818 in will book #4 on page 339 Scott Co. Ky.

SN July Aug. 1987

Now available from the Shirley Assoc. !

Permission has been given by John A. Schutz for us to reprint GOVERNOR WILLIAM SHIRLEY's BIOGRAPHY written by him and published in 1961.

We will reproduce in the same style as the Elizabethans Errant book about the three Shirley brothers in England. The price $15. There are 292 pages. Order from:

BETTY SHIRLEY 10256 Glencoe Dr. Cupertino,
California 95014

end.

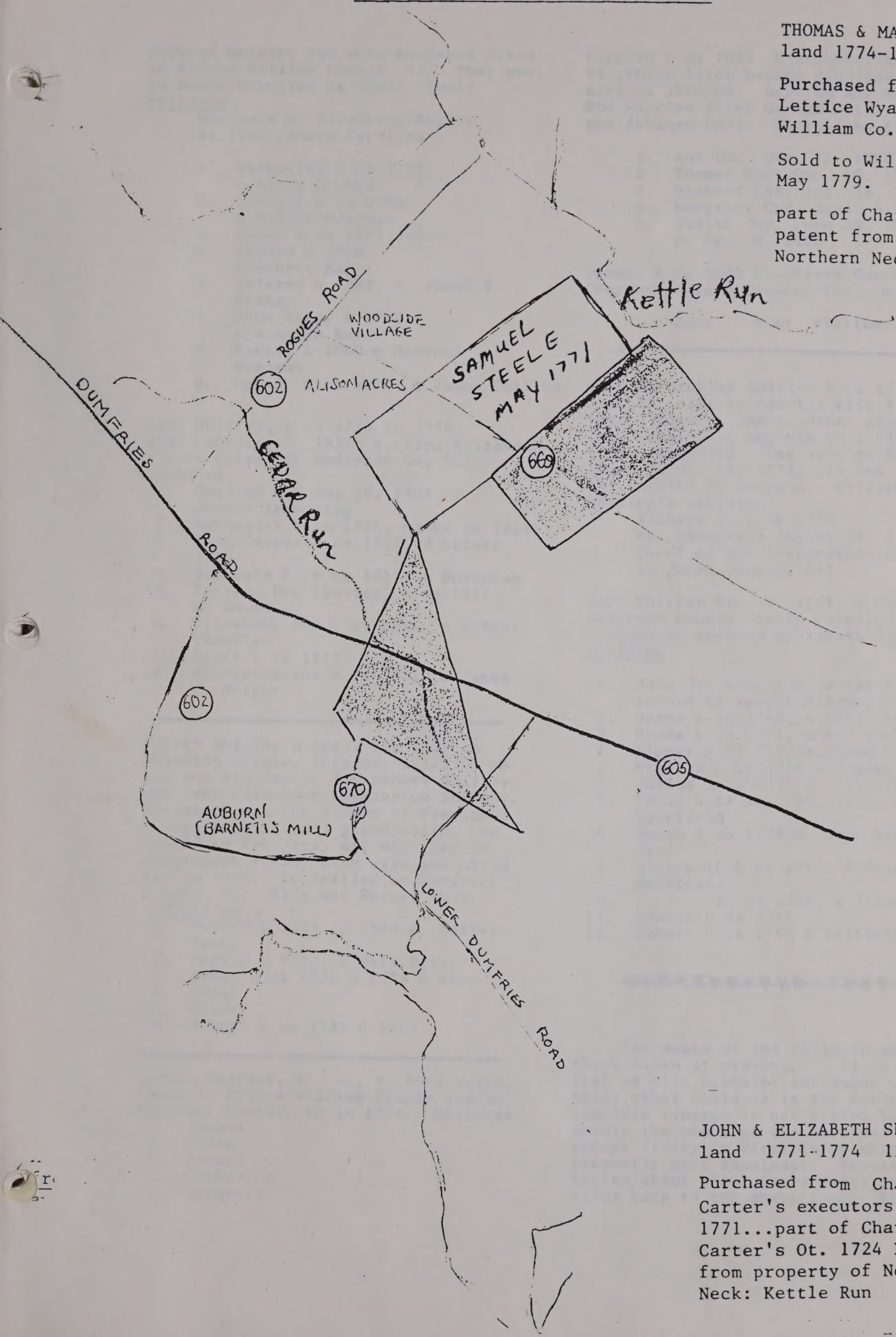
SHIRLEY LANDS IN FAUQUIER CO. VA.

THOMAS & MARY SHIRLEY'S
land 1774-1779 102 acres

Purchased from William & Lettice Wyatt of Prince William Co. Va. May 1774

Sold to William Cooke May 1779.

part of Charles Carter's patent from Property of Northern Neck: Kettle Run


ROGUES ROAD
WOODSIDE VILLAGE
602
ALISON ACRES
SAMUEL STEELE MAY 1771
Kettle Run
669
DUMFRIES ROAD
CEDAR Run
602
670
605
AUBURN (BARNETTS MILL)
LOWER DUMFRIES ROAD

SN July-Aug. 1987

JOHN & ELIZABETH SHIRLEY'S
land 1771-1774 150 acres

Purchased from Charles Carter's executors, Mar. of 1771...part of Charles Carter's Ot. 1724 Patent from property of Northern Neck: Kettle Run

Colonies Shirley

Richard Shirley and wife Margaret lived in Prince William County, VA. They went to South Carolina in 1784. Their children:

Benjamin m. Elizabeth Hughes
ca 1786, South Carolina

1. Nathaniel b ca 1787, m Nancy Grubbs
2. Letitia b ca 1789, m Wildon Pearman
3. James b ca 1791 -----
4. Armand b 1792, m Robert Kay
5. Julanez b 1794, m. James W. Richey
7. John Riley b 1798, m Acemith Kay
8. Mastin b 1800 m Rachael McAdams
9. Rapady b ca 1802, m James Cullins

John Shirley, b ca 1770 to 1776, died February 2, 1832; married Elizabeth Fields (lived in Anderson Co, SC) children:

1. Obadiah H b Aug 29, 1804, m Jennie Armstrong
2. Nathaniel b ca 1806, moved to Texas
3. John Jasper b ca 1808, d before 1832
4. Benjamin E. b ca 1811, m Susannah
5. Loranzo Dow (Loving) b ca 1813, m. Rebecca
6. Elizabeth Ann b ca 1815, m Robert Chamblee
7. Arnis b ca 1817
8. Ann Catherine b ca 1822, m James C. Wright

Walter Shirley b April 27, 1690 in Staunton Harold, England, d 1755. He was the 8th son of Sir Robert Shirley and Lady Elizabeth Washington Shirley. Elizabeth was the sister of President George Washington's grandfather. He landed in New Jersy and migrated to Shenandoah Valley with wife and children in 1745. He settled in Fredrick County, VA. Wife was Dorcas Avis.

Children

1. Walter b 1728. d 1804 m. Hester Vance
2. Jarvis b 1732, m Mary Riley
3. James b ca 1735 d 1785 m Mary
4. Sarah
5. Dorcas
6. Robert b ca 1745 d 1815

Thomas Shirley, b-----, m. Anne Wyatt, lived in Prince William County and in Fauquier County, VA in 1774. Children:

1. Thomas
2. Hawte
3. Edward
4. Catharine
5. Conquest

Richard b ca 1673, Northumberland Co., VA (which later became Middlesex Co.), died ca 1708/09. Married Ann ca 1697. She married first George Duff, had a son Abraham Duff. Third John Williams.

1. Ann Chr. Dec. 12, 1698
2. Thomas Chr. Dec. 19, 1700
3. Richard Chr. Aug. 18, 1703
4. Margaret Chr. Sept. 3, 1704
5. Judith Chr. June 29, 1707, d. Dec. 8, 1720

Thomas b ca 1675 Middlesex County (Northumberland County, VA). m --??

1. Jane m Mr. Williams

William Stubley Shirley b ca 1732, Ireland; came to America with 4 brothers, Edward, James, John, and Richard. They settled in Augusta Co., VA and from there separated. One went to KY, another to SC. By 1775, all but Richard had settled in Georgia. William S. Shirley's children:

Richard C. b ca 1755
Wm. Stubley b August 31, 1757
(most of his descendents settled in Jones County, GA)

John Shirley Sr., b. 1738, d 1808, Anderson County, South Carolina probably married Elizabeth Barmore
children:

1. John Jr. b ca 1767 m 1st Elizabeth second Elizabeth Mitchell
2. James b ca 1769, m Eliz. Smith
3. Rhoda b ca 1771, m Wm. Grubbs
4. Nipper b ca 1772 m. Jane Cheeves
5. William b ca 1774 m Jemima Gant
6. Joshua b ca 1775 m. Eliz Long
7. Polly b ca Aug. 14, 1789, m. Wm Wakefield
8. Sarah b ca 1779 m. John Wakefield Jr.
9. Elizabeth b ca 1781, m Hezekiah Wakefield
10. ------- b. ca 1783, m Thomas Loller
11. Leanah b ca 1785
12. Robert b ca 1788 m Leitresta

****

The names of the children above are those known at present. It is hoped that we will discover the names of their other children in the future. The complete lineage is not listed here, merely the names of the earliest family groups living in Virginia of which we presently have knowledge. Future articles about their descendants will refer back to the above family lines.

1985

NORTHUMBERLAND CO VA. to Prince William Co. Va.

SHIRLEYS

Northumberland Co...
On July 15, 1696, Richard Shirley petitioned to probate the last will of Thomas Shirley.

March 10, 1697-98, Richard Shirley granted 250 acres near the head of a swamp which runs out of CHICACONE River called "Kings Creek Swamp" adjoining Robert Luck and John Oldham.
(Northern Neck Grants 2 page 236)
[I also have in my records but no source that Richard Shirley had 250 acres on Kings Creek on May 10, 1690].

The Parish for Northumberland was St Stephens Parish. In the parish records of the earliest times we find:
Thomas Shurley and the following children were born to him:

Thomas Shurley b. Oct 22, 1666
Richard Shurley b. Aug 6, 1669
Phebus Shurley b. Apr 4, 1673
Mary Shurley b. June 8, 1676

In later records we find:

Richard Shurley as the father of:
Thomas Shurley b. Feb 1, 1701
Ann Shurley b. Mar 31, 1703
Richard Shurley b. Jan 20, 1705
Richard Shurley b. July 9, 1712
(the first Richard of 1705 must have died and the next son named for him and his father).

John Shurley as the father of:
Ann b. July 31, 1706
John b. Sept 24, 1708
Grace b. Feb 17, 1710
James b. Feb 8, 1712
Daniel b. Mar 24, 1717
Ergilan b. Apr 17, 1721
Newman b. Feb 11, 1719
Mary Aug 1, 1722

These are the only names for the above people I found in the: (St Stephens) Virginia Colonial Abstracts Records of births 1661-1810 Volume 3. Fleet, the arthur, says for us not to accept his interpretation of these miserably written entries as final.

[Updike lists a John Shurley chr. ca. 1671 as a child of Thomas Shurley].

The following names are the earlier names for Northumberland as I have listed with the earlier dates that person is mentioned in Northumberland records. (He is usually mentioned several times in different years).

Thomas Shurley died here in 1696
George Shurley, surveyor in 1699
Thomas Shurley, sherriff in 1707

Westmoreland Co. (formed 1653 from Northumberland Co.)

1660 Robert Sherly proved will
1663 Thomas Shirley 359 acres
1729 John Shirley, Justice of Peace

Richmond Co.

Thomas and Sara, quit rent

Spotsylvania Co.

1743 Thomas witness deed
1744 John & Eliz bought land

Caroline Co

1735 Thomas and Mary witness deed
1744 John and Eliz bought land

Orange Co

1742 William Sharlle
1751 Richard
1760 Michael (info was sent that Michael Shirley m. Katy Franz ca. 1760 Orange Co, now Shennandoah Co). I recorded this but will the person who wrote this please contact me again! I didn't give you credit for it.

Culpeper Co.

1763 James, surveyor of road
1774 Richard and Peggy dismissed from Fauquier Co. to Culpeper Co. church
1787 James and Judith witness will

Fauquier Co. [Broad Run Baptist church]

1763 Thomas dismissed from " church to go south
1776 Elijah
1777 Archibald, James and Richard
1779 Thomas and Mary
1771 James m. Mary McMekin

FOR MORE INFO ON FAUQIER AND PRINCE WILLIAM CO SEE APRIL 1982 issue of the NEWS pages 15-16.

Fairfax Co.

1749-53 Richard and Mary

Prince William County

1753 William Shurley living near Chapmans Mill
1755 John Shurley " " "
1757 Thomas and Mary
1782-86 James, Richard, Thomas, Arge, Wm., Elijah, George and Richard

EARLIEST SHIRLEYS

1623 James City, Co. Va. Richard
1633 Henrico Co. Va. Daniel
1636 James City Co. Va. Edward
1642 James City Co. Va. Henry
1643 James City Co. Va. Thomas
1650 Norfolk Co. Va. Thomas
1663 Charles City Co. Va. Daniel
1663 Westmoreland Co. Va. Thomas
1660 Westmoreland Co. Va. Robert
1662 New Kent Co. Va. Samuel
1664 Henrico Co. Va. Robert
1664 Rapphanock Co. Va. Nicholas
1673 York Co. Va. Richard
1671 Elizabeth City Co. Va. Thomas
1699 Northumberland Co. Va. George
1687 Northumberland Co. Va. Thomas
1696 Northumberland Co. Va. Thomas
1701 Prince Anne Co. Va. John

James City Co. Va.
1623 Richard
1636 Edward (overseer)
1642 Henry
1643 Thomas
1652 William

Henrico Co. Va.
1633 Henry (land)
1637 Agnes (500 acres)
1664 Robert (2093 acres)

Elizabeth City Co. Va.
1656 Thomas(d. here 1667, no heirs)

Charles City Co. Va.
1663 Daniel

Norfolk Co. Va.
1650 Thomas
1690 Richard and John granted land

Northampton Co. Va.
1642 John

New Kent Co. Va.
1662 Samuel (1500 acres)

Rappohannock Co. Va.
1664 Nicholas
1668 Nicholas (356 acres)

Westmoreland Co. Va.
1660 Robert proved will of C.Doyle
1662 Robert witnessed deed
1663 Thomas (359 acres)

Northumberland Co. Va.
1699 George (sheriff)
1690 Richard (250 acres)
1696 Thomas (d.here in 1696)
1687 Thomas
1689 George

1985

MIDDLESEX CO VA.

Richard b. ca. 1673 DIED 1708 wife Ann
    1. Thomas b. ca. 1700 (no sons) DIED 1727
    2. Richard b. ca. 1703 (no info)

???Co. Va.

Richard b. ca. 1712
    1. Robert b. ca. 1736 wife Jane
        (1). John b. ca. 1766 m. ___ Gwin
        (2). Elijah b. 1768 m. Nancy Gwin
    2. John b. ca. 1738 Culpeper Co. Va. m. Rebecca___
        (1). Thomas b. ca. 1760
        (2). Robert b. ca. 1768
        (3). Nathaniel b. ca. 1770
        (4). John b. ca. 1777 m. Lucretia
    3. Thomas (no info)

SPOTSYLVANIA CO. VA.

Thomas b. ca. 1660 to weak to work in 1743
    1. John b. ca. 1700 DIED 1764 Spots. Co.
        (1). John b. ca. 1733 wife Elizabeth
            A. John b. ca. 1760 wife Frances Yates
            B. Thomas b. ca. 1761 wife Mollie Yates

NORTHUMBERLAND CO. VA.

Thomas b.____ DIED 1696 Northumberland Co. Va.

    1. Richard b. ca. 1669 wife Ann
        (1) Thomas b. ca. 1701
        (2) Richard b. ca. 1712 (did he go to Laurens Co. SC. ?)
    2. John b. ca. 1671 wife_____
        (1. John b. 1708 DIED 1742 wife Betty (dau Winifred)
        (2) James b. ca. 1712
        (3) Joseph b. ca. 1714 wife Mary
        (4) Daniel b. ca. 1717
        (5) Newman b. ca. 1719
        (6) Argeland b. ca. 1721 wife Susannah

NORFOLK CO. Va. Pr Geo & Pr Ann Co. Va.

Thomas here in 1650 (father-in-law leaves money for a grandson if named Daniel Shirley)

John DIED 1701 widow Rebbecca

John b. ca. 1670 DIED 1718 wife Eleanor

    1. George b. ca. 1690
    2. John b. ca. 1692 he was in Pr George Co. Va.

Research in 1975 by David R. Schaeffermeyer, 724 Glendale St., Salt Lake

RUTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
AMARILLO, TEXAS 79107

Northumberland Co., Va
Fiducíary Index.
7765

Index of Reports

p 297 Shirley John Adm + Acct. 6/361
" Judith Pop with husbands Est. 7/409
" " Estate delivered 7/410
" John Adm + Acct. 28/481
" James " " G/626
" " H Tns report + sale M/611
" Ann Gdnshp acct. A/618
" Alice Jane " " A/621 (3/60, 114, 6
" " " , " 2/245
" Ann 2/247 3/58 4/306
" Geo D. Final report O/445
" " " Inheritance O/584
" " " P/126
" Mary + Martha Gdn. G/620, 623 2/412, 3/5
" Martha Division of Slaves C/363, 264 O/20
" Robert B/208, D/8,
" Inventories + Appraisements + Accts

Daniel Inv. 9/203
Eliz R. Acct. Sales 30/288
Geo. Inv 24/458, 460 P/124
John Acct Sales 28/479
James Inv. (+ acct.) G/622, 624
Robt " " B/204, 206

He Didn't get to these.

Northumberland Co., Va.
Ct. Orders.
7755 pt 1-7

Vol page. ~~[illegible]~~ ~~133 or 135~~ 111

Ct. 15 June 1715

Richard Shirley having acknowledged a deed of Judgement for land ~~on~~ which the livery of ____ Thereon ~~on~~ endorsed unto Robert Harrison + Anne Shirley ye wife of ye sd Richard having Relinquished ~~ffr~~ her right of Dower to ye sd land on ye sd. Robt Harrisons motion the said deed is admitted to record.

Vol p. 287 Jan 1727/8

Richard Nowland + Anne his wife came into Court + maid ~~ze~~ ? that Richard Shirley Departed this life without making any will as far as they know or believe and on their motion + giving security for their just + faithfull Administration of the said ~~Deed~~ Decd Estate, Certificate is granted them for Obtaining letters of Admon in due for m.

Appointed Rich Oldham Francis Van landegen Peter Rout + James Seabury to appraise the estate.

Northumberland Co., Va.
1753 pt 3

80 Acct. of the estate of John Sharley decd mentions: Cezgeland Sharley, Daniel Sharley, Gras Shirley and others

pt 2. p. ~~Pt~~ 70
Estate of Richard Sherley 17 Feb 1728
Inventory of estate his wife is the executor
Taken by Niel Nowland & Anne Nowland
also signed by Peter Routt, Francis Vanland
& Richard Oldham.

1753 p. 5 p. 409

p 203 Inventory of the estate of Daniel Shurley
taken 9 Feb 1768
Witness: John Wornom, Wm Harcum, Ellis Harcum

p 409 Settlement of Thomas Reids Account of Administration of Daniel Shurley's estate ... mentions widow, George Shurley met tue 26 Sep 1769 mentions ~~the~~ James McCall, Elizabeth Shurley. "their Report of Possessing Judith Shurley with her part of her decd husbands estate ..." also mentions Richard Rice.

Northumberland Co., Va.
~~7761 pt~~ 7753 pt 3 p. 29

Inventory of John Shirley
Taken 4 May 1738.

p. 169 Will of John Shirley of St. Stephen's Parish Co. of Northumberland
to my "wife" Betty Shirley & the Child
[part illegable]
mentions Brother ~~Asdland~~ Archland ~~ASDELAND Shirley~~
appoints wife Betty & brother Archland executors
Dated: 30 Mar 1742 Signs his Mark
Wit: Peter Bearcroft John "P" Shirley
Susan G__tree
Robt Clark Jun
Proved 12 Apr 1742
Mentions Susan Shirley who was a witness

p. 176 Peter Bearcroft Guardian of Joseph Shirley [who is an heir] of his deceased father's, John Shirley's, estate.

p. 184 Inv. of John Shirley's estate.
May 10, 1742

Northumberland Co., Va.

7761 pt 8.
p 389 - 90

10 Oct 1788 Argylon Sharley + wf Elizabeth for ~~920~~ 9270 pounds of tobac... sell to David Boyd. land now in the posession of Richard Greenstreet, Benj Vanlandingham, Robert Stoll

d13 P. 273 15 May 1786 ~~to~~ 15 May 1786
John Shearly of Norfolk Co., Va sells to John Coles of Northumberland Co.
150 pounds. 100 acres on the Wic..
River. near Taylors Ferry
Wit: Thomas Bell, John Cottrell, Cuthbt Haraim
John Webb.

John Sharley
his Mark

Northumberland Co., Va.
7761 pt 4

~~Gl Abo~~ 18 Jan 1764 mention is made of Phillip Bussell who intermarried w/ Elizabeth Shirley widow of John Shirley decd. Samuel Steel guardian to Winefred Shirley Dau of sd. John & Elizabeth Shirley

signed Mathew Neale
Saml Eskridge
Neddy Barnas.

7753 pt. 3 p. 7, 29, 169, 176, 184

Will of John Shirley
to my son John Shirley my home & plantation
to " " Daniel " the land at the Coath Road adjoining the land of my brother Richard Shirley decd.
to my son Joseph Shirley
to " dau. Grace
" " " Elizabeth
Son John Shirley named Executor
Dated 17 Jan ~~1757/8~~ 1737/8 John Shirley
Wit. John Toushee his "J. S." mark
Proved: Apl 15, 1735 9
1738?

Northumberland Co.
7761 pt 6. p 255.

John Shirley declairs that ~~[illegible]~~ he is indebted unto Elisha Harcum for 200 pounds 11 Mar 1774 + Shirley has sold land 100 acres in St. Stephens parish on the N-side Quat Wisc River.

Wit: James Tampleman
Thomas Hill.
Simon X White.

John Shirley
his Mark

7761 pt 7 p. 40 | 22 Aug 1772

~~argiland~~
Argeland Shirley of St. Stephens Parish mortgages to David Boyd.
9270 pound. 105 acres. land now in possession of Richard Grimstead, John Grimstead, Robert Scott

Wit: Wm Routt, John Maurrison
Willoby Lewis ~~1776~~.

Northumberland Co., Va
Ct. Orders
1755 pt 1-7

p. 250

Last will + testament of John Shirly Decd was presented to the Court By Betty Shirly + Archland Shirly Executors therein named proved by the oaths of Peter Brarcroft Susanna Greenstreet + Robt Clart Junr
12 Apr 174

Fleets Abstracts. - Northumberland Co.
" Northumbria Collect

Page 2
Tomson, Barbary
W. W. 16 June 1753---W. P. 13 August 1753
Grandson Richard Tomson-all my estate with the exception of my cloes.
To Ann Thomson-my stamp Leaner gound and my steas.
To Ann Blincer-my blue Damask gound and my quilted peatee coat.
To Beaty Blincer-my white cotten gound and Pette coat and part of my caps and my Callamanco shoes.
My friend James Blincer executor.
Witness: Job Broughton and Ann Blincer.

Page 3
Campbell, Sarah, of Wiccocomoco Parish
W. W. 7 July 1753---W. P. 13 August 1753
To Mary Garlington daughter of Christopher Garlington-five pounds current money.
Rest of my money and estate to Christopher Garlington to bury me.
Christopher Garlington executor.
Witness: Thomas Hurst and Isaac Hurst.

Page 11
Oldham, John, of St. Stephens Parish
W. W. 27 October 1752---W. P. 10 September 1753
Wife Mary Oldham-whole estate during her natural life; in case she should marry my estate to be equally divided between wife and my seven children Rawleigh Oldham, Richard Oldham, John Oldham, George Oldham, Winnefred Oldham, Anna Oldham, Mary Oldham, and one not born.
To son Rawleigh Oldham-land I bought of my brother George Oldham.
To son Richard Oldham-my Fiddle that is called the English Fiddle.
Wife Mary Oldham, brother George Oldham, and son Rawleigh Oldham executors.
Witness: William Thomas Jun., William Davis, Willoughby Routt and Thomas Suggitt Hill.

Page 12
Oldham, John
W. W. 3 March 1753---W. P. 10 September 1753
To wife Jane Oldham during her natural life-the land I bought
→ of Daniel Shirley, her mare and saddle and her choice of my beds, one cow and calf.
Rest of my land to son Samuel Oldham and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten, and for want of such heirs to be equally divided between my two daughters Ann Oldham and Sally Oldham and the heirs of their body lawfully begotten.
If all three children should die without issue, wife to have all my land during her natural life and after her death my land to descend to the heir at law.
Son Samuel-my mare and saddle, gun, case of bottles and my wearing apparel.

Northumberland Co

Page 313
Walker, William
W. W. 3 June 1757---W. P. 9 February 1761
To wife Ruth Walker-all my goods and chattle during her life.
To daughter Magdelen Walker-one feather bed and furniture, one cow and calf, one iron pot, one pewter dish, and two pewter plates.
After my wifes decease and daughter Magdelen has received her legacy, the rest of my estate to be equally divided between → my four children John Walker, Elizabeth Shurley, Thaddeus Walker, and Magdelen Walker.
Wife Ruth Walker, sons John Walker, and Thaddeus Walker, executors.
Witness: William Self, William Knott, and Samuel Hammond.

Page 314
Nelms, William
W. W. no date---W. P. 9 February 1761
To two sons William and Charles Nelms-my water grist mill.
To son William Nelms-the land I now live on.
To son Charles Nelms-the land I purchased of Benj. Reve and Leroy Oldham.
To daughter Elizabeth Ingram-sixty pounds current money.
To my two sons William and Charles Nelms-all my negroes and chattle to be divided between them, and the land I purchased of Alexander Rider.
Wheras I have in my lifetime given a lease to Richard Nutt for twenty years at six hundred pounds of tobacco per year, the lease to continue for the term and the yearly rents to be equally divided between my two sons-William, and Charles Nelms.
Eben Nelms and son William Nelms executors.
Witness: Henry Boggess, Farnifold Nutt, and Robert Edmonds.

Page 321
Chilton, Andrew, of Wicoocomoco Parish
W. W. 18 October 1760---W. P. 9 February 1761
To wife Mary Chilton-use of four negroes Samson, Jack, Diner, and Jane, during her natural life.
My cart and oxen not to be moved from my plantation.
To my wife Mary Chilton-her choice of beds and furniture, all the corn, meat, and half the crop of tobacco that is on my plantation, and my riding horse and side saddel.
To Jesse Hopkins commonly called and known by the name of Jesse Chilton-one bed and furniture, the next choice after my wifes.
To son William Chilton-one feather bed and furniture, the third choice.
To daughter Elizabeth Chilton-one bed and furniture, fourth choice.
To Anna Hopkins commonly called and knowned by the name of Anna Chilton-one bed and furniture, fifth choice.
To daughter Waddy-the use of three negroes during her life, that is Peter, Daniel, and Letty, and at her death, negro Peter to go to grandson, John Waddy, negro Daniel to grandson James

Sheares, Elizabeth (here as Sheeres) widow. Her servant Terrence Bourne adj 18 yrs of age. 16 Nov 1698. 4.841

Sarah. (here as Shiers) relict of William applies for admr but refuses to take oath. She thinks James Richardson and Eliz his wife have a copy of the will. They ordered to produce it. (p.220 the will produced). 17 July 1717. 6.219

Thos. (here as Sheers) Reference to his house. 18 June 1706. 17.1

Tho. Wit deed Gaskins to Gaskins. Signed with mark. 16th Jan 1710/11. 17.80

Tho. Sells Wm Garlington 7 acres. Sarah Shears wife of Tho. relinq her dower rights. 20 June 1711. 18.59

William. Pre nuptial agreement. Wm Shearer of Cherry Point, planter, and Elizabeth Tingey, widow, of Cherry Point. "whereas there is a marriage intended" 26 Jan 1668/9. 16.67

Wm. (here as Shear) His servant Wm Jetts adj 13 yrs of age. 10 March 1668/9. 3.58

Wm. Appointed Constable for Matopony. 22 June 1669. 3.64

Wm and Eliz his wife disclaim all interest in land at head of Yeacomico river (Wiccomicco River) now in tenure of Capt Jno Rogers, which he holds in right of his wife Mrs Anne Rogers relict and admr of Mr Francis Clay and also relict of Mr Jno Temple. No date but recorded 22 Aug 1670. 16.143

Wm and Eliz his wife sell Tho Matthew 67 acres given by John Tingey in his will proved 21 Oct 1661 to abovesd Elizabeth then his relict, now thw wife of Wm Sheares. 22 Feb 1670/1. 16.164

William. On vestry Chicacone parish. 20 Mar 1671/2. 16.158

Wm. His servt Edw Smyth came without indentures. To serve 9 years. 21 Aug 1678. 4.1

Wm. Atty of Geo Carter. 21 Aug 1678. 4.4

Wm. Certificate for 600 acres for importing 12 persons. 21st Aug. 1678. 4.4

Wm. His plantation adj Saml Downing. 9 June 1711. 18.93

Wm. Wit deed Sanders to Ingram. 1 Apl 1712. 18.191

Shelton, Robt (prob a Quaker) Wit will of Tho Steed. 2 Apl 1670. 16.149

Shelton, Steph: Senr (prob Chilton) To assist settlement of Thomas Brewer's estate. 11 June 1697. 17.268

Tho. Deputy Clerk N. Co. 15 June 1709. 17.19

Wm. Wit Tho Brewer's will. 11 June 1697. 17.268

Shenton, Jno. Servant to Abra Joyce adj 15 yrs old. 21 Apl 1662. 2.156

Sherwood, Alexr. See entry Adam Yarratt. 22 Oct 1667. 16.25

Sheilds, Tho. Persecuted. See Quakers. 26 June 1660. 2.126

✓ Shirley, Anne. Under 16. Dau of John and Jane Shirley. Bequest of clothing from Rebecca Price. 10 Dec 1709. 18.242

Northumberland Co.

Shirley, Jno. Deed. 60 acres from Jno Adams. 13 Feb 1701/2. Rerecorded 20 Feb 1711/12. 17.151

Richd. His land adj Jno Shirley. 13 Feb 1701/2. 17.151

Tho. Deceased. Prob of his will to Richd Shirley. 15 July 1696 4.731

Short, Judith. Orphan of Wm Short decd. Aged 7 the 7th of April last. Bound to Mary Hornsby till 18. Jos Knight Sec. 21 July 1714. 6.56

Wm. Land sold prior to 4 Apl 1703. 17.12

Wm. His land adj Jas Knight. 20 Nov 1705. 17.112

Wm. Formerly sold land to Geo Leasure. 17 Nov 1708. 17.59

Wm. of St Stephens parish, carpenter. Deed. 1 Oct 1702. Short sells to Charles Dermott of same parish, planter, land, acreage not shown, devised to him by will of John Roach dated 10 Dec 1688. Adj land of Mr Tho Flynt deceased and land of Hugh Stathams. Wit: David Straughn, Samuel Godwyn. Deed rerecorded by Robt Bradley 22 Feb 1710/11. 17.13

William. Late deceased. His property adj Mr Richd Nutt. 20 June 1711. 18.62

Shorter, William. Aged 30 yrs or th-abts. Says in 1664 "being at Exeter Lodge at Mr Gaskins plantation on that day Jonathan Parker was buried I saw Thomas Barrett with his fist strike Miles Miller, servant to Mr Saffin at least three times in the house". Exact date not shown. Recorded in January 1666/7. 16.10

Wm. Will proved by oaths of witnesses James Johnson and Hugh Harris. 21 Aug 1678. 4.1

Shortes, Wm. Formerly bought land from Jas Claughton. 17 Feb 1679/80. 17.87

Silvester, Phill: His land surveyed. 20 Jan 1656/7. 14.98

Simmons, Simons, Simonds, Symmons, etc.

Elizabeth. Deed of Gift to her 3 children John, Elizabeth and Frances Simmons. 15 Aug 1663. 15.112

Eliz: Will. Entry mutilated. Dated 20 Jan 1663/4. Prob 8th March 1663/4. Various bequests. Refers to her deceased husband Francis Simmons. 15.121

Simons, Edw of Stepney in Co of Middlesex. P of A to his son George of same place to transact business in Virginia. 30 March 1659. 15.20

Simmons, Francis. Bequest to his god-son Tho son of Tho Keene. 16 Apl 1661. 15.93

Symmons, James. His servt Rd Casly adj 15 yrs old. 16 Nov 1698. 4.842

Simmons, Matthew. Servt to Mr Danl Neale adj 11 yrs of age. 21st Dec 1698. 4.847

Simonds, Matthew. Servant to Capt Jno Graham prior to 17 Dec 1712. 17.193

Bruton + Middleton Parishes
James City Co., Va.
Parish Register 1662-1797
975.5425 V2c

page 22

1671

Month? the 31th Richard Shurley ye sonne of
Ric & Elinor Shurley decd.

Northumberland Co., Va.
Records

RUTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
AMARILLO, TEXAS 79107

3606 Rose Lane
Annandale, Va. 22003
20 May 1974

Dear Mrs. Burrell,

Enclosed are the Shirley records I found on my trip to Richmond plus some other miscellaneous things that I've found elsewhere.

I think perhaps I'll put in my guesses and you can take them for what they are worth. First I would guess your Richard Shirley and family lived in Prince William Co. Va. before going to South Carolina. Note the Virginia Personal Property tax lists. There are no Richard Shirleys in Culpeper nor Fauquier Co. 1782-1784 but there are 2 Richard Shirleys in Prince William. One of these disappears after 1783 which is about the time your Richard Shirley appears in South Carolina. The reason we can find no records for the Shirleys in Prince William Courthouse is that they did not own land (no mention on land tax records nor rent rolls.). Sadly there are no tithable lists for Prince William (or Fauquier or Northumberland) before 1782. Also notice the note from the book on the Nassau-Siegen Immigrants. I did not read the Minute (I think it is a Minute Book rather than an Order Book) Books in Prince William Co. as I don't believe they are indexed. It is possible to read them but very time-consuming. There was a Thomas Shirley in Prince William ca. 1757 according to the Nassau-Siegen book. This book is about the families of the German immigrants to Germanna and Germantown, Va. (1714 on). The note I'm sending you is the only pertainent one on your Shirleys.

'Thos.' is not any any. R.
Mary Graham

Also I looked at the Broad Run Baptist Church records-
Fauquier Co. and I don't believe it says that Richard and
Peggy Shurley were dismissed to Culpeper. The entry is:

"June 12, 1774

Were added the following members by baptism.

Thomas Hedgers- dismissed to Culpeper
Mary " " " "
Richard Shurley
Peggy Shurley
} no quotation/ditto marks!
Sarah Bayley end of quote.

I don't believe there were any ditto marks for Richard and Peggy Shurley below dismissed to Culpeper. Probably Richard and Peggy Shurley joined the church in 1774. Members other than Shirleys that were "Oct. '83 dismissed south" are Mary Smith, James Smith, Nicholas Ware, Martha Ware, Joseph Smith and Leanah Smith-latter two joined the church the same time as Thomas Shirley (1773). There was quite a migration in Oct. 1783 from Broad Run Baptist Church to "south." I'd guess that the Shirleys lived in the southwestern corner of Prince William Co. (around where Quantico Marine Base is now).

I could find nothing in the Northumberland Co. Records to link your Richard Shirley to those Shirleys of Northumberland Co. I checked probate, deeds and the birth records of St. Stephens parish you already have. I am not familiar with anything else to check in Northumberland Co. but I am not any sort of expert to their records as it is not my territory! Could Richard

Northumberland Co. Va.

General Index to Wills 1749-1950

This listed nothing.

Northumberland Co. Va. Record Books

1718-1726, 1726-1729- no Shirleys

1738-1743

pg. 7 John Shurley Will

To: John Shurley (all my lands at the Coach Rd.) adjoining the lands of my brother Richard Shurley

To: son-Danl., son-Argaland, son-Joseph, Daughter-Grace, daughter-Elizab

Executor-son John Shurley

Will dated 17 Jan. 1737/8 10 April 1738-probate

pg. 169 John Shirley Will

To-wife Betty, child? (very blurred on microfilm)

To: brother Ardhiland

Executor-wife-Betty, brother-Archland

Will dated 30 March 1742 Probate 12 April 1742

Will Record Book 1738-1743

pg. 176

Peter Bearcroft, guardian of Joseph Shirley , undersigned, appointed to appraise the sd. Joseph Shirley's part of his father's estate. out of John Shirley's estate. ca 1742?

pg. 184 Inventory of John Shirley

Order granted to Betty Shirley and Arjalon Shirley, ex. of John Shirley

Record Book 1766-1770

pg. 203 "Order of court bearing date Feb. 9, 1768, we subscribers meet at the house of Daniel Shirley's, dec'd. appraided all his estate vizt. Feb. 13, 1768 On ? day of March 1768 this inventory was returned.

Northumberland Co. Record Books cont.

Record Book 1766-1770

pg. 409 Nov. Court 1768

George was [illegible] 1769

We the subscribers appointed to settle Thomas Reid's account of administration of Daniel Shurley's estate and possessthe widow with her part and with George Shurley's part, have met 26 Sept. 1769 and settled all accounts excepting 2/8½ which is the account of James McCall and was in considerable time due and also 1/5 being acct ag^st Eliz^a Shurley who acct. and not proved and which we don't think ought to be charged to the estate and therefore don't allow it and in settling the above acct. we find a balance of 6 pounds 10 shillings 6 pence halfpenny due the widow as her portion and 2 pence ?? farthing due George Shirley

Daniel Shirley

At the Court held in Northumberland Co. 9 day of Oct. 1769.(8?)

FATHER'S ?

This report possessing Judith Shurley with her part of her dec'd husband's estate and also with George Shurley's part thereof.

Record Book 8 1770-1772

Shirley's bond to Harcum pg. 255

I John Shirley of North. Co. Va. do owe and stand indebted to Elisha Harcum for 200 pounds 11 Mar. 1771

Shirley has sold to Harcum-land - 100 acres in St. Stephens Parish on north side of Great Wic. River near the ferry.

Record Bood 9 1772-1776

Shirley's Mortgage to Boyd pg. 40

Argeland Shirley of St. Stephens Parish to David Boyd plantation and tract of land where sd. Shirley now lives in parish and co. aforesaid. 105 acres bounded by Richard Greenstreet, John Grimstead, Robert Stott, the RL path, Pemberton Claughton formerly Durhers, the land formerly William Hardings then George Balls then William Downmans now James Littrells and by Parker Beachams

Northumberland Records cont.

Record Book 10 1776-1780 Shirley & ux to Boyd pg. 389

Argelon Shirley and Elizabeth his wife St. Stephens Parish, North. Co. to David Boyd release

Record Books #6 1762-1766, #4 1756 1758, #5 1758-1762, #3 1753-1756, #1 1749-1751, #2 1751-1753, 1743-1749, nothing on Shirley family

Record Book 1747-1749

Sherley John acct of Adm. pg. 80

John Sherley dec'd in the year of 1742, administration of John Sherleys estate

Paid to: Orombee Hymie, Wm. Hughlett, David McCulloch, Wm. Greenstreet, William Murphy, Wm. Gill, John Oldham, Gras. Shilrey, Daniel Shirley, Argeland Shirley

Received of: Zachariah Stefford, Jahn Meally, Samuel Orgain

?? April 1749 administration recorded

Record Book 1706-1720 no Shirleys

Northern Neck Land Grants

2 Mar. 1768 Shirley, James 106 acres on the head of Hugheses River Culpeper Co. Va. Northern Neck Grants O 1767-70 pg. 127

Shirley James 1 Nov. 1771 Culpeper Co. 55 acres on the drains of Quaker Run a branch of Robinson River

Northern Neck Grants P 1771-75 pg. 83

Shirley, Thomas and Shirley Zacheus 25 Nov. 1801

Madison Co. 164 acres adjoining Jebod Haywood on the south side of Fork Mt. and adjoining Joel Yowell

Northern Neck Grants Z 1800-1805 pg. 137-138

Several other grants to Thomas and Zacheus (Zachariah) Shirley

---

Shirley Walter 13 Oct. 1750

Frederick Co.

404 acres adjoining Nathaniel Thomas-Capt. Thomas Rutherford

Northern Neck Grants pg. 438

---

another grant to Walter Shirley

Shirley Zachariah 28 Feb. 1837

Shenandoah Co. land on east side of Smith Creek

Northern Neck Grants D no. 2 pg. 461-462

✓ Sherley, Richard 10 Mar. 1697/8 (Northumberland Co.)

250 acres Near the head of a swamp which runs out of Chicacone River called King's Creek Swamp adjoining Robert Luck and John Oldham

Northern Neck Grants 2 pg. 286

Mr. [illegible] Dugger's
and Mrs. Prince's.

Ancestry and Descendants of Nassau-Siegen Immigrants

by B.C. Holtzclaw

Mary, daughter of Edward Graham (b. ca. 1675 probably Rappannock Co. Va d. 1750 in Fairfax Co. Va.), Mary lived in Prince William Co. Va. ~~and administered on the estate of her deceased husband Thomas~~ Richard Shirley, ~~Feb. 28, 1757 (Prince William Co. Order Book #3 pg. 258)~~

Wrong! Probably her Richard born 1712 who went to S.C. RCB

[See letter from Darlene dated 10 April, 1977]

Revolutionary War Pensions

John Shirley Va.
Frances W8719

John Shirley of Adair Co. Ky. was put on pension roll 4 Mar. 1831 Ky

Frances Shirley, widow of John on pension roll 20 Dec. 1844.

Deposition-22 Sept. 1843 Adair Co. Ky.

Frances Shirley aged 84 years, widow of John. She married John on 25 Nov. 1782. John Shirley died 12 Mar. 1840.

There is also a deposition by John H. Taylor neighbor who had known the Shirleys for more than 20 years.

Photocopy of Family Record

Marriages

John Shirley & Frances Yates m. Nov. 25, 1782.

Thomas Coleman & Nancy W. Shirley m. Dec. 27, 1804

George Y. Shirley & Pamela Coleman m. Dec. 18, 1807

John W. Shirley & Patsy Young m. Jan. 26, 1809

Edmund Rogers & Polly E. Shirley m. Jan. 27, 1809

Nimrod Bailey & Betsy W. Shirley m. Nov. 18, 1819

Francis A Henry & Nancy Shirley m. Jan. 11, 1829

✓ Benjamin W. Shirley, son of John & Frances b. Oct. 22, 1797

John W. Shirley b. Dec. 28, 1787

Darlene Shirley to RCB. 20 May 1974

Virginia Magazine of History and Biography (Vol. 12 pg. 303)
Virginia Gleanings in England

William Shirley (late Sec. to the late Honorable Gen. Edward Braddock, in America) Esq. bachelor deceased. Adm. 22 Jan. 1757 to his father William Shirley Esq. The aforesaid William Shirley Esq. on the same date takes out administration of his son John Shirley late Capt. of 50th foot. (William Shirley was killed at Braddock's Defeat in 1755. He was the son of William Shirley who was twice Governor of Massachusetts.

Virginia Magazine of History and Biography (Vol. 2 pg. 437)

Letter from Polly to Thomas Davis, Woodford Co. Ky. , from Broadfield Spotsylvania Va. Nov. 6, 1792- She mentions that among the deaths in the last 3 months of fever and Dissentery was John Shirley.

John Shirley and Deseendants of Virginia and South Carolina
by Harry Tracy King 1972 John & Eliz (Barmore) Shirley

John Shirley Sr. b. Prince William Co. 1738 Records went to Fauquier Co. when this county was divided in 1759.

John Shirley Sr. b. Fauquier Co. Va. 1738 d. 1808 Anderson Co. S. Car. m. Elizabeth Barmore about 1765 or 66. She b. 1743 Va. daughter of George Barmore, b. England, an orphan who came to Va. and on to S. Car. Church records show that John and Elizabeth trasferred their membership from "Broad Run Baptist Church" in Fauquier Co. Va. in 1785. 173.

N.J.

Children; John b. 1767, James b. 1769, Rhoda b. 1771, Nipper b. 1772, William b. 1774, Joshua b. 1775, Sarah b. 1779, Elizabeth b. 1781, Dtr. b. 1783, Leanah b. 1785, Robert b. 1788, Polly b. Aug. 14, 1789

Miscellaneous county information

Stafford Co. Va. All that is in Probate and Deeds in early records.

Book GG pg. 124

Will of Elizabeth Shirley of Stafford Co. Va.

To: my best friend Sam^{l}. Brooke

Will dated 2 Mar. 1826 Probated 11 April 1826

pg. 308

2 Feb. 1827 Inventory and Appraisal of Elizabeth Shirley, Dec.

Rockbridge Co. Va.

General Index To Wills 1778-1925 nothing early enough

General Index to Deeds " " "

Orange Co. Va. Index to Marriage Register #1 1734-1867

no early Shirley marriages (before 1800)

Index to Wills 1734-1947 - no early Shirleys (before 1800)

Orange Co. Index To Deeds 1747-1800 – part became Spotsy 1721

Book 14 pg. 26

6 Sept. 1765 James Shirley and Ann his wife to Uriah Garton

Land formerly conveyed to Shirley by Garton 100 acres in

Orange Co. (one boundary Beaver Dam Run)

Book 14 pg. 122

18 Sept. 1766 Uriah Garton and Mary his wife of Orange to James

Shirley Co. aforesaid Land formerly deeded by Garton to James

Bradley 62 acres beginning at Beaver Dam Run.

Book 17 pg. 60

24 Sept. 1778 James Sherley and Ann his wife of Orange to

Alexander Holmes Land formerly owned by John Wormley, Gent.

112 acres in Orange

UTH CLAY B[illegible]RRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
ARILLO, TEXAS 7[illegible]107

VIRGINIA

Will Records

From The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,
the William and Mary College Quarterly,
and Tyler's Quarterly

RE: SHIRLEY, Frederick Co., Va.

WALTER SHIRLEY, p 119

Indexed by Judith McGhan

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1982

1787—Shaver, Elizabeth.
1791—Snickers, Edward.
1771—Steep, Frederick.
1749—Sheaster, George.
1778—Smith, George.
1746—Shepherd, John.
1760—Small, John.
1761—Sayer, James.
1762—Snapp, John.
1764—Sherer, John.
1770—Sphear, John M.
1770—Stickley, John. ?
1785—Sowers, Jacob.
1785—Stien, James.
1786—Snapp, John.
1787—Smith, Jeremiah.
1790—Sedgwick, James.
1792—Seaborn, James.
1794—Smith, Jeremiah.
1796—Seevers, John.
1796—Stephens, Joseph.
1797—Sheriff, John.
1798—Sinerall, James.
1801—Settle, John.
1801—Seabert, Jacob.
1805—Stonebridge, John.
1776—Stephens, Lawrence.
1763—Selzer, Mathias.
1762—Snaffer, Mary.
1784—Summers, Michael.
1801—Smith, Michael.
1757—Stephens, Peter.
1773—Sperry, Peter.
1789—Swann, Philip.
1755—Stapleton, Robert.
1765—Stephenson, Richard.
1770—Shepherd, Sarah.
1788—Sample, Samuel.
1760—Swearingen, Thomas.
1762—Sharp, Thomas.
1766—Sperry, Thomas.
1774—Stribling, Taliaferro.
1796—Simpson, Thomas.
1755—Shirley, Walter.
1766—Stroup, William.
1796—Sword, William.
1802—Stansbury, William.
1762—Turner, Anthony.
1796—Throckmorton, Albion.
1798—Taylor, Benj.
1755—Thomas, Evan.
1763—Thomas, Enos.
1763—Thomas, Ellis.
1793—Talbott, Edward.
1800—Talbott, Eleanor.
1783—Troutwine, George S.
1800—Thorp, Isaac.
1749—Tradan, John.
1760—Taylor, Jacob.
1786—Thomas, John.
1790—Trout, Jacob.
1800—Todd, James.
1805—Taylor, John.
1794—Trotter, Mathew.
1763—Thomas, Nathaniel
1768—Thrasher, Richard.
1771—Thompson, Ralph.
1743—Thompson, Reuben.
1762—Taylor, Sam'l.
1744—Turner, Thomas.
1780—Thorp, Zebulun.
1768—Ulman, Mary.

RUTH CLAY [illegible]RRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
ARILLO, TEXAS 79107

VIRGINIA

Will Records

From The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,
the William and Mary College Quarterly,
and Tyler's Quarterly

See: RICHARD SHERLEY p 98

Indexed by *Judith McGhan*

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1982

	Date Recorded	
Penuel Sands	1776	
John Yeargain	1770	1771
William Face	1774	1774
William Maney, Sr	1779	
Judith Herbert	1779	1779
Philip Brown, Jr	1778	1778
Philip Cowper	1773	
William Minson	1773	1774
Thos Watts	1778	
Thos Dixon	1773	1774
Rebecca Weymouth	1776	
Mary Brough	1778	
Robt Brough	1770	1770
Mary Addoms	1779	
Jane Sheppard	1779	
John Dewbre	1777	1779
William Ballard	1775	1782
William Morehead	1772	1774
Charles Pasteur, Sr	1772	1772
Mary King	1778	1778
William Smelt, Sr	1773	
Bannister Minson	1777	
Richard Sherley	1778	
Howard Mingham	1777	1778

	Date Recorded	
Liddia Jones	1773	1773
James Wallace	1775	
Peter Sandifur	1774	1777
Joseph Selden	1774	1776
Mary Selden	1773	1775
Edward Latimer	1774	
Ann Latimer	1774	1777
Mark Parrish	1777	1777
Joseph Jegitt	1778	
Part of Thos Minghams Will		
Francis Ballard relinquishment of administration on estate of William Ballard		
Elizabeth Pasteur relinquishment of executorship—		1772
Account of Sales of Edward Armistead's estate—		1771
Summons for William Armistead—		1799
Armistead vs Armistead Excise		

	Date Recorded	
Courtney Sharples	1788	1790
John Parsons	1787	1790
Hannah Nelson	1781	1782
Henry King (of Petersburg)	1780	1787
Robt Bright	1780	1785
Samuel Sandifur, Jr	1783	
Samuel Watts, Jr	1787	1787
John Lewis, Sr	1785	1786
William Carter	1781	
James Baker	1781	1782
Edward Hurst	1785	1786
Priscilla Campbell	1784	1785
William Cunningham	1787	1787
Robt Massenburg		1787
Richard Barron	1787	1788
Moss Wallace Armistead	1786	1786
Westwood Armistead	1782	1786
Elizabeth Pierce	1786	1786
William Badgett	1786	1786
Mary Mallory	1789	1789
John Dames	1784	1784
John Wallace Bayley	1784	1785
Carter Tarrant	1783	1784

	Date Recorded	
Thos Fenn, Sr	1787	1788
Robt Bright		
Mary Tabb, Sr (2 copies)	1783	1783
William Sandifur	1782	1784
William Hawkins	1785	1786
John Tabb	1785	
James Ross		1780
William Westwood	1780	1782
Chas Jones	1781	1785
Dr John Brodie		1784
James Hawkins	1785	
Richard Bryan	1782	1784
Mary Wood	1784	1785
Richard Burt	1784	1785
George Latimer, Sr	1789	1790
Elizabeth Brodie	1784	1788
Rosea Tyler Herbert	1782	
Walter McClurg	1783	1784
Diana Mallory	1782	1785
Hannah Avera	1784	1784
Nathaniel Bell	1787	1789
Thos Watts, Sr	1782	1784
William Thompson	1782	1824
Mark Parrish	1781	

	Date	Recorded
John Field	1777	1778
Moseley Armistead	1781	1781
Mary Jemima Balfour	1781	1785
Penual Russell		1782
Henry Allen	1784	1785
Robt Wallace	1788	1789
Thos Kirby	1786	1786
William Selden	1783	
Nathan Yancey	1789	1792
John Robinson	1789	1789
James Saunders	1781	
William Parrish	1781	

	Date	Recorded
Major Griffin Peart (of Goochland Co.)	1784	1784
John Smelt	1787	1788
James S. Ballard		
Summons—William Simpson		1779
Summons—John Massenburg and John Wallace		
Summons—Robt Smelt		
Receipts and etc.—Edward Armistead		

	Date	Recorded
Mary Smith	1792	1793
Robt Armistead, Sr	1792	1793
Fanny Smith	1797	1798
Rebecca Dewbre	1792	1795
Mary Latimer who departed this life Wednesday morning, 16th day of April 1794	1794	1794
John Bains	1798	1798
Chas Bayley	1794	1794
Arthur Henderson	1794	1795
Mary Tarrant	1790	1796
Ann Wilson	1786	1791
Judy Sanders	1794	1795
Mary Tabb	1795	1796
Mary Powell	1792	1792
William Lewis	1792	1793
Wilson Curle	1792	1792
James Bray Armistead	1790	1791
Diana Wallace Bayley	1792	1792
Edward Delaney	1796	1796
John Williams	1797	1798
Frazier Stores	1790	1793
Jacob Wray	1798	
Nathaniel Bedingfield	1798	1798
Augustine Moore	1793	1795
Johnson Ross	1794	1795
Thos Kirby	1796	1797
John Cary	1794	1795
James Williams	1790	1790
Robt Smelt	1795	1795
Merritt Moore	1798	1798
John Skinner	1799	1799
John Stores	1795	1796
Anne Jones	1796	1796
Thos Silverthorne	1798	1798
John Weymouth	1793	1793

	Date	Recorded
Barbara Jones		1795
Robt Elliott	1793	
Nathaniel Whitaker	1795	1795
William Goddin	1795	1797
Samuel Watts, Sr	1797	1798
John Wood	1799	
William Hunt	1797	1800
Mary Randle	1794	1795
Edward Mallory	1789	1789
John Weymouth	1789	1790
Cesar Tarrant	1797	1798
William Brown	1797	1798
John Nelson Adams	1789	1790
Martha Ross	1787	1794
Francis Ridlehurst	1796	1796
Joseph Meredith	1797	1798
Johnson Tabb	1795	1795
Thos Humphlet	1794	1795
Archealus Yancey	1795	1795
Mark Hall	1793	1794
John Hawkins	1742	1742
Robt Sandifur Russel	1798	1799
Benjamin Bryan	1797	1797
Thos Wootten	1784	1790
Thos Webster	1787	1790
William McHolland	1789	1790
Dr Job Colton	1787	1796
Joseph Smelt	1790	1790
Robt Bright	1788	1790
John Daws	1797	1797
Ann Skinner	1793	1793
Jean Watts	1797	1798
Hannah King	1796	1796
Baldwin Sheppard Morris	1799	1799
William Gooch	1792	1792
Thos Jenings	1791	1794
Martha Armistead	1788	1799

UTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
ARILLO, TEXAS 79107

VIRGINIA
Marriage Records

From The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,
the William and Mary College Quarterly,
and Tyler's Quarterly

NORTHUMBERLAND CO., VA

RE: SHIRLEY

Indexed by Elizabeth Petty Bentley

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1982

MARRIAGE LICENSE RECORDS OF NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, FROM 1735 TO 1795
AS RECORDED IN CLERK'S FEE BOOKS

Listed and arranged by LILLIAN ANDERSON HATTON, Heathsville, Virginia

William Haynie and Sally Webb, Jan. 5, 1778
John Pickren and Molly Smith, ... 1778
Edward Coles and Rhoda Nelms, ... 1778
John Cottrell and Frances Sinah Conway, ... 1778
Benja. Lansdell, Jr. and Sarah Goodridge, ... 1778
Samuel Coles and Ann Webb, ... 1778
Daniel Moxley and Betty Shapleigh Nelms, ... 1778
Phillip Fisher and Nancy Corbell, Jan. 1778
William Clark and Eliza. Kirk, Jan 1778
George Eskridge and Nelly Harvey, Mar. 9, 1778
Charles Haynie and Hannah Harcum, ... 1778
Jeremiah Brown and Caty Hill Folks, ... 1778
Benjamin Goff and Winnifred Airs, Apr. 1778
William Coles and Sally Wildy, ... 1778
Thomas Hobson and Rebecca Eskridge, ... 1778
John Gaskins and Sinah Coles, ... 1778
Elias Humphries and Lucey Hughlett, ... 1778
George Downman and Frances Cralle, ... 1778
Phillip Tignor and Molly Mott, Sept. 14, 1778
Thomas Wornom and Nancy Haynie, ... 1778
George Lewis and Mary Garland, Sept. 17, 1778
George Ball and Ann Norriss, widow, Oct. 8, 1778
Joseph Roberts and Betsy Baker, Oct. 15, 1778
Rodham Pritchett and Judith Conway, Oct. 16, 1778

(Licenses for 1779, 1780, 1781 and 1782 not listed in Fee Books)

John Almond and Anne Humphris, widow, Apr. 12, 1783
Moses Lunsford and Elizabeth Davis, widow, Apr. 14, 1783
George Ball, Jr. and Jane Ball, spinster, May 13, 1783
Charles Lattimore, Jr. and Ruth Sydnor, spinster, June 9, 1783
Matthew Bussell and Hannah Conway, widow, ... 1783
Richard Haynie and Nancy Harcum, spinster, ... 10, 1783
Martin Shearman and Hannah Downing, spinster, ... 20, 1783
William Harcum and Elizabeth Smith, widow, Aug. 13, 1783
John Harbley and Winifred Harrison, spinster, Sept. 18, 1783
George Harrison and Katy Hammond, spinster, Jan. 30, 1784
William Blackerby and Katy Haydon, spinster, Mar. 17, 1784

George Ball, Jr. and Eliza. Payne, widow, Apr. 26, 1784
Jeremiah Lewis and .... Beacham, spinster, ... 1784
William Folks and Judith Mason, widow, ... 1794
John H. Fallin and Nancy Davenport, spinster, June 14, 1784
John Parrott and Frances Peed, widow, June 16, 1784
Trussell Beacham and Molly Claughton, widow, July 26, 1784
John Dycke and Mary Bailey, spinster, Aug. 14, 1784
Thos. Gaskins, Gent. and Sally Harding, spinster, Aug. 30, 1784
William Williams and Nancy Brown, spinster, ... 1784
Jesse Harrison and Nancy Hazzard, spinster, Nov. 26, 1784
Kenner Cralle and Nancy Garlington, spinster, Nov. 27, 1784
William Kirk and Anne Heath, spinster, Dec. 14, 1784
Thomas Camall and Alice Davis, Dec. 31, 1784
Peter Cockrell and Sarah Smither, spinster, Jan. 11, 1785
Thomas Everitt and Nancy Wilson, spinster, Feb. 14, 1785
William Nutt and Sarah Edwards ,spinster, March 5, 1785
James Robertson and Sarah Elliston, spinster, April 13, 1785
William Jett and Elizabeth Hudnall, spinster, April 27, 1785
John Fletcher and Elizabeth Gaskins Irons, spinster, May 9, 1785
William Jones and Ann Caldwell, spinster, June 3, 1785
William Barnes, Jr. and Chloe Winstead, widow, June 22, 1785
Asa Swanson and Elizabeth Barecroft, spinster, July 14, 1785
Onesiphorus Harvey and Suckey Hurst, widow, Aug 1, 1785
Moses Williams and Jane Nutt, spinster, Aug. 8, 1785
Joseph Pierce and Judith Lee, spinster, Aug. 9, 1785
Jeremiah Simmons and Mary Bailey, spinster, Aug. 16, 1785
David Hogan and Elizabeth Boush, widow, Sept. 12, 1785
John Pinn and Anne Cassaday, spinster, Sept. 12, 1785
Henry Haynie and Nancy Haynie, spinster, Sept. 14, 1785
Thomas Brown and Elizabeth Nash, spinster, Sept. 19, 1785
Ransome Dudley and Sarah Piper, Oct. 10, 1785
John Peters and Lucretia Ford, ... 1785

Married by L. Lunsford, Minister:

Allen L. Shiverell and Mary Walker, June 19, 1786
Samuel Harrison and Jemima Hudson, Nov. 2, 1786
Samuel Blackwell and Catherine Downing, Nov. 2, 1786
William Fulcher and Rhoda Simms, Nov. 13, 1786
Wm. Collier and Sary Blackwell, Dec. 31, 1786

Married by L. Lunsford, Minister:

Thos Downing and Hannah Webb, Feb. 4, 1787
Wm. Jones and Sally Fallin, June 1787
Austin Hall and Jane Walker, July 14, 1787
John Lavender and Phillip Singer, Sept. 15, 1787
Fleet Cox and Elizabeth Downing, Sept. 1787

Lewis Lunsford and Elizabeth Waddey Dameron, Mch. 15, 1787
(Henry Toler, Minister)

Married by L. Lunsford, Minister:

Jessee Beetley and Elizabeth Crowther, Feb. 3, 1788
James Cox and Jane Neal, Feb. 19, 1788
James Hammons and Judith Stephens, Feb. 23, 1788
Spencer M. Pickeren and Jeane Parker, July 7, 1788
John Swain and Molly Bearcroft, Sept. 9, 1788
Billy Davenport and Ann J. Blackwell, Sept. 18, 1788

List of Marriages by Thomas Davis, Clerk, Rector of St. Stephens, Northumberland—year 1788:

William Brooth and Haggy Hague, Jan. 7
John Cockrell, Jr., and Suckey Williams, Jan. ....
Thomas Winstead and Milly Stott, Jan. 9
Jeremiah Newsom and Nancy Richardson, Feb. 7
William Sebree and Mary Price, Feb. 8
Thomas Beacham and Jenny Cox, Feb. 14
Maximilian Haynie anl Judith Welch, Feb. 28
Richard Shackleford and Joanna Lawson, March 2
Richard Walker and Susanna Kirkley, March 9
Philip Fitzhugh and Charlotte Thornton, March 9
Wm. Hughlett and Eliza. Appleby, March 16
Rodham Tellis and Betsy Jones, May 25
Peter Wroe and Eliza Bearcroft, June 22
John Oliver and Frances Miller, July 14
Griffin Humphries and Ellen Watts, July 21
Nathaniel Pullen and Winifred March, Aug. 7
Wm. Moon and Judith Templeman, Aug. 28
John Beetly and Molly Betts, Sept. 1
Wm. Self and Jemima Partridge, Sept. 13
Morrice Jones and Winifred Welch, Sept. 17
George Oldham and Peggy Berry, Sept. 29
Richard Leader and Jane Partridge, Nov. 8
Wm. Sebree and Milly Hayes, Dec. 18
Samuel Jackson and Betty Betts, Dec. 24
Rodham Hudson and Nancy Clarke, Dec 30

Ephraim Sanders and Nancy McCartey, Dec. 20, 1788
(L. Lunsford, Minister)

Joseph Bridgman and Eunice Kesterson, Dec. 22, 1788
(L. Lunsford, Minister)

Marriages by L. Lunsford, Minister:

John Mason and Margaret Edwards, Jan. 4, 1789
Trop Reason and Eliza Temple, Jan. 4, 1789
George W. Yerby and Eliza. E. Pinckard, Apr. 23, 1789
Cuthbert Webb and Winney Goff, Sept. 16, 1789

Marriages by L. Lunsford, Minister:

Heli Wildy and Betty S. Nelms, Apr. 26, 1790
George Pitman and Elizabeth Fletcher, Apr. 30, 1790
William Harcum and Polly Parker, Apr. 30, 1790
John Spry and Elizabeth Curtice, June 27, 1790
Lindsay Gill and Sally H Piper, June 1790
William P. Rice and Catherine Airs, Sept. 19, 1790
Randolph Mott and Elizabeth Hammond, Oct. 21, 1790
Spencer Gaskins and Nancy Adams, Nov. 12, 1790
George Carter and Sarah Kirk, Nov. 20, 1790
William Tignor and Elizabeth Kenner, Dec. 14, 1790
Griffin Forester and Molly Sheverl, Apr. 29, 1790
(by Benja. Dawson)
Henry Travis and Teresa Travis, June 29, 1790
(by Benja. Dawson)

Marriages by Benj. Dawson, year 1791:

John Dawson and Molly Hall, Feb. 22
Charles Bell and Sally Thomas, Feb. 22
John Beland and Mary Winstead, Mch. 25

Marriages by L. Lunsford, year 1791:

Amos Hubbard and Nancy Crowder, Feb. 3
John Way and Sally Suttin, Feb. 14
Richard Cornish and Sally Welch, Feb. 14
William Sanford and Agatha Haynie, Feb. 17
Peter James and Elizabeth Nickless, Apr 10
Nathaniel Wilson and Charlotte Sullivant, Apl. 11
Jonathan Abbay and Peggy Routt, May 26
Adam Deal and Judea W. Harcum, May 29
Mitchell Pitman and Nelly French, May 29
John Nash and Nancy Mortimore, Sept. 16
Moses Taylor and Elizabeth S. Blackwell, Aug. 11
George Barrett and Nancy Barrett, Sept. 29
William Treacle and Elizabeth Hayes, Nov. 23

A List of Marriages solemnized by William Cannon, a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church: Year 1791:

John Carter and Betsy Kirk, Jan. 1
Moses Suttin and Elizabeth Pitman, Mch. 3
William H. Jaques and Betty White, May 29
William James and Betsy Gaskins, Nov. 16

George Shearley and Sarah Rice, Jan. 4, 1792, by L. Lunsford
Fortunatus Davenport and Sarah Fallin, Jan. 6, 1792, by L. Lunsford
John Moore and Mary Shearley, Nov. 9, 1792, by H. Toler

A List of Marriages solemnized by William Cannon, a Member of the Methodist Episcopal Church: Year 1792:

Thomas Bridgeman and Hannah Hayes, Feb. 13
Joseph Fielding and Betsy Suttin, Apr. 12
Eppa Lunsford and Sarah Taylor, May 1
George Pickron and Winifred R. Haynie, May 4
John Flynt and Frankey Harcum, June 15

Isaac Mott and Lucy Hammond, Jan. 3, 1793, by H. Toler
Stephen Haynie and Mary Ann Coppedge, Nov. 16, 1793, by H. Toler

William Lewis and Sally Hill, Jan. 6, 1794, by H. Toler
Luke Dameron and Jemima Harrison, Oct. 9, 1794, by H. Toler
William Knott and Betty Hall, Dec. 25, 1794, by H. Toler
Charles Fallin and Molly G. Neale, Dec, 9, 1784, by Benj. Dawson
Thomas Hudson and Mary Magdelin Leader, Dec. 9, 1794, by Benj. Dawson

A List of Marriages by Bryant Phillips, year 1794:

Motrom Bearcroft and Faney Winstead, Mch. 27
Spencer Thomas and Milley Marsh, Apr. 16
Thomas Kirkham and Elizabeth Brown, May 4
Samuel B. Self and Rebecca Winstead, May 29
James Airs and Rebeckey Dollins, July 4
William Webb and Chloe Dawkins, Oct 5
Elias Mason and Kathrine Ashborn, Nov. 6
Rawleigh Rains and Elizabeth Jones, Nov. 13
James Connelly and Lucy Robuck, Dec. 9
Frederick Dobyns and Lucy Mott, Dec. 18
Robert Edwards, Jr., and Hannah Keene, Jan. 4, 1794, by James Elliot

List of Marriages by Joshua Jones; License obtained at Lancaster Cort- Tho. Pollard, D. C.

Richard McCarty and Ann Moon, Apr. 6, 1794
John Cralle, Jr. and Ann Haynie, May 30, 1794
Baker Angle, wd. and Rachel Hughlett, July 30, 1794

List of Marriages by Bryant Phillips, year 1795:

John Hudson and Betsy Brown, Jan. 9
Thorton Haynie and Nancy Smith, Jan. 13
John Booth and Betsy Pullin, Jan. 13
George Cookman anl Nancy Headley, Jan. 15
Charles Mahanes and Mary Angel, Jan. 22
Ewel Webb and Katy Pitman, Feb. 11
John Winstead and Sally Beacham, Feb. 12

Daniel Walker and Ruth Hall, Nov. 14, 1795, by Benj. Dawson

RUTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
ARILLO, TEXAS 79107

VIRGINIA

Will Records

From The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,
the William and Mary College Quarterly,
and Tyler's Quarterly

Re: SHIRLEY

Will of Josias Mackie --
a bequest to JOHN SHERLY, Sr.

(He is also called JOHN SHARLEY, Sr.)

Indexed by Judith McGhan

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1982

WILL OF JOSIAS MACKIE,

PRESBYTERIAN MINISTER, NORFOLK AND PRINCESS ANNE COUNTIES, 1716.

[Communicated and annotated by EDWARD W. JAMES.]

In the Name of God, amen, the 7th Day of November, anno Dom. 1716. I, Josias Mackie, of Norfolk County, Minister, being Sick & weak in body, butt of good and perfect memory, thanks be to allmighty god, & Calling to remembrance the uncertainty of this Life, Doe make, Constitute and Declare this my Last will & Testament in manner and forme following, revoking and annulling by These presents all & Every will and wills heretofore by me made, & this onely to be Taken for my Last will and Testament; and first, being hartily Sorry for my Sins past, most humbly Desireing forgiveness of the Same, I Commit my Soul to almighty god, trusting to receive full pardon and free Justification through the merritts of Jesus Christ, and my body to be buried in Decent and Christian manner at the Discretion of my Executr hereafter named; and as to the Settling of Such Temporall Estate as it has pleased god to bestow on me, I Doe Order, give, Dispose the Same in manner & forme following:

Impr. I Give and bequeath unto Elisabeth Wishard and John Wishard, Sonn & Daughter of James and Mary Wishard, tenn pounds in money, to be Equally Devided between them, to be Delivered to them Immediately after my Decease.

Item. I Give and bequeath unto William and Mary Johnson,[1] Children of Jacob Johnson, Deceased, and Margaritt, Ten pounds in money, to be Equally Devided between them when they Come of age or married.

Item. I Give and bequeath unto those four persons above named (viz.) Elisabeth & John Wishard, William and Mary Johnson, all my new goods, both woolling & Lining (Except what I shall here after Except), to be Equally Devided between them, the Said Wishard to have there part Immediately after my Decease, and the Said Johnson when they Come of age or married.

Item. I Give and bequeath unto the Severall Children now liveing of my three Sisters, Mary, Margarett & Rebecca, Daughters of Mr. Patrick Mackie, Some time of St. Johnstone, in the county of Donigall, of the Kingdom of Ireland, all the remaining part of my money which is in Ready Cash in Virginia, to be Equally Divided between them, which I Desire may be transmitted home by my Execrs hereafter named, in bills of Exchange upon my Cost & Charges, by them Direct to Such person or persons, as they think Best, in the City of London, and from thence to Mr. John Harvey, of London, Derry Mercht., and by him transmited to the Children of the persons above named; Alsoe I give to the Severall Children of the said Mary, Margaret & Rebecca, fourteen pounds, ffour Shillings & Eight pence Sterling, Due from mr. William Squire & Petter Hall, Merchants in Liver Poole; alsoe all the money Due to me by a just account from mr. William Bowden, merchant in London; all which Sums I give to the Said Children of my aforesaid Sisters that Shall now be Liveing, to be Equally Devided between them, he farely promiseing & has promised to Sattisfie me & all other Credittors to the full.

Item. I Give and bequeath to John Sherly, Senr., one hundred and fifty acres of Land Lying & being in princess Ann County near the back Bay, being the Remainder of a tract of Land Purchased of Capt. ffrancis Morse), to him & his heirs for Ever.

It. I Give my More Schoolastick Books of the Learned Languages as Lattin; Greek and Hebrew to be Equally Divided Between Mr. Henry, mr. Hampton & mr. Mackness, non-conforming ministers at Poatomoake or thereabouts.

It. I will and ordaine that my Exers well and truely observe the paper of Directions by me Left under my owne hand, Relateing to the Disposall of the remainder of my Books not before

Disposed of, as alsoe Concerning Lessor Legacys and Debts, and that it be Duely performed.

I. I give & bequeath unto John Sharley, Sen., all Such Sums as he at ye time of my Death Stands to me Indebted by bill & acct., & that he Be hereby Discharged from ye same.

Item. I Give and bequeath unto Capt. Horatio Woodhouse, two mares out of my Stock at the Sea Side.

Item. I give and bequeath unto Thomas Butt & Elizabeth Butt, Children of Mr. Rich'd Butt, two mares, She to have the Choice of all I have.

Item. I give and bequeath to Mary Cocke, Daughter of Christopher Cocke, one young mare.

Item. I Give and bequeath unto Henry Butt, Son of Mr. Richard Butt, one young mare.

Item. I Give and bequeath unto Thomas Butt, Son of Thomas Butt, Dec'd, two young mares, & alsoe my Riding horse, Bridle & Sadle, alsoe one Silk Damask vest.

Item. My will & Desire is and it is my true interest and meaning of this my will y^{t} that if there should not be mares or horses Eno. of the bread of that mare I had from Mr. Lewis Conner to Comply with the aforegoing Divers Legacys, that in that Case my Execr Dispose of them to the Severall Legatees as farr as they will goe, & that the other Legacys be void.

It. I Give and bequeath unto mr. Richard Butt, Sen., my Greate Riding Coate with Twenty yards of Brown Lining that is in the Chest of Goods.

It. I Give and bequeath unto Mrs. Martha Thruston, a piece of black flowerd Damask, being the Same She fformerly gave me.

It. My Will & Desire is that if any Debt or Debts Should justly appear To be Due and oweing to any person whatsoever, that they be Sattisfied by My Execrs, hereafter named, out of what Tobaco or money, which mr. Richard Butt is requested to Direct & assist them in, and for his trouble of my English good Books; and that if any person Shall, after my Decease, make any Just Claim to any Book or Books, my will & Desire is that They have them Delivered to Them by my Execrs or whom they shall order, And I Doe ffurther Request & Order & appoint, my friends Cor^{ll} Edward Moseley and Mrs. Martha Thrus-

DEATH NOTICES IN THE
NORFOLK GAZETTE and PUBLIC LEDGER

1804-1816

Compiled by Mary C. Brown*

This list of death notices was originally prepared as an index to the file of the *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger* in the Norfolk Public Library. Therefore, the dates given are not the days on which individuals died, but are instead the days on which the death notices were printed. Usually, but by no means always, the person mentioned had died only a few days earlier. Inquiries concerning the death notices should be directed to the Norfolk Public Library, Norfolk, Virginia.

A similar list of death notices found in Richmond newspapers of the period was published forty-three years ago; "List of Obituaries from Richmond, Virginia, Newspapers," *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, XX (1912), 282-291, 364-371.**

RUTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
AMARILLO, TEXAS 79107

VIRGINIA

Vital Records

From The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,
the William and Mary College Quarterly,
and Tyler's Quarterly

CAPTAIN AMBROSE SHIRLEY, p 383

Indexed by Judith McGhan

Baltimore
Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc.
1982

Satchell, Charles S., Northampton County	Oct. 30, 1805
Saunders, Major John, at Fort Nelson, Commandant of this Post	March 17, 1810
Saunders, Lewis, Naval officer of this port	Dec. 8, 1809
Savage, Col. Littleton, in Northampton, formerly clerk of Accomack Court	Jan. 16, 1805
Scallion, William	Sept. 7, 1814
Scarborough, Edward K., in Accomack County	Oct. 2, 1807
Scott, Major Joseph, at Richmond, Marshal for the District of Virginia	Dec. 7, 1810
Scott, Miss M., at Great Bridge	Sept. 7, 1808
Scute, Dr., at Portsmouth	July 18, 1810
Shee, Capt. John, Collector of the Port of Philadelphia	Aug. 13, 1808
Shirley, Capt. Ambrose	March 25, 1807
Shore, Miss Jane, at "Violet Bank," the residence of Henry Haxall near Petersburg, the daughter of the late Thomas Shore	Aug. 30, 1811
Shore, Dr. John, at his seat in Nottoway County, Collector of this Port	Nov. 4, 1811
Shuster, George	Oct. 19, 1814
Shuster, Mrs., consort of Jacob Shuster	Aug. 21, 1813
Simmons, Mrs. Mary	April 8, 1812
Slaughter, Dr. Augustine, formerly an eminent practitioner of Medicine in this place and in Portsmouth	Dec. 14, 1814
Smith, Mrs. Ann, consort of Larkin Smith, Collector of this Port	Dec. 21, 1812
Smith, Lt. Benjamin, on board the U. S. Frigate *Chesapeake*	Oct. 14, 1807
Smith, Capt. Daniel T., of Beverley, Mass.	April 26, 1811
Smith, George W., Governor of Virginia	Dec. 30, 1811
Smith, John, in Philadelphia, Post Captain in the Navy and Commander of the *Franklin*	Aug. 12, 1815
Smith, Larkin, at Fredericksburg, Collector of this Port	Oct. 2, 1813
Smith, Robert, of Princess Anne	March 14, 1810
Smith, Samuel	July 18, 1810
Smith, Mrs. Sarah, consort of Maj. Walter Smith of this town, and the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Hoffman of Baltimore	Sept. 22, 1809
Smith, William Laughton, at Charleston, formerly a representative in Congress	Jan. 4, 1813
Southall, Mrs. Mary, Consort of Dr. Southall of Smithfield	Nov. 4, 1812
Southcombe, Capt. J. P., on board His Majesty's frigate *Belvidere*, late of the schooner *Lottery*, of Baltimore	Feb. 17, 1813
Southgate, Mrs. Frances B., consort of John Southgate, at Martinsburg	Sept. 14, 1808
Southgate, Sarah Eliza, at Yorktown, daughter of John Southgate	Oct. 4, 1804
Southgate, William, son of Wright Southgate	Dec. 30, 1811
Stanford, the Hon. Richard, at Washington, a representative from North Carolina	April 16, 1816
Stannard, Edward Carter, Editor of the *Spirit of Seventy Six*, at Leesburg	Dec. 17, 1810

Court held September 10, 1694.

It is ordered that James Bowler Thomas Munday Jno Searle & Jno Dicks on the 20th of this Present (if fair if not the next fair day) meet at the house that Daniel Diskins is building for a Court House and Consider Land & make enquiry & adjudge of the true value & worth of the sd House of wch they are to make report under their hands in writing to the next Court to be held for this County.

At a Court held for Essex County September ye 10th Ano Dom 1694.

Certificate according to Act of Assembly is granted to Capt. Richard Haile for two hundred and fifty Acres of Land for the Importation of five persons into this Colony by name Patrick Bradly, Elinor Corkeley, Andrew, Guy, Anne, Negroes.

Orders, Etc., 1692, p. 203. Essex Co., Va.

(Same Court.)

At ye request of Danll Diskins this court have granted him liberty to take away & make use of everything belonging to the old Court House that may be usefull to him in the finishing of the New Court House.

The Court adjourn'd to the New Court House on the 10th of 8br next.

Orders, 1692, p. 210, Essex Co., Va.

Court held November 9, 1694.

Essex County Dr Ano: Dom: 1694	Lbs. Tobacco.
To Jno Doughty for five Wolves heads by pitt	01500
To John Smith for the Court house Land to rest in the Sheriffs hands untill he gives a Conveyance for the same	00500

Orders, 1692, pp. 220-221, Essex Co., Va.

Jane Powell aged 20 years or thereabouts Was in Company the 23d day of Aprill 1695 or thereabouts with Ann Ball and

---

RUTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
AMARILLO, TEXAS 79107

VIRGINIA

Land Records

From The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography,
the William and Mary College Quarterly,
and Tyler's Quarterly

RE: SHIRLEY

Indexed by Gary Parks

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1982

HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Oct. 29, 1788.—Jos. Cross, Sr., of Hanover, to Stepney Davis 120 a. East side Licking Hole creek adj. Richard Littlepage (formerly Cutbird H. Roland).

Dec. 26, 1790.—Jos. Cross, Sr., of St. Paul's, to Jos. Cross, Jr. for 237£, 395 a. adj. Jos. Nix, the widow Bumpass, Anthony Haines, Rowland. Said land he bought of Jno. Nix.

1791.—Henry Cross, of St. Paul's, to Sam^{l} Priddy 26 a. adj. David Rowland, Sam^{l} Priddy, Winston's road.

July 7, 1791.—Jos. Cross, Jr., & Sarah, his wife, to Oliver Cross 298 a. adj. Peter Christian, John Cross, said land now occupied by said Oliver Cross.

June 4, 1789.—Jos. Cross, Jr., & Sarah, his wife, to Stephen Hayne's 33 a. Stagg creek.

Dec. 1, 1790.—Jos. Cross, Sr., to Richard Crenshaw 130 a. Lickhole creek.

Dec. 4, 1790.—Jos. Cross, Sr., to John Crenshaw for 5 shillings 187 a. both sides Stoney Run, adj. Shirley & Tinsley.

Oct. 4, 1790.—Julia Crutchfield, of Hanover, to Fanny Brand, daughter of Jos. Brand & Fanny Brand, for love & affection for said Fanny.

Jan. 13, 1785.—John Carter & Elizabeth, his wife, to John Crutchfield the elder 134 a. in St. Paul's excepting the burying ground.

Feb. 26, 1785.—John Carter & Rebekah, his wife, of St. Paul to little Benj. Wade, Jr., 5 acres on creek adj. James Gaddie.

Apr. 5, 1786.—Mary Carter, widow, & Robert Carter & Nancy, his wife, to David Whitlock 187 1/2 a. adj. little Benj. Wade, Thom, Meux, Jno. Blackwell dec^{d}.

Feb. 28, 1789.—Richard Chapman, adm^{tor} with will annexed, of Jno. Carter dec^{d}, and Armistead Carter, eldest son of said John Carter to W^{m} Whitlock called "Carter's Island."

Sept. 5, 1771.—William Coles, of St. Martin, to his daughter Mary Payne for life, then to my grandson William Temple Payne, 176 a., I bought of W^{m} Winston, Jr.

KING WILLIAM COUNTY, VIRGINIA

1802. Peter Deffrages & Susanna his wife, and Philadelphia Frazer of King Wm. (widow of Wm. Frazer). Land inherited by Susanna from her father Falvey Frazer, deceased. Deed. Witnesses: Wm. Gregory, John Crafton, Richard White, John Hill. (343, 344, 403, 410.)

1802. Elizabeth Dowlis, widow of John Dowlis, to her only son Wm. Dowlis. Deed. (343.)

1793. Roger Gregory Jr & Sarah his wife, of Henrico, to Nathaniel Gregory of King Wm. One half interest in land known as King Wm. C. H., purchased at public sale by Roger and Wm. Gregory. Witnesses: John Brame, Richardson Glenn, Richard Jones, John Whitworth, Wm. Gregory, John Alvey. (345, 346.)

1793. Thos. Frazer to Nathaniel Gregory. Bill of sale. (345.)

1794. Mason Collins to Thos. Jones. Deed. Witnesses: John Mill, Daniel Lipscomb, Benoni Lipscomb. (197.)

1793. Joseph Foster, deceased. Settlement under will. Mentions niece Christian Pynes, and the following brothers and sisters: James, Robert and Blackwell (Foster), Benjamin Pynes & Sarah his wife (born Foster), and Robert Pynes and Anne his wife (born Foster): Witnesses: Thos. Slaughter, Benj. Shackleford, James Foster, Jr. (197.)

1793. Susanna Powers to Daniel Powers. Deed. Witnesses: Holt Powers, Molly Powers, Sally Lambeth, Ambrose Shirley. (198).

1793. Thos. Pemberton & Dice, his wife, to Wilson C. Pemberton. Devised to Thos. by John, deceased. Land adjoining Rev. Henry T. Skyring, Thos. Ellett, et als. (199, 200.)

1793. David Pannill & Sarah his wife, to Wm. Collins, Wm. Grooham, surveyor. (201, 202.)

1793. Thos. Adams Sr to Betty Bond. Deed. (201 & 318)

1792. Stephen Bingham and Anne his wife to Thos. Butler Jr. Deed. (203-205.)

1792. Bernard Neale to brother Richard Neale. Power of Attorney. Said Bernard Neale being about to remove to Carolina. (205.)

LAND TAXED IN KING WILLIAM COUNTY IN 1782.

William Smith, Commissioner.

Sarah Inge, 37
Jas. Johnson, Jr., 456
Jas. Johnson, Sr., 745
Ambrose Jackson, 150
Mary Kinknear, 25
John King, 330
Richard King, 220
Wm. King, 200
Robert King, 942
Thos. King, 250
Bernard Lipscomb, 476
Jas. Lipscomb (Taylor) 196
Josiah Lipscomb, 180
Chas. Lipscomb, 227
Ambrose Lipscomb (Jesee), 500
Ann Lipscomb, 387
Eliza Lipscomb, 600
Ambrose Lipscomb (Lott), 26
Jas. Lipscomb, 240
John Lambeth, 133
Meredith Lambeth, lots
Jane Lipscomb, 100
Benoni Lipscomb, 141
Mary Lipscomb, 60

Mary Shirley, 200 Acres
Richard Timberlake, 198
Wm. Towler, 143
Matthew Towler, 35
Wm. Terry, 130
Jas. Terry, 50
John Terry, 130
Chas. Terry, 200
Mary Terry, 60
Wm. Trimmer, 50
John Trimmer, 50
Wm. White, 200
Judith Winfrey, 175
Thos. White, 105
Eliza Watkine, 125
Jas. Willeroy, 224
Isaac Winfrey est., 239
John Willeroy, 298
Frances West, 250
Susanna Ware, 30
Thos. Westley, 60
Thos. Waller, 233
Eliza Waller, 117
Mary Ann White, 108
John Waller, 1,496

At court holden for Northampton County 3^{d} day of Jany. 1642-3 A certificate was granted to Capt. Francis Yeardly for 3000 acres of land for transportation of the following persons.

Capt. Francis Yeardly

John Langley
Tho. Datre
Walter Price
Ffra. Goldman
Jarvis Preschus
Rich^{d}d Swift
Roberta Warren
Edw. Temple
John Featherstone
——— Kayne
Edw. Thorne
Augustine Moore
Tho. Butterese
John Thropp
John Turner
Suzanna Neale
Hen. Taylor
Rich^{d}d Smith
Myles &ower
John Penner
Alice Friser
Margarett Cathner
Zama Barls
Anna Thompson
Anne Kirkram
Alonzo Bowles
Walter Darby
John Darby
Robt. Martin

Mary Watkins
Henry Leonard
John Lewillins
Rowland Mills
John Sherle
John Linch
He'y Laugton
Wm. Ward
Tho. Adderstey
Tho. Jones
Lancaster Lovell
Robin Williams
Edw. Bedlen
Wm. Willis
Edw. Kensey
Thos. Prince
Pierce Griffin
Rich. Griffin
John Robtes
Rich. Jones
Ann Lathrine
Anne (negro)
Wm. Demiss
Keo. Miller
John Wortham
Marmaduke Parkinson
Charles Atkinson
John Chevewell
Wm. Bowker

Court held last day of Aug. 1643, Mrs. Harmer right of Mr Charles Harmer for transportation of

Ffwen Jones
Lazarus Murring

John Gold
William Farmer

John Harrison
Jane Courtney
Robt. Swamp
Thos. Blunt
George Willis

Thomas Lewis
John Searley
Matthew Cottinge
John Glucke
Thomas Gold

Court Oct. 30, 1643 Cert. granted to Mrs. Anne Littleton in right of her father Henry Southy, Esqr. for following

Henry Southy Esq.
Elizabeth his wife
Henry Southy his child
Thomas)
Mary)Servants
Elizabeth)
John Davenport
Thos Browne
Margarett Chartier

Roger Delke
Tho. Shoare
Valentine Sentell
Tynak Woolley
Will Bricklayer
Alice Dammock
Elleno Paynter
Sarah Sharley
Dynah Glower

Tho. Lewis
Robt. Swamp
Roger Marshall
Anne Simes
Rich^d Willows
John Rose

Att court 20 Febry. 1643-4 Certificate was granted to William Uen^m (Munro?)

John Webster
Thos. Newton
James Johnson
Susan Johnson
Joane Grinder
Joane Longe

Slaty Hodgkins
Geo. Meredith
John Pamwell
Edw. Denkins

(Same Court)

A certificate was granted to John Dennis for 350 acres for

Richard Pattica
Charles Wallyrane
Barbury Dennis
Robt. Swanson
A servant of Capt. Stone

Thos. Long
Thos. Lother

Same Ct.—A certificate was granted to Edw. Douglass for the following

---

(267) THOMAS HARRIS [1], 750 acres in the county of Henrico, within "digs his hundred," [2] adjoining on the South the land of Edward Virgany and thence extending north to the land of Joane Harris his wife, and bounded on the west by the river; due as followeth, viz: 100 acres due him as "an anchent planter in the time of Sir Thomas Dale his government," and 650 acres for the transportation of thirteen persons (names below). Nov. 11, 1635.

Thos. Harris, Wm. Purnell, John Godfrye, John Searle, Thomas Kean, Richard Mascall [3], Nathaniel Moore, John Edwards, Ann Ridley, William Jones, Thomas Morgan, Wm. Jones.

NOTES.

[1] Captain Thomas Harris, born 1586, came to Virginia during the government of Sir Thomas Dale, and settled at the "Neck of land," in Henrico. He was a member of the House of Burgesses in 1623-4, and again for Henrico county in 1647. He married, 1st, Adria —— (born 1601, came to Virginia 1621), and, 2d, Joane ——, and had issue: I. Major William, of Henrico, died 1678; many years justice of Henrico and Burgess 1652, 1653, 1656, and 1657-8; married Lucy ——; II Thomas, of Henrico, died September, 1679; III. Mary, married Colonel Thomas Lygon, of Henrico.

An account of this family has been published in pamphlet form.

[2] Digges' Hundred was doubtless named in honor of Sir Dudley Digges.

[3] It appears from the records of Henrico that about 1687 William Irby married the widow of Richard Mascall and daughter of John Maiden. Mrs. Katherine Isham, of Henrico, whose first husband was Joseph Royall, in her will, dated 1687, gives a legacy to her grandson, Maiden Mascall.

(268) WILLIAM STAFFORD, 300 acres on Kethe's creek, adjoining the lands of Edward Hall, Edward Grimes and William Rabinett; due 50 acres for the personal adventure of his wife Rebena, and 250 for the transportation of five persons: Christopher Stafford, Robert Martin, Robert Wilkinson, Francis Reeve, John Farr, servants.

(269) FRANCIS HOUGH [1], 800 acres beginning at the first creek of Nansemond river, on the south side, and extending to the mouth of said river; due for the transportation of sixteen persons. Nov. 12, 1635.

NOTE.

[1] Francis Hough was a member of the House of Burgesses from Nutmeg Quarter in 1632-3.

(270) HENRY DANIELL, 200 acres in the county of James City, adjoining the land of Alexander Stonan; due 50 acres for his personal adventure; 50 for the personal adventure of his wife Elizabeth, and 100 for the

(343). **John Neale**, 1,500 acres in Accomack, beginning at the long point on the seaboard side, and abutting south on Smith's Island. Due for the transportation of thirty persons (names below). By West, June 18, 1636.

Ann Alport, Richard Milsonn, John Mensby, Edward Paskins, George Bowles, Jon. Bowles, Jon. Curtis, Pearce Neale, Robert Pearce, Abraham Penshurst, Edward Gill, Gilbert Bennett, David Northby, James Head, Phillipp Longfield, James Pattison, Bryan Kelly, Richard Smith, Katherine Smith, Elizabeth Pistole, Thomas Adams, William Pearce, Elias Harmon, Ann Prosser, Elizabeth Sherly, William Shaw, Henry Robinson.

---

(344). **John Neale**, 500 acres in Accomack, upon Smith's Island, abutting against his land in the main. Due for the transportation of ten persons (names below). By West, June 18, 1636.

John Hendrye, James Hutchinson, Henry Warner, Richard Harris, Peter Waneford, Anthony Stersby, Richard Graves, Robert Stackhouse, Thomas Sadler, Thomas Mitchell.

---

(345) **William Melling** [1], 100 acres in the county of Accomack, at the head of Old Plantation creek. Due: 50 for his personal adventure, and 50 by assignment from William Morton, to whom due for his own personal adventure. By West, June 20, 1636.

NOTE.

[1] There was recorded in Accomack, the deposition, dated June 9, 1638, of "William Melling, Gent." He was a member of the House of Burgesses from Northampton, July, 1653, and March, 1657-8. Soon after this he returned to England. There is a notice, June 28, 1661, in the Northampton records of "William Mellinge, late of Virginia, now resident in London, Gentlemen."

---

(346) **James Berry**, 350 acres in Accomack, at Mogatie Bay, adjoining the land of John Alcone. Due: 50 for his personal adventure, 50 for the personal adventure of his wife Elizabeth, and 250 for the transportation of five persons, Henry Lee, Mary Nelson, Joseph Hally, Mary Nablett, Robert Man. By West, July 20, 1636.

---

(347) **John Forbush**, 100 acres in Accomack, on the bay. Due for the transportation of two persons, John Lewis and Christopher Dixon. By West, June 20, 1636.

---

(348) **Thomas Smith** [1], 150 acres in Accomack, on Fishing Point Neck, near the land of William Berryman [2], and bounded by the creek which parteth Henry Bagwell's [3] land from said neck. Due: 50 for his personal adventure, 50 for the personal adventure of his wife Sarah, and 50 for the personal adventure of his daughter Ann. By West, June 24, 1636.

Betty Speede
7703 Rider Hill Road
Baltimore, Maryland 21204

BROAD RUN BABTIST CHURCH MINUTES: to 1800-

Broad Run constituted Dec. 3, 1762 of these people near Broad Run Fauquier Co. Va.

Edmond Hayes
Peter Cornwell
Joshua Dodson*
Thomas Dodson*
Wm. Stamps dec'd.

Elizabeth Hayes
Sarah Cornwell
Ruth Dodson *
Elizabeth Dodson*
Betty Bennett*

(After each name above in same hand 'dismissed to Halifax'*)

Rev. Bro. David Thomas requested letter of dismission at church at Vincent and was received by the church as a member.

Dec. 4- 1762- added by Baptism: (Some business which I omit)

Abraham Dodson- dec'd/
Obedience Cornwell dec'd.
Barbary Dodson-censored June 1772
John Bennett dismissed to Halifax
Joseph Morrison " " "
Margaret Morrison " " "
John Creel " " "
Rhoda Creel " " "
Elisha Dodson " " "
Sarah Dodson " " "
Elizabeth Cornwell - excommunicated Jan. 1777
Mary Higgins - exco. Aug. 24, 1784

Ann Edwards dism. to Halifax
Wm. Murphy " " "
Jahn Whitun " " "
Joseph Dodson (This could be
Wm. Davis
John Dawis
Lucy Davis
Elizabeth Scurlock- gone
Katherine Rhodes- dism. to hfx.
Mary Dodson- dism. to Hlfx.
Michael Owens dism. to Hlfx.

April 10 1763- added by Baptism-
Wm. Carter
Elizabeth Carter
? nah Leachman - desm. to Hlfx. (Name torn off)
Mary Leachman
Eliz. David- dec'd.
Ann Murphy - dism. to Loudon

May 7, 1763 added by Bapt.
Timothy Stamps- dism. Hlfx.
Nancy Holsclan (w?) dec'd.
James Spencer - dism. to Loudon
George Dodson- gone to Hlfx.
Ann Dodson dism. to Hlfx.
Eliz. Dodson " " "
Dorcas Dodson
Sarah Ugleby - dism. to Hlfx.
Mary Wiatt

June 12, 1763- added bapt.
Katherine Shrieves
Aduanah Holsclan- exco.
Ann Lee - dism. to Brent Town
Jane Murphy- dism. to Hlfx.

July 10, 1763- added-
Nathaniel Sanders- dism. to Orange
Joshua Scurlock- dism. to Hlfx.
Wm. Pickett- dism. to Louson
Margaret Dodson - dism. to Hlfx.
Katherine Stamps.

Oct. 9, 1763- added-
Lazarus Dodson- dism. to Hlfx.
Alice Dodson- dism. to Halfx.
Benjamin Chandler
Ann Dodson

13 Nov. 1763 added by bapt.
John Metcalfe- dism. to Louson

13 May 1764
Wm. Dodson - eco. 1769
Negro Adam belongs to Thos. Dodson- dism. to Hlfx.

June 10, 1764- added-
Negro Dick bel. to Joshua Dodson- dec'd.
Sarah belongs to Thomas Dodson- dism. to Halfx.

June 171764-
James Jones dism. to Stafford
Prudence Jones - dism. to Stafford
Elizabeth Harper- dism. to Stafford
John Davis - dism. to Stafford
Elizabeth PIckett- dism. to Loudon
Sarah Whiteson (?) - to Staff.

July 8 1764
Wm. Barkley- to Louson

Aug. 12, 1764
Wm. Nash- gone to Clinch
Mary Shoemake- dec'd.
Mary Nash- gone to Clinch

9 Sept. 1764 - added
Stephen Lee- exco. 1773
Henry Watkins- exco. 1778

30 Sept. 1764 added
Margaret Moore- dism. to Stafford

14 Oct. 1764
Sibbel (sic) Metcalfe- dism. to Louson
Jonathan ~~Edmunds~~ Cummins- dism. to Louson

14 Apr. 1765
Allen Willey- dism. to Orange
Barkely- dism. to Louson
Peter Bonley-(?) dism. to Buckmarsh/ Buckmash (?)
Sarah Mooney- by letter- dism. to Redstone- 1782

9 June 1765
Wm. Strother- to Orange
Thos. Chambers - to Orange
John Stamps- to Hal ifax

11 Aug. 1765
Robert Sanders- Elder minister- dismissed
John Frazier- dism. to Orange
Fancis Grant- to Orange
Thos. Dodson- to Hlfx.
Moses Coosenberry- gone

Nov. 1766- Having dismissed a number of our members sometime before they were then constituted in a church at Brent Town......W. Stamps-Clk.

11 Aug. 1767-
John Shippey- to Louson

12 Sept. 1767
Thos. Higgerson- to Hlfx.
Negro Robin- dec'd.

13 June 1768- added
Wm. Hunton
Judith Hunton
Peggy Wilden
Rebecca Bradford

James Ballenger- dism.

15 Aug. 1768
Clement Norment
Jeremiah Norment
Hnery Rogers- dim. to the Manor
John Rogers- dism. to the Manor
Elizabeth Rogers- dism. to the Manor

13 Feb. 1769
Dismissed upwards of 36 members to be constituted in a church at Loudon, several of whose names were never entered into this book. Also 20 odd mpre...into a church at Halifax. Likewise that branch of our church was constituted into a church at Orange. ....Wm. Stamp- Clk.

18 Aug. 1769
The following mamebers are all that now belong to the church at Broad Run:
David Thomas- min.
Katherine Thomas
Wm. Stamps- dec'd.
Wm. Nash- gone
Mary Nash- gone
Wm. Hunton deacon

Judith Hunton
Robert Sanders- elder 83 dism.
Henry Watkins- exco.
John Rogers
Clement Rogers
Wm. Davis
Lucy Davis
John Davis
Peter Cornwell- dec;d.
Sarah Cornwell
Edmond Hayes
Elizabeth Hayes
James Ballenger
Stephen Lee- exco.
Henry Rogers- Manor
Rogers-
Wm. Carter
Elizabeth Carter

Dorcas Ballenger
Wm. Haynie
Peggy Wilder
Rebecca Bradford
Nancy Holsclan - dec'd/
Thomas Harris- Clinch
Rogers
Thomas Higgerson - hlfx.
Mary Shomake- dec'd.
in all 33

(Let me add right here: Altho' I'm told the Baptists WOULD NOT record marr. its obvious we've had one; Dorcas Dodson was baptised 7 May 1763 with her parents. James Ballenger bapt. June 13, 1768. He had come from [illegible] Culpeper Co. where his fa. Edw. made a will, I'm told. Broad Run is right on the county line- see map.)

(I also find Rev. James Ballenger at the Cascade Church in the Roanoke Baptist Ass'n. which included Pittsylvania Co. and adjoining counties. Halifax was broken into Pittsy. 1767 on petition of its inhabitants. When the Gov. was trying to get people to go to the Piedmont from tidewater and northern states- he offered ten years tax exemption. A lot of these folks must have taken him up on it- for I find John Bennett and Elizz (will 1782-1791 Pittsy.);Thomas Dodson wf. Eliz.(will 1779-1783 Pittsy.) whose dau. Eliz. m. John Bennett, whose dau. Rhoda m. John Creel who had a mill in Pittsy. and who left 3 acres for a Separate & Baptist (Regular) Meeting House near John Creel's Mill; Rev. Lazarus Dodson who performed a number of Pittsy. marriages. I also note that a number of the younger generation left Pittsy. Co. after the Revolution and went to S.C. and then on to Ga. Rev. Lucas of Ga. Genal. Mag. has published his Dodson lines and Margaret Watson in Greenwood Co. Sketches covers some of them as well. I also find deeds from Thos. Sr. and Thos. Jr. in Pittsy. Unfortunately in Va. State Arch. there are no Baptist Church Minutes for each church- just the association.) (James Balenger minister at Cascade Ch. Oct. 1789, June 1790 but NOT Oct. 1790. I don't know if this is the above James, for there are a number of Va. James- but did he also go to S.C.?)

13 Sept. 1769
Church met and chose Wm. Stamps and Wm. Hunton and Robert Sanders to act as deacons on trial.

Nov. 11, 1769-
Agreed to dismiss Thomas Dodson Jr. and [illegible] Joshua Scurlock, under censure to the church at Birch Creek (This is in Pittsy.) to be under their care. Monthly meetings to be Fri. before the second Sunday each month......Wm. Stamps clk. dec'd. Nicholas Ware appt'd. clerk 1773.

1772- added baptism.
Simon Cornwell
John Thomas dec'd.
Mary Barmore spelled Baremore
Betty Bayley- exco. 1773
Winnie Holsclaw- gone

Mary Lewis by letter- dec;d.
Peggy Thomas - by letter
Joseph Drury
Ann Garner

9 May 1773- add
Sarah Orgin
Andrew Morrison- dec'd.

Joseph Smith- dismissed Oct. 25, 1783 SOUTH (for once they give us a date!)
LEANAH Smith- " " " " (the date is in Ware's handwriting but
THOMAS SHURLEY " " " the rest is in Stamps.)

June 13, 1773
Negro of Mr. Berry exco. 1781

11 July 1773- added by Baptism:
Joseph Carter- dismissed to Clinch
Eliz. Carter- dism. to Clinch
JOHN SHIRLEY
Caleb Smith- dec'd.
Nicholas Ware Oct. 25, 1783- dismissed SOUTH (see Wares in S.C. /Ga.)
Martha Ware " "
negro Dick of Widow Stamps- exco.

Au. 13 , 1773- added Bapt.
MARY SHURLEY- Oct. 25, 1783 dismissed South
ELIZABETH SHURLEY (I can't remember whether I omitted ditto
Eliz. Hall to Hlfx. marks being so excited at finding them or
not! Oh dear! However Turkey Crk. fills
me in.)

12 Spet. 1773
Wm. Grubbs- dec'd/ (See S.C.)
Mary Higgerson- to Hlfx.
Elizabeth Jones
negro Will of Capt. Neavil (Geo. Neavil whose will John Shirley wit.?)
Negro Lemon of Capt. Neavil- both exco. 1782

10 Oct. 1773
Sarah Smith
Elizabeth Harris
Sarah Cullins- dec'd.

13 Nov. 1773
Hannah Jones
Lettice Clannahan

18 Jan. 1774
Exco. Stephen Lee (he was later in Pitty.) for living in a constant ammission of known duty.

18 May 1774
~~18/74~~ Negro Dick lived in adultery- exco. ....N. Ware- Clk.

22 June 1774
Agree to alter our fast day from Sat. before our sacrement to Wed. before the 4th Sun. each month and to meet at 10:00.....N. Ware Clk.

12 June 1774- Add Baptism
Thomas Hedges- dism. to Culpeper
Mary Hedges " " "
RICHARD SHURLEY
PEGGY SHURLEY
Sarah Bayley

13 Aug. 1774
Thomas Foster- Oct. 25, 1783 dism. to South
James Dennison- dism. to Hlfx.
Mary Linton

1775- added by letter: Benjamin and Sarah Matthen (w?)

22 May 1776- Church agreed to make up all differences and commune as ususal. (???)

12 May 1776- Sarah Foster- Oct. 25, 1783- dismissed South
Elizabeth GRUBBS

9 June 1776
Edwar d and Mary Broadus (spelled Brodus)-gone
Thomas Evans- June 10, 1783-. Exco.

10 Aug. 1776- Baptism-
James Smith- Oct. 25, 1783- dismissed south

23 Oct. 1776
Condidering Bro. Robert Sanders giffs...thought proper to allow him to preach at any sister church if he thinks proper or any other place whatsoever....N. Ware

13 June 1778 (What happened to 1777?) Baptism:
Lettice Smith- Oct. 1, 1783- dec'd/
NANCY HANKS

27 July 1778-
Exco. Hnary Watkins for plaaying the violin and associating in compaany of wisked men and to receive Thomas Evans from under censure.

12 June 1779
Received by letter from Buck Marsh (?)
Marran (?) Barret- Barnett (?) Dismissed to Frederick
Rec'd. by letter from Diffcult (Crk. Church)
Mary Steward

9 July 1779 Batised
John Young
Jonathan Matthew(n)?- 1783 dis. Allegany
Margaret Frier

24 July 1779- Bapt.
Isaac and Rebecca Taylor- exco. 1781
Jacob Fiar
Eliz. Steward

21 Aug. 1779
by letter from Brent Twon
William Vaughan- dec'd. 1782

~~Aug. 25, 1779 Bapt.~~
~~James Hathaway- 25 Oct. 1783- exco.~~

25 Aug. 1779- Bapt.
LUKE HANKS
Hampton
Clarke

10 Sept. 1779 Bapt.
James Hathaway- 25 Oct. '83- excp.
ARCHIBALD SHURLEY- Oct. 25, 1783- dism. south
Isaac Newhouse
Mary Smith- 25 Oct. '83- dism. south

20 Sept. 1779
By letter from Bull Run
Mary Matthew- dism. there again 1783

25 Oct. 1779 Bapt.
William Green - censured May 1782
James Sanders
Peggy Matthew
SUSANNAH SHURLEY- Oct. 25, 1789

15 May 1780- bapt.
Dixon Robinson
James Mullican- dism. to Redstone - 1782

17 June 1780- bapt.
Susanna Mullican- to Redstone 1782
Mary Love
Priscilla Hale- to Frederick
Negro Lucy of Col. Hales
Sukey Mullican- to Fred'k.

29 July 1780-
Wm. Carter excluded for omission of duty
Winnie Harding requests letter of dismission- granted
Ann Garner- rec'd. from censure
Robert Sanders to give Mary Leachman notice to come to meeting to answer ommissions.
Joseph Drury app'td. to give Barbara Dodson notice to come to next meeting - answer censure.
Will and Leamon- negros still under censure.

15 Aug. 1780- bapt.
Negro woman Lett of Mrs. Hampton

10 Sept. 1780- Bapt.
Henry Green- exco. 1784
McClannahan More
Martha Creel

24 Sept. 1780- Business: Robert Sanders out to preach

21 Oct.1780
by letter from Brent Town
Wm. Morehead
Negro Lett of Mr. Peyton

12 Nov. 1780-
Old woman Hathaway
Dorratha

20 June 1781-
Lennard Leachman and Richard Mastin
Negro Grace of Mr. Wm. Colbert- exco. 1783

21 Aug. 1781 Bapt.
egros Cook and Hager of Col. Hale's

10 Sept. 1781 bapt.
Katherine Newhouse
2 negros of Gov. Nelson

7 April 1782-
Sarah Mooney to Redstone
Negro Will from censure
Appt'd. Thomas Evans to keep this book

June 16 1782 Bapt.
Katherine Elgin

4 Aug. 1782 Bapt.
Benjamin Neale-
Dismissed sister Marran Barnett to Frederick

24 Aug. 1782
Exco. sister Mary Higgins for breaking covenant in not attending on the workings. of God, associating with wicked company, being often admonished but continuted.
Leamon exco. for lying and disobedience to his master

24 Aug. 1784 (I think this date is right tho' out of order)
Will exco. for adultery

24 Jan. 1783
Dismiss Mary Matthews to Bull Run

22 Mar. 1783
dism. Mary Linton to Redstone
dism. Jonathan Matthew
Exco. Negro Grace for adultery ....T. Evans clk.

Church started Dec. 3, 1762 by John Marks and David Thomas with 10 members, all removed by dismission or death, except Edmund Hayes and Elizabeth and Sarah Shoemack. Mr. David Thomas dism. from sister church Vicent in Pennsylvania 1762 to present date.
June 27, 1788- between 2 and three hundred persons added- chiefly by baptism. Remaining members:

Wm. Hunton
David Thomas
Edmund Hayes
Joseph Drury
Benjamin Matthew
Simon Cornwell
Benj. Neil
Dixon Robinson

Elizabeth Clarke
Joman Hattaway (sic)
Catherine Newhouse

Isaac Newhouse
Wm. Morehead
James Sanders
McClannahan More
Jacob Friar

Catherine Thomas
Peggy White
Peggy Thomas
Elizabeth Jones
Mary Love
Eliz. Stewart
Peggy Matthew

Sara Cornwell
Ann Garner
Sara Bailey
Margaret Fryar
Eliz. Hayes
Judith Hunton
Mary Hampton
Rebecca Bradford
Lettice Clannahan
Sarah Matthew

David Thomas agreed to keep the book.

June 24, 1785
Joseph deeply censured for whipping his wife, and action, in our esteem, not a little scandalous, for a husband to beat his wife we judge to be a practice contrary to both scripture and reason. (Don't you love it!)
(It has to be Joseph Drury- don't know whether I mistook it or not.)
July 23,1785- church business about when to have meetings.

22 Oct. 1785
Joseph Drury released from censure and at his request to be dismissed to any church of the same faith or order. Also Eliz. Clarke and Ann Thurman- dismissed.

1786- (different handwriting- must be new clerk.)
, and dism. David Thomas and Jacob and Margaret Fry. (Friar?)
oesn't say to where.

Jan. 7, 1787
Aggreed to call Brother Frstoe (?) to preach among us. Mr. Sanders gave/his letter of dismission and is with us again. Rec'd/ Daniel Rusel and Nancy Barach (?) (This guy can't write OR spell like the others.)
Oct. 1
Oct. 1787
Isaac Newhouse and wf. dism. also Bro. Macca More (SIC!)

1788- Bapt.
2 negro women of Widow Downen- Patience and Milly.
Rose Stwart
Halle and his wf. Frankey

1789- bapt.
John Danaldson, Thos. Matthews, Nathan Matthew, Charles Woodard and his wf. Sally, Ann Bayley, Ann Sanders, Charles to Scott (?) Manuel Mime to Dewnin, Elizabeth Boley, Cutbirth (sic) Williams, Peggy Adams, Polly Doughty, and Rachel Matthew.

July 1790
Thomas Herndon, 2 negros Abel and Annie to Wmton (Washington?)

1791-
Dism. Cuthbert Williams
Bapt. Mrs. Downin's William
Mr. Skinker's Landard
Mr. Jett's Benjamin
Parson Stewart's Jonathan
Mr. Foley's Fanny
Mr. Christer's Man- dead
John Prosser
Catron Matthew

1792- by letter
Henry Hope
Mr. Organ - dec'd.

12 Mar. 1796
Thomas Owen by letter

9 Apri. 1796
Dism. Charles Woodard and Sarah
also negrows George and wf. Cate

13 Aug. 1796
Exco. Henry Hope

1797 April 2
2nd Sunday- Judith Hunton died.
Thomas Herndon excluded

Oct. 1797- bapt.
Mr. Herndon's Dilly & Pharoah
Mr. Carr Bailey's Winny
Mr. Geo. Haile's Frances
Mr. Brook's Nanny
Mrs. Chilton's PAtience
Mr. Nash's Hannah
Mr. Haile's Hannah
Wm. Hunton's Abigail

11 Nov. 1797-
Ann Newhouse by letter

May 1898- Bapt.
Nancy Thomas
Mrs. Carter

18 Sept. 1798
Bro. Owen Thomas take this book.

14 Oct. 1798- Bapt.
John Hawkins Mary
Geo. Heale's Betty
Mr. Stewart's Winny
Smith Heale's Milly

Jan . 1799
Mr. Brook's Nancy died

Apr. 1799 Call John Hickason to preach and dism. Nancy Barach.

Dec. 1799- by letter Martha Hoff-Huff (?)

June 7 1800 exco. Dixon Robinson for Sunday misdemeanors

ST. MARY'S COUNTY MARYLAND

[Material sent by new member Ed Duggan]

Those marked "St.Fr./St. Inigoes" are Jesuit sacramental records; they appear in (1). "The Jesuit Missions of St. Mary's Co" Edwin Warfield Beitzell, available from the St. Mary's Co. Historical Society, Leonardtown, Md., and (2). "Catholic Families of Southern Maryland," Timothy J. O'Rourke, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore. It appears these comprise what remains of Catholic sacramental records for the Colonial Period. The original records are housed in Georgetown University.

Before 1707 Richard Shirley married Catherine Miles Wiseman. She was the widow of John Wiseman and the daughter of Francis Miles. [*Note on a separate page in this issue of the NEWS on the list of the SHIRLEYS of 1600's under ROBERT SHIRLEY 1674...he witnesses the will of a David Myles, Lancaster Co. Va.*].

Nov. 19, 1737 Will of Richard Shirley proved; wife, Sarah; sons, Richard, George, William, John. (Did Richard stay and Geo. Wm & John go to Antietium, Washington Co, Md?)
July 5, 1747 Will of Richard (Jr.) proved; wife unnamed; son Robert; Land located Western Branch flows into head of St. Mary's River. (Thomas Norris is witness).

Feb. 1, 1761 Mary Sherley, Godmother of Mary Jane Drury, St. Joseph's (Morodnza)

June 14, 1767 Eleanor Sherley, Godmother of Pyke Infant, St. Fr. X. Newtown, (Compton)

May 27, 1770 Mary Shirley, Godmother of Henrietta Greenwell, St. Fr. X., St. Inigoes

July 12, 1772 Mary Shirley Godmother of Matthew Booth, St. Fr. X., St. Inigoes

Nov. 25, 1775 Ignatius Shirly married Mary Norris, St. Fr. X., St. Inigoes

1776 George, Ignatius and Robert Shirley listed St. Mary's Co. Militia

Aug. 24, 1778 George Shirley, Pvt. 3rd Reg. Maryland line, died

Nov. 24, 1788 Joshua Shirley Godfather M'Lean Baby, St. Fr. X., St. Inigoes

Jan. 5, 1789 Ben (Bennet) Shirley Godfather Stone Baby, St. Fr. X., St. Inigoes

1789 Robert CHIRLEY voted Federalist, St. Mary's Co.

Aug. 29, 1790 Benedict and Mary Shirley's Slave Baptized

1790 Ignatius Shurly carried as Federalist, St. Mary's Co. Voter list

Census 1790 Bennett 1 m 16+ 7 F, 1 other and 4 slaves

Joshua 1 m 16+ 1 F, 1 slave

Ignatius 1 m 16+ 4 m und 16 and 4 F

Sept. 26, 1790 Anastasia Sherley Bapt., daughter of Benedict and Mary, St. Fr.

March 4, 1792 George Shirley Bapt., son of Joshua and Catherine, St. Fr. X.

Nov. 25, 1792 Bened. Sherley's slave Bapt. St. Fr. X., Inigoes

May 15, 1793 Bennett Shirley married Susanna Peake, St. Mary's Co. Md.

1794 Richard Shearley, Bennet Sheirly, Ignatius Sheirly and John Sheirly listed as members of the St. Mary's Co. Militia

March 27, 1794 Benedict Shirleys slave Baptiszed

May, 28, 1794 Elizabeth Sherley Godmother Mary Vaughan, St. Fr. X. St. I.

Feb. 26, 1801 Mary Shirley Norris died, daughter of Richard and Tracy (should be Grace not Tracy). Age 60, wife of Thomas Norris

Census 1800

Bennett Shyrley 1M 26-45, 2M 10-16
1F 10-16, 2F 16-20
2F 20-30, 2F 30-45

Ignatius Shirley 1M 45+, 2M 16-20
1M 10-16, 1F 10-16
2M 16-20, 2F 30-45

[Some of this branch then left and and went to Fredrick Co. Md. near Emmitsburg].

Apr. May 1990

continued.......... cont

St. Mary's Co. Maryland cont...

[THE FOLLOWING IS TAKEN FROM CORRESPONDENCE BETWEEN YOUR EDITOR AND ED DUGGAN, A NEW MEMBER].

Genealogical research in St. Mary's Co. suffers from a sparcity of records. Fires twice destroyed court house records and burned those of a key Parish Church. Other records were destroyed deliberately by the Puritans who gained control at one period of the colonial Maryland government. Yet traces of a Shirley presence can be found.

I belong to the St. Mary's Co. Historical Society and they have nothing on the Shirleys.

Many of the old Jesuit Sacramental records also were lost to a fire. They were stored at St. Thomas Manor which, I think, is just over the border from St. Mary's in Charles County. Fire destroyed many of those records in 1850. The pastor at St. Ignatuis, the parish at St. Thomas, refused to let me look at remaining records, saying that Cardinal Hickey didn't permit church records to be used for genealogical purposes. I'd almost given up on tracing the Shirleys when I saw your item in the "Genealogical Helper".

I'm not terribly interested in proving descent from British nobility; but I do want, if possible, to prove the long-held tradition of Grandmother's family of descent from the originial settlers of Maryland. I grew up in Pennsylvania, but that Maryland ancestry was a matter of some pride. It's never been proved.

Among old letters and photos given to me by my paternal grandmother is a daguerreotype of her paternal grandmother, Henrietta Warthon, nee Shirley. A letter dated in 1852, telling Great Grandfather of Henrietta's death, once contained a lock of her hair. It was red, like Grandmother's. She is buried in the old Mountain Cemetery near Mount Saint Mary's College, Emmitsburg [Fredrick Co.] Md.

Her tombstone bears the information that Henrietta was born in St. Mary's County, Md., that she was 66 when she died and that she was the mother of three sons and one daughter. In the same cemetery are buried her brother John Shirley who died in 1863 and a Richard Shirley, possibly John's son, who was buried March 6, 1822.

In addition to the brother, Henrietta had at least three sisters, one of whom, Elizabeth, was Mrs. John Dabelstein. The others were Sisters Mary Clare and Mary Magdalen Shirley, nuns trained in their vocations by Saint Elizabeth Ann Seton. Clare died in 1846 and is buried in the cemetery at St. Joseph's Provincial House, Emmitsburg. Magdalen Ann Shirley was born about 1801 and died in the 1870's, buried in New York.

Growing up I often heard my grandmother and her sister, grandaunt Ida Kephart, refer to their grandaunt "Betsy Dabelstein" She and John Dabelstein were married at St. John the Evangelist Catholic Church. Frederick (City) in 1821. According to Aunt Ida, John Dabelstein became a judge in Cumberland, Md.

Based on militia, voting and census records of the later 18th century, Robert Shirley's sons can be identified as Ignatuis, Bennet, George and Joshua. George died in the Revolution. The other three headed households in St. Mary's Co. in the 1790 census. Joshua, however, soon left St. Mary's Co. He is not among the Shirley whose names appear on the 1794 St. Mary's Co. militia roster. Ignatius and Bennett are on that list. So are two other male Shirleys, Richard and John, whom I believe to have been sons of Ignatius Shirley, and who migrated later to Frederick Co. Md.

In a letter dated in the 1850-60's reference is made to Lizzie Shirley's brother "Nace" who went to New Jersey, fathered three children and died "without his poor mother knowing if he were in his church or not."

I believe Ignatius Shirley was the father of my great great grandmother, Henrietta Warthon, nee Shirley, but can't prove it.

2nd LETTER FROM ED TO YOUR EDITOR

April 2, 1990

I'll never be able to thank you enough for the data you sent, I've read it, reread it and read it again; and I believe our line can be traced back to the first Richard Shirley (of the 1737 will) and the the Norris family's immigrant progenitor, Thomas. Since I don't recall mentioning the name NORRIS when I first wrote you, I'm amazed that you sent precisely what I needed. You must be clairvoyant.

cont

Apr.-May 1990

Thomas, son of John and Ann Wheatley Norris, Tom's daughter probably by Ann Heard, was born in 1756. She has to be the Mary Norris who married Ignatius Shirley, almost surely a son of Robert, in November 1775. I have long felt, based on an analysis of the 1790 and 1800 St. Mary's County census and what I know of Great Great Grandmother's siblings that Ignatius and Mary Norris Shirley were her parents.

You asked for my thoughts about the John Shirley [the ancestor of your editors husband] born in 1728, being a son or grandson of Richard Shirley of the 1737 will. I think son. Those three younger sons were, I believe, a good bit younger than their half brother, Richard. Since John was the last named in the will, he likely was the youngest. That he was nine years old in 1737 doesn't seem too young to me. Because the will gives the leased land first to the widow and to the boys at her death. I tend to feel they were all three minors. Remember, the widow was young enough to remarry.

The key phrase in that will is "land held under lease." That says to me that the home plantation, owned property, was entailed to the eldest son, Richard. I'd bet those three younger boys ended up with next to no inheritance. No wonder they headed for the wilds of Frederick Co. Md.

3rd LETTER FROM ED DUGGAN

Your letters provide not only facts but food for thought in lucullan proportions. The response to my questions on the religions of the 17th century Shirleys and possible emigrants almost overwhelmed me.

I think your fix on Isfield and Wiston for their origins is dead-on target.

The Wiston family [of England] appears to be the best ancestral bet for our oldest Maryland line. Given names, probable dates of birth and timely financial ruin match up with early traces in Maryland. The household of Sir Thomas Shirley the Younger seems particularly fitted to dovetail with our Marylanders. The second wife was Judith BENNET and the cadets were Robert and Richard. We have Roberts, Richards and, in the 1790 and 1800 censuses, even a BENNET SHIRLEY in St. Mary's Co. Maryland in the century after the Wiston family's economic collapse. It's almost circumstantially close enough to claim them.

? Is John b. 1728, my husbands ancestor, the John mentioned in Richard's will 1737 St. Mary Co. Maryland ?. He would be 9 years old!

One confusing item still remains about Mary Norris Shirley. When she died, the record says she was the daughter of Thomas Norris, but a John Norris claims Ignatuis Shirley as his son-in-law.

From your editor.....

You may recall my husbands ancestor is George Shirley b. 1761 Pa. (& John 1728) married Ruhannah Norris. She was the daughter of Joseph Norris B. 1729 in Washington County Maryland.

[The following taken from the NORRIS NEXUS]

According to one descendant (Racer, 1913), Joseph's father was John Norris and had at least two children, Joseph and John Norris, Jr.; A later, unknown author begins the genealogy of this family with Joseph Norris and he maintains that the Norris family was of English origin and settled in Maryland where it is said that the first one recorded in the State Archives is Thomas Norris in 1642. Although not directly asserted, the implication is that Joseph Norris was a descendent of the earliest Norris colonists in Maryland.

Apr. May 1990

Joseph Norris, Sr. was born Jan. 11, 1728/29 in or near Sharpsburg in present day Washington County, Maryland, but which at that time was Baltimore County.

Racer thinks John Norris was of Scotch-Irish descent (i.e., of a family of Scots transplanted to Ireland by the English at some point, probably in the seventeenth century).

Editors comments..... I am sure that you can tell by my past statements, articles etc. that I believe the St. Mary County Maryland Shirleys play a key role in the Shirley family of the colonial period. I believe they will tie in with the Shirleys of Northumberland Co. Va. as well as from all appearances, my husbands family who are first found in Antietum, Washington County Maryland before going to Bedford/Huntington Co. Pennsylvania.

I will rest the St. Mary family group for awhile and concentrate elsewhere. I think my points have been made!

end

CONTINUED RESEARCH RESULTS....

(see page 6 and 7 of July '85 NEWS).

WHERE DID ROGER SHURLEY (who made a will Dec. 7, 1694 in Kent Co (Pa.) Delaware COME FROM???

Roger Sherly of Talbot Co. Maryland bought land in Kent Co. Pa. (Delaware now) from Thomas Hethard, called "EXETOR" part of " OUSBEY"100 acres, Nov. 10, 1693

Roger Sherly sold this land to Stephen Simons July 5, 1694.

Research shows Shirleys in some of the other counties in Maryland in those early days as follows:

CALVERT CO. MARYLAND

Richard Shirley
Here in 1693-1695 and well enough established and respected to be assigned to appraise and take inventory of an estate in 1695, as well as to witness a will in 1693.

There seems to be no further evidence of Richard Shirley in Calvert Co. after this time.

(Note: In my files under Calvert Co. Maryland, I was told that the AVIS family was in Calvert Co. Md. Dorcas AVIS married Walter Shirley about 1726 and they lived in Berkeley Co. Va (now West Va.). Could this Walter Shirley be closely related to Richard? The Avis family came from Lincolnshire England according to my source).

ANN ARUNDEL CO. MARYLAND

James Shirley and wife, Katherine, are mentioned for the years 1703-1708. No children are mentioned in the records.

PRINCE GEORGE CO. MARYLAND

George Shirley and wife Mary (Here in 1726).

ST. MARYS CO. MARYLAND

Richard Shirley and wife Katherine here as early as 1705.

SOMERSET CO. MARLAND & WOCESTER CO. MD.

James Shirley here as early as 1730

Refer back to last issue...July '85 on page 13.

BUCKS CO. PA.

Oathes of allegiance...Robert Shirley Senior and Robert Shirley Junior of 1778., Springfield Twp. Bucks Co. Pa.

Who is this Robert Shirley? It would be my opinion that this is the same Robert Shirley who we find later in Indiana Co. Pennsylvania.

Robert Shirley was born May 15, 1735 in Eastern Penn. (dates from Carol Hopping). He married Susannah Baker who was born May 11, 1742. Robert served as a soldier in the Revolutionary War. He came to Indiana Co. in 1792 from Conococheague Valley and settled in Conemaugh Township two miles from Saltsburg.

Their oldest son, John, was born Dec. 14, 1771 BUCKS CO. PA.

It would be Robert Jr. who married Susan Baker would it not? They took their oathes in 1778! Therefore Robert Sr. must be his father!

In Franklin Co. Pa. we find Thomas Shirley who in his pension papers said he was born in Springfield Twp. BUCKS CO. PA. July 10, 1746. Is he an uncle to Robert Shirley who married Susannah Baker??? And brother to Robert Shirley Sr.?

. . . .

ANOTHER EXCITING STORY WHICH HAPPENED TODAY! (by Betty Shirley)...........

Today as I was typing this issue of the NEWS, I received a long distance call. The gal identified herself as Eileen Shirley. She had obtained my name and phone number from Anna Husbands in Mississippi this summer. (Anna helped me get the Jackson Miss. meeting together this summer). Eileen said she was in Miss. and picked up a newspaper and was reading about family reunions in it and about our trip to England which she is interested in. As we talked about who her line was, I knew this Seth Shirley was a name I heard before. She referred to Sweetwater, Texas and I reached over while talking to another gentlemans file and it was his branch. I told her about this gentleman and their relationship and that he is a pilot for United Airlines. She was thrilled....all in a days work! I called him tonight and she had called him already!

SN-Oct 1985

MARYLAND SHIRLEYS

Robert Shirley and Robert Wiseman arrived in Maryland in 1634 with the first two ships, the ARK and the DOVE. (from Sidelights of Maryland History, by Richardson; from Society of ARK and Dove).

John Wiseman, in his will, December 6, 1703, St. Mary's Co. Maryland, bequeathed "one-half land I purchased from Hugh Hopewell to my eldest son John Wiseman, and upper-most half of the land purchased from Hugh Hopewell to my youngest son , Robert Wiseman,(when both reach the age of 21 years)." This land, 200 acres in Harvey Hundred was surveyed for John Wiseman in 1665 and named "Batchellors Hopewell." In 1717 Rent Rolls it was in possession of John Wiseman's widow, now married to RICHARD SHIRLEY. John Wiseman, in his will, names his wife as Catherine Wiseman,(from St. Mary's Co. Historical Society and Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland.

SN Jan 1982

Richard Shirley and Catherine/Katherine Wiseman were married before September 20, 1705 because Richard Shirley acted as executor of John Wiseman's estate for his wife, Catherine,(from Hall of Records; Accounts and Inventories, 1705, Vol 25, page 52.

John Wiseman (the son), St. Mary's Co. Maryland, made his will, dated January 26, 1716. He names his father, Richard Shirley, as executor, and his mother Katherine and his brother Richard Shirley among his recipients of his estate. from Maryland Wills, by Baldwin, Vol. IV, page 73.

Richard Shirley made his will April 4, 1737, St. Mary's Co. Maryland; probated November 19, 1737, in which he names his wife Sarah, executor, and her sons George, William and John recipients of part of the estate and the remainder to his four sons: Richard(son by Katherine Wiseman), George, William and John to inherit that part. (from Register of Wills, St, Mary's Co. Maryland. Inventory of the Estate of Richard Shirley made: April 14, 1739 by executors, John Dial and his wife Sarah Shirley Dial. (COULD THIS NAME REALLY BE DALE???).

Richard Shirley, son of Richard Shirley and Katherine Wiseman Shirley, made his will April 16, 1747; probated July 5, 1747. He did not name his wife but asked that she follow advice of Robert Greenwell in settling his debts and estate. He bequeathed to his son Robert Shirley land on the "east side of Westare Branch that leads into the St. Mary's River." His wife was to receive "the remaining part of the Plantation and Mill." (continued next page)

(continued)
from Reigister of Wills, St. Mary's Co. Leonardtown, Maryland. Greenwell was probably a family relative. His half sister, Catherine Wiseman was married to a Greenwell, (from will of John Wiseman, the son.)

Richard, George, William and John Shirley were sons of Richard Shirley, his first wife Katherine Wiseman and his then present wife Sarah.

Richard Shirley, the first mentioned son, died in St. Mary's Co. Md. before July 5, 1747, leaving a son Robert Shirley. (Could he be the Robert Shirley who married Susan Baker? See page 57 of your EARLY SHIRLEY LINEAGES book. Also front page of the January 1979...Vol 1 #3 . Could the William and John be the ones found in Bedford Co./Huntington Co. Pa.? [William went to Scotts Co. Ky.] see page 20 EARLY SHIRLEY LINEAGES...April 1979 NEWS page 8 Middle Column and October 1980 NEWS page 7 left column. For John....see page 50 EARLY SHIRLEY LINEAGES and page 8 of October 1981 NEWS also October 1980 NEWS page 8.

There was a George Shirley who died August 24, 1778. He was in the 3 rd Regiment Maryland Line in the American Revolution. He may be the George mentioned above.

ROBERT WISEMAN
ROBERT SHERLY
JOHN WISEMAN
RICHARD SHIRLEY
RICHARD SHIRLEY.(bro's)..GEORGE SHIRLEY.........WILLIAM SHIRLEY....JOHN SHIRLEY
ROBERT SHIRLEY (The above info from Maurine Struthers)

* *

NOTE:

Please review April 1981 NEWS front page column 2 and also our last issue October 1981 page 8 second column. I have some info sent in by Maurine Struthers on the Mc Guire question. She writes:"The most prominent Mc Guire family in Maryland stem from two Michaels, Jr. and Sr. Michael Jr. was born 1717 and was known as Captain. He managed to accumulate large land holdings. He fought in the French and Indian War and even headed militias during the American Revolution. In April 1767, Capt. Mc Guires name appears on the Frederick Co. Md. Militia with Capt. Thomas Norris. (note my husbands ancestor George b. 1761 Pa.[son of either John b. 1728 or William who went to Scotts Co. Ky.] was married to Ruhannah Norris daughter of Joseph and Mary (Moody) Norris who came to Bedford from Hagerstown, Washington Co. Maryland...from page 337 History of Huntington and Blair Counties Pa/ by Africa in 1883.) A Thomas Norris was a witness to Richard Sirleys will of 1747 in St. Mary's Co. Maryland. cont

In the Augusta Co. Va. Records the names of the Grubbs and the Hughes are associated with the Shirleys. The Hughes and Grubbs also went to Abbeyville Co. South Carolina and the Grubbs also went to Kentucky with that group of Shirleys. Other Shirley names found in Augusta Co. Va. records are, Valentine,Peter,Jonathon Patrick,William,Adam,Felty,Michael,Jacob,Henry, before 1800. There may be another name or two I have missed. If so, please let me know.

Is Robert who came to Maryland in 1633/34 with Robert Wiseman the progenitor of the Northumberland Co. Va. Shirleys? St. Mary's Co. Maryland is just across the Potomac River from Northumberland Co. Va. We find Richard in Northumberland Co. Va. 1690 on land adjoining land of Robert Luck and John Oldham. NOTE: John (father of Thomas and John of Adair Co. Ky.) of Spotsylvania Co. Va. deeded 9 acres of land to Samuel Luck. In April 1981 issue of the NEWS page 8, first column, Oldhams related to the Shirleys of Barren Co. Ky.

Northumberland- 1742-Adm. of estate paid to (lists several names)..... and John Oldham, William Gill, (another name associated with the Shirleys and Dales of Barren Co. Ky.), Grace Shirley, Daniel and Argeland Shirley. This corresponds with the article on page 8, first column of April 1979 NEWS. In Nov. 1768 Daniel estate settlement mentions wife Judith and also mentions Elizabeth and George Shirley. In 1702 George Shirley is Sheriff and Justice of Peace, also 1708. In 1699 and 1707 he is a surveyor.

The Shirleys of Fauquier County and Prince William Co. Va. are the same group of Shirleys who went to South Carolina and some of the South Carolina Shirleys went on to Kentucky, while part of this same group of South Carolina Shirleys w to Georgia and to Alabama,etc. They seem to be part of the Northumberland Co.Va. group.

The Dale family is another group of people who married into the Shirleys of Barren Co. Ky. many, many times. (see April 1981 NEWS page 4 first column.) NOTE: Abraham Dales' son, William married Frances Phillips.(Could she be related to Capt. Phillips of Bedford Co. Pa.?). After Williams death Frances moved to Bedford Co. Va. to be with her relatives. Abraham Dale was the father of Robert Dale who died in Prince William Co. Va. 1779. He is also the father of Reuben Dale born 1728 who died in Richmond Co. Va. 1768. Reuben married Hannah Phillips who was the daughter of Tobias and Hannah (Goad) Phillips according to family theory. Hannah was probably sister of Frances Phillips Dale. Another son of Abraham Dale was Thomas who died in 1772 Richmond Co. Va. He married Alice Dodson daughter of Fortunatus and Alice (Goad) Dodson. Alice moved to Woodford Co.

cont

Kentucky after Thomas Dales death. This County was where a large group of Dales lived. Note, Scott Co.Ky. was formed from Woodford Co. in 1792.

Reuben Dale and Hannah Phillips were the parents of JOHN 1747, GEORGE 1749, ISAAC born June 17, 1751, ABRAHAM 1753, WILLIAM 1757, ROBERT 1760, and Betty 1764. George, Isaac, Abraham, William and Robert all moved to Woodford Co. Ky. as did their mother Hannah Dale. George soon moved with his large family to Indiana where he died in Hamilton Co. Isaac took his family to Barren Co. Ky. where he died in 1820. Robert Dale and his family moved to Mo. before 1820.

The third paragraph on page 4 of the April 1979 NEWS about John Dale and Peter Goad is the above John born 1747, son of Reuben and Hannah Dale. In paragraph 5, 6, and 7, the subject of Valentine Sevier and William Shirley being arrested in Va. for riotous behavior. I was exploring the idea of where the name of Valentine Shirley may have come from. We find there were people in the vicinity whose last name was Valentine. I did receive a interesting reply about Valentine Sevier. He and his brother John were in Washington Co. Tenn. about 1780. This was during The Battle of King's Mountain.[Note: There was a John Shirley in that Battle too!] Also in Washington Co. Tn. was John, Robert, Thomas and Edward Shirley 1778/1801. John Shirley was from Watuga settlement about 1770. Watuga was in what now is Washington Co.

Now back to the Dale family... The name Reuben and Isaac Shirley come from the Dale family. It is used over and over again in those branches of the family. The Isaac Dale family can be found on the back of the April 1979 issue of the NEWS.

± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ± ±

INTERESTING ITEM ON MARYLAND CONNECTIONS.....

(see EARLY SHIRLEY LINEAGES page 14 & 15...John b. 1760 m. Frances Yates Thomas b. 1761 m. Molly Yates. The Yates family came from Maryland.

Joshua b. 1775(son of John and Elizabeth Barmore Shirley) m.Elizabeth Long. Her relatives were from St. Mary's Co. Maryland.

(Joshua on page 24 of EARLY SHIRLEY LINEAGES)

end.

Berry Fa.

From: Vera Schooley
10-30-82

COLONIAL SOURCE RECORDS:

SOUTHERN MARYLAND CATHOLIC FAMILIES

Timothy J. O'Rourke

1981

Presented by Leona G. Hilsabeck Sep 1981

Col. C. L. Hilsabeck
1606 Elmhurst Drive
Austin, TX 78741

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260 June 1990

0

n	Teresa Milburne of Joseph and Mary	Charles Clark
eb	Teresa Smith of Moses and Arminta	Adam Lyons, Mary Thomas
eb	James Fish of Joseph and Lydia	John Goodrum, Jr., Priscilla Aud
ar	Mary Vessels of Charles and Anastasia	Benedict and Susan Riley
ar	Jane Cecil of John and Susan	Ignatius Thompson, Frances Clark alias Leigh
ar	Elizabeth Greenwell of Joshua and Eleanor	Jeremiah Jenkins, Eliz. Wilkinson
ar	Elizabeth Wilkinson of James (NC) and Elizabeth	John Goodrum, Sr., Anna Bright
ar	Rachel Jarboe of Robert and Elizabeth	Negroes
ar	Elizabeth Richardson of Willoughby and Mary	Henry Goodrum, Jane Hendley
pr	Elizabeth Jarboe of John and Ann	Henry Belwood, Elizabeth Jarboe
pr	Susan Mc--- of John and Susan	Belinda Rhodes
pr	James Taylor of Eleanor	Ann Doran
pr	Charles Tubman of Richard and Ann	Ellen Phillips, Catherine, dau of William Phillips
pr	Susan Meekins of Henry and Elizabeth	Richard Tubman, Mary Meekins
pr	Matthew Johnson of Robert and Elizabeth (NC)	Rosa Rouark
pr	Anastasia Shinton of William and Rachel	Richard and Sarah Tubman
pr	Sarah Harpar of Richard and Ann	Richard Harpar, Rachel Shinton
ay	Robert Price of John and Ann	James Richie, Henrietta Coad
un	Eleanor Price of Joseph and Sarah	John Pain, Elizabeth Gough
g	--- Hager of Matthias and ---	Belinda Rhodes
ep	John Jordan of John and Susan	Jeremiah and Ann Jordan
ep	Mary Belwood of Henry and Elizabeth	Jeremiah Heard
ep	Samuel Smith of Samuel and Elizabeth	Basil Booth, Mary Smith
ep	Elizabeth McLean of Arthur and wife	Thomas and Priscilla Aud
ep	Anastasia Shirley of Benedict and Mary	William Holton, Susan Peak
ov	Bennet Greenwell of Benedict and Susan	Joseph and Frances Heard

1773

27 Sep	Thomas Brewer and Minta Dawsey
28 Sep	Richard Wathan, widower, and Eleanor Mattingly
8 Nov	Ignatius Abell and Mary Abell
11 Nov	Enoch Stone and Monica Goldsberry
18 Nov	John Smith, Sr. and Jane Manning
21 Dec	Peter Brown and Susan Low

1774

11 Jan	Leonard Johnson and Mary Molohorn
31 Jan *	Anthony Brown, widower, and Ann Brewer
10 Apr	Raphael Greenwell and Cloa Tarlton
27 May	William Russell, Jr., and Ann Draden Abell
Jun	Joshua Greenwell and Elizabeth Newton
19 Jun	Cuthbert Clark and Mary Ann Brown
3 Jul *	Thomas Fenwick and Elizabeth Thomas, widow
12 Jul	John Drudge and Ann Howard
12 Sep *	John Dean, widower, and Mary Moore
1 Oct	John Smith and Elizabeth Ford
11 Oct	Wilford Thompson and Ann Shircliff
5 Nov	Jesse Floyd and Elizabeth Suales
31 Dec	Basil Nottingham and Jane Stone, widow

1775

8 Feb	Bernard Newton and Mary Pike
16 Feb	Thomas Joy and Sarah Fields
28 Feb	Richard Pilketon and Ann Hutchings, both widowed
25 Jul	John Hardesty and Catherine Thompson
10 Jul	John Reed and Rebecca Letham
8 Aug	Daniel Friend and Cloe Payn
30 Sep	Philip Ford and Elizabeth Spalden
24 Oct	Gabriel Newton and Henrietta Wheatley, widow
Nov	Ignatius Shirly and Mary Norris
14 Dec *	Benedict More and Susan Peacock (NC), both widowed
19 Dec	Francis Wheeler and Ann Birchmore

1776

11 Jan	John Bowls and Elizabeth Payn
19 Feb	William Fowler and Mary Mattingly
4 Mar	James More and Ann Dorsy
1 Jun *	Thomas Forrest and Catherine Mattingly, widow
12 Jun *	James Fenwick and Henrietta Howard
11 Jul	William Howard and Eleanor Thompson
16 Jul	Philip Reed and Ann Smith
27 Nov	William Heard and Susan Abell
1 Dec	Thomas Leach and Elizabeth Spalden

BAPTISMS

ST. JOSEPH'S CONGREGATION

ST. MARY'S COUNTY, MARYLAND

Performed by Rev. Joseph Mosley, S.J.

(Parentage was not listed)

	Person Baptized	Godparents
4 Aug 1760	Mary Magdalene Wathing	Peter Mills, Monica Mills
7 Sep 1760	Dorothy Barber	Josuah Mills, Mary Anne Mills
7 Sep 1760	Albin Mattingly	Joseph Mosley, Hellen Bryan
7 Sep 1760	Anne Drury	Hellen Grinwell, Joseph Compton
1 Sep 1760	Mary Clare Jackson	Josuah Mills, Mary Anne Mills
2 Oct 1760	Margaret MacKibby	Barton Smith, Dorethey Fenwick
0 Oct 1760	Richard Edlen	James Edlen, Susanna Edlen
1 Nov 1760	James Tompson	Mary Dart, John Booth
1 Nov 1760	Joseph Wright	John Knot
1 Nov 1760	Stiphan Commont	Agnes Commont, Ignatius Babin
2 Nov 1760	Raphael Combs	Thomas Taney, Mary Taney
2 Nov 1760	Enoch Spalding	John Power, Mary Spalding, dau of Tom Coor, Jr.
[illegible] Nov 1760	Aloysia Warren	Josuah Mills, Mary Ann Mills
[illegible] Nov 1760	Teresa Mekins	Raymond Shinton, Mary Shinton
0 Nov 1760	Clara Andrews	John Wingatt, Mary Mekins
1 Nov 1760	Sarah Griffin	John Shinton, Frances Sleakam
1 Nov 1760	William Gouty	John Griffin, Mary Caen
1 Nov 1760	Arena Rolender	Joseph Gouty, Elizabeth Daen
6 Nov 1760	Mary Cole	Henry Bryan, Monica Bryan
4 Dec 1760	Ignatius Drury	James Hamilton, Sarah Hamilton
0 Jan 1761	John Harpor	Mr. Sanbar, Mrs. Howard
7 Jan 1761	Catherine Field	Walter Burn, Elizabeth Clarke
1 Feb 1761	Sylvester Gatten	John Bap. Dent, Anne Dant
1 Feb 1761	Mary Power	Alexius Spalding, Mary Spalding
1 Feb 1761	Mary Anne Drury	William Drury, Mary Scherly
1 Feb 1761	Anne Jinkins	Jesse Joseph, Mary Clarke
2 Feb 1761	Henry Noble	Eliz. Thompson, Richard Scherclift
5 Feb 1761	James Knot	James Brewer, Margaret Brewer
5 Feb 1761	Margaret Mattingly	John Melton, Mary Price
1 Feb 1761	Francis Xaverius Scherclift	Richard Scherclift, Eliz. Scherclift
2 Feb 1761	Jane Boarman	Joseph Mosley, Anne Boarman, sister
1 Mar 1761	Philip Mattingly	Peter Mattingly, Marget Mattingly
7 Mar 1761	Eleonora Spalding	Joseph Mosley, Priscilla Spalding
0 Mar 1761	Charles Taney	Francis Taney, Mrs. Neale
9 Mar 1761	Henry Makins	Joseph Shenton, Helen Shehawn

SUBSCRIBERS TO THE OATHS OF ALLEGIANCE

ST. MARY'S COUNTY, MARYLAND

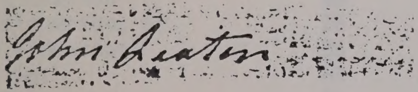
1778

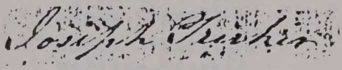
Adult white males were required to take an Oath of Allegiance to the revolutionary government of Maryland according to a law passed by the General Assembly in the February Session, 1777. Inasmuch as the 1776 census for St. Mary's County was destroyed by fire the following list of some eleven hundred adult males serves as an important genealogical aid.

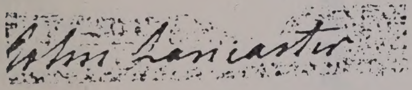
The Oath as follows is taken from the return of Robert Armstrong:

"I do swear, that I do not hold myself bound to yield any allegiance or obedience to the King of Great Britain, his heirs or successors, and that I will be true and faithful to the State of Maryland, and will, to the utmost of my power, support, maintain, and defend the freedom and independence thereof, and the Government as now established, against all open enemies, and secret and traitorous conspiracies, and will use my utmost endeavours to disclose and make known to the Governor, or some one of the Judges or Justices thereof, all treasons and traitercus conspiracies, attempts, or combinations, against this State or the Government thereof, which may come to my knowledge. So help me God."

A few names which did not appear in earlier published versions were found in copies of the original lists kindly provided by the Maryland Historical Society in Baltimore. Two reproductions appear below of names of ancestors of the author. John Leaton [Layton] was incorrectly rendered John Seaton and Joseph Tucker appeared as Joseph Tewkes in earlier published versions. A comparison with other capital L's on the same page, as in Lancaster, suggests that the name is correctly John Leaton. With Joseph Tucker a comparison was made with other capital T's, u's, c's, k's, e's, and terminal r's.


John Leaton


Joseph Tucker


John Lancaster

Abbreviations of Justices who administered the Oaths:

RA	Robert Armstrong
RB	Richard Barnes
BB	Bennett Biscoe
IF	Ignatius Fenwick
VH	Vernon Hebb
JI	John Ireland
JJ	Jeremiah Jordan
HR	Henry Reeder
JR	John Reeder
JS	John Shanks
HS	Henry G. Sothoron
JT	Jenifer Taylor
HT	Henry Tubman
RW	Robert Watts

Bennett Perran	JI
muel Phearson	JJ
Henry Phillip	JR
Jonathan Phillips	JR
Henry Pike	HR
Richard Pilkinton	IF
Edmund Plowden	JJ
Francis G. Plowden	IF
James Plummer	JJ
Bennet Price	BB
John Pusy	BB

Basil Raley	IF
Bennett Raley	RW
Henry Silvester Raley	IF
John Raley of H.	IF
John Raley, Jr.	IF
John Raley, Sr.	IF
John Baptist Raley	RB
John W. Raley	IF
Richard James Rapier	JI
William Rapour	HR
John Baptist Read	JI
Philip Read	RB
Joshuary Redman	BB
John Reece	BB
John Reeder, Jr.	VH
Thomas Attaway Reeder	JR
William Reeder	BB
John Reynolds	HR
John Reynolds	IF
Abraham Rhodes	RW
Robert Ribbon	HT
Thomas Richardson	RA
Thomas Richarson	BB
Thomas Richarson, Sr.	BB
William Richarson	BB
Henry Riley	HR
Bennet Rily	RB
Wilfred Rishwick	RB
Joseph Riswick	RB
James Ritchie	BB
James Roach	JI
George Roberson	BB
Anthony Roberts	JI
John Roberts	JI
William Rock	JJ
Philip Rocke [Rooke?]	JI
Barnaby Rodes	RW
John Rodes	RW
George Rogers	RW
William Rooke	BB

Peregrine Rose	JS
Lazerous Ross	BB
James Russell	IF
William Russell	RB
William Russell, Sr.	RB
Thomas Ryswick	HR

John Sanner	BB
Joseph Sanner	BB
John Scissell	HR
John B. Scissell	HR
William Scissell	RB
William Scott	HT
James Seager	HT
Leonard Seale	HS
Clement Sewall	RB
Henry Sewall	JT
Henry Sewall (L.T.)	RB
N. Lewis Sewall	RW
Nicholas Sewall	JT
John Shadricks	VH
Joseph Shanks	JJ
John Shanks, Sr.	JI
Thomas Shanks	JI
William Shaw	JI
Joseph Shercliff	RW
Thomas Shercliff	JI
George Sherley	RW
John Shiercliff	JI
Joseph Shurbentine	BB
Anthony Simmes	IF
Garbiner Simon	BB
Josias Simpson	JJ
Francis Sissell	RB
Ignatius Sissell	RB
James Sissell	RB
James Sissell, Jr.	RB
William Sissell	RB
Bartholomew Smith	BB
Basil C. Smith	IF
Edward B. Smith	IF
Elias Smith	RB
James Smith	RA
James Smith (S. Master)	BB
John Smith	BB
John Smith	RW
John Smith	RA
John Smith, Jr.	RB
John Smith of John	BB
Peter Pears Smith	RA
Samuel Smith	BB
Vernon Smith	RW

SAINT MARY'S COUNTY, MARYLAND

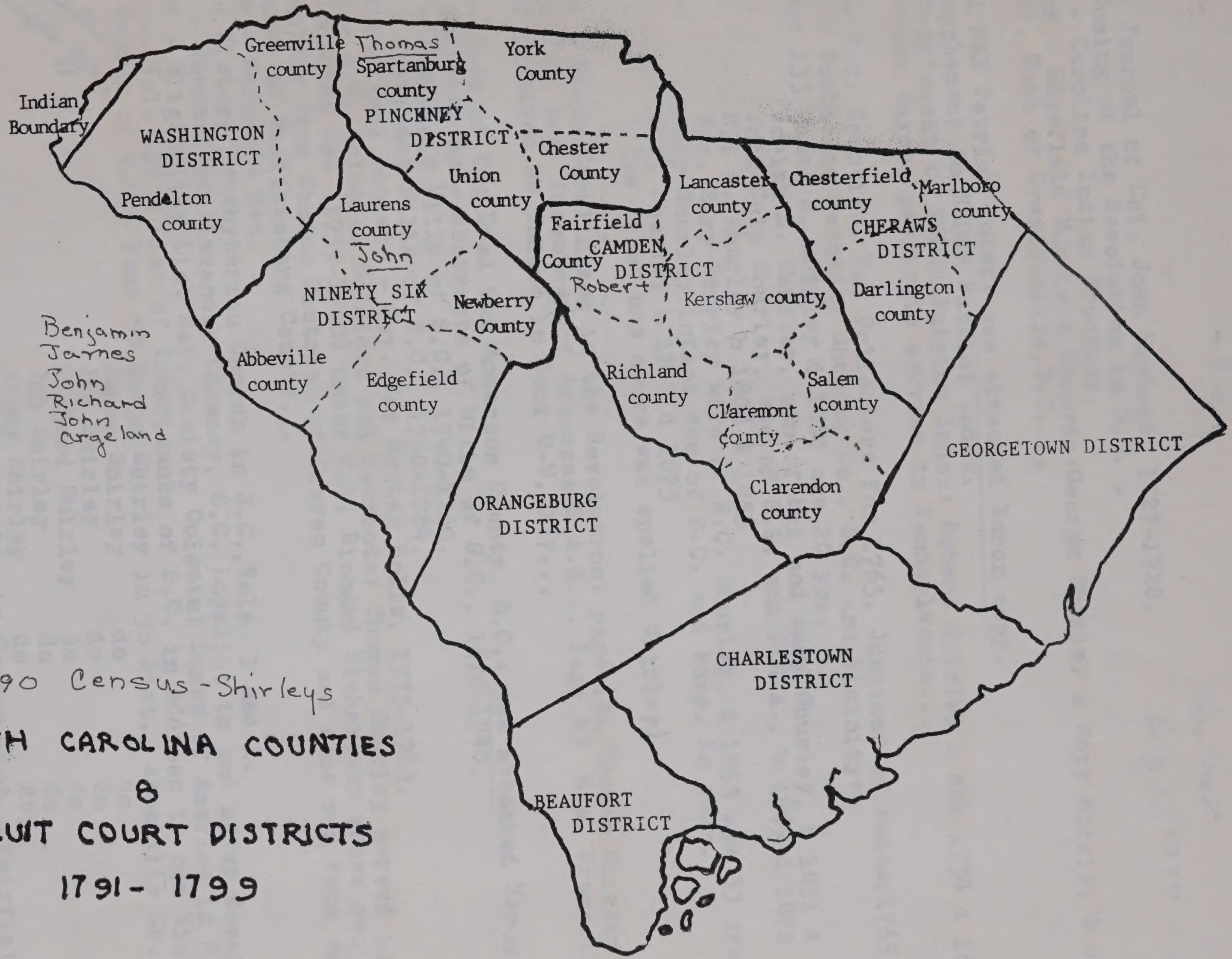
MILITIA, 1794

Original militia list available at the Maryland Historical Society

"An enrollment of the Militia in Saint Mary's County, agreeable to an Act of Assembly as returned by F. Hamersley to the Commissioners of the Tax 1794."

Bennet Abell
Clark Abell
Cuthbert Abell
Elisha Abell
Francis Abell
Henry Abell
John Abell
John Booth Abell
John S. Abell
Joseph Abell
Joseph Abner Abell
Philip Abell
[illegible]lip Abell
Samuel Abell
Samuel Abell
Thomas Abell
Abraham Adams
Edmund Adams
James Adams
Moses Adams
Theophilus Adams
William Adams
Jeremiah Adderton
Joseph Aderton
John Aisquith
John Allen
Zachariah Allen
James Alstan
Richard Alstan
Anthony Alvey
Basil Alvey
Bennett Alvey
Clement Alvey
James Alvey
Jeremiah Alvey
John Alvey
Joseph Alvey
William Alvey
Bennet Aprice
Aaron Armsworthy
Bennett Armsworthy
Daniel Armsworthy
John Armsworthy
John Armsworthy
Joshua Armsworthy
Joseph Artis
John Cartwright Ashcome
John Atkinson
William Aud
John Avis
James Bailey
James Bailey
John Bailey
John Bailey
William Baker
Bennet White Barber
Edward Barber
Elias Barber
Hezekiah Barber
Jonathan Barber
Luke Barber, Jr.
Luke White Barber
Philip Barber
Robert Barber
Thomas Barber
James Barnes
George Barnhouse
Rudolph Barnhouse
Edward Baxter
John Baxter
Alexander Bean
Richard Bean
Robert Bean
Alexander Beane
John Beane
John Beane
Robert Beane of Thomas
Thomas Beane
William Beane
Henry Belwood
Hanson Bennet
John Bennet
Joseph Bennet
Joseph Bennet, Jr.
Joseph Bennet of Wm.
Nathan Bennet
Richard Bennet
Thomas Bennet
Gerard Bennett
John Bernard
John Betts
Allen Billingsley
Thomas Billingsley
Basil Biscoe
Bennet Biscoe
Bennet Biscoe of Thos.
James Biscoe
James Biscoe of Geo.
James Biscoe of Joe
Josiah Biscoe
McKay Biscoe
Richard Biscoe

Zachariah Redman
Samuel Reed
George Reeder
Henry Reeder
James Reeder
George Reese, Pilot
Bennet Reiley
Bennett Reiley
Ignatius Reiley
John Reiley
Michael Reiley
Bennett Reilley
George Reintzel
Valentine Reintzel
Ignatius Reynolds
John Reynolds
Bennet Rhodes
James Richardson
Joseph Richardson, Jr.
Joseph Richardson, Sr.
Willongby Richardson
Charles Ridgell
Jonathan Ridgell
John Riley
Zachariah Riley
Basil Riney
Zachariah Riney
Thomas Riswick
Charles Rock
John Rock
Joseph Rock
William Rock
George Rogers
Manning Rogers
Richard Rogers
William Rogers
John Ross
James Russell
John Russell
John Russell
Isaac Sanner, Pilot
Jeremiah Sanner
John Sanner
John Sanner
John Sanner
Jonathan Sanner
Joseph Sanner
Vincent Sanner
Bennett Saxton
Raphael Saxton
Zachariah Saxton
Edward Scott
John Scott
Thomas Scott
Nathaniel Seager
Thomas Seager
Francis Seale
Benjamin Segar
Charles Sewall (dumb)
Clement Sewall
Henry Sewall
Henry Sewall of Nicholas
Nicholas Sewall, Jr.
John Shadrick
Thomas Shadrick
Joseph Shamwell
Henry Shanks
John Shanks
Peter Shanks
William Shaw
Richard Shearley
Bennet Sheirly
Ignatius Sheirly
John Sheirly
Francis X. Sheircliffe
Caleb Shermentine
James Shermentine
John Shermentine
Enoch Silence
William Silence
Matthew W. Simmons
Anthony Simms, Jr.
John Simms
Josias Simpson
Aaron Smith
Anthony Smith
Bartly Smith
Biscoe Smith, Pilot
Edward Smith
Elvily Smith
James Smith
James Smith
Jeremiah Smith
Job Smith
John Smith
John Smith
John Smith
John Smith
(Ship Carpenter)
Nelson Smith
Richard Smith
Samuel Smith
Hezekiah Smoot
McKay Smoot, Pilot
Thomas Smoot
Thomas Smoot
Thomas Smoot
William Somerville
John Sotherland
Samuel Sotheron
Zachariah Sotheron
Francis Sothoron
Francis Sothoron
Henry Sothoron
John Sothoron
John Sothoron
Augustin Spalding
Bennet Spalding, Pilot
Bernard Spalding
Edward Spalding
Francis Spalding
Henry Spalding
James Spalding
John Spalding
John B. Spalding
Joseph Spalding
Michael Spalding
Stephen Spalding
Thomas Spalding
William Spink
Patrick Starky
Charles Stone of Ed.
Charles Stone of Hatton
Enoch Stone
George Stone
James Stone
John Stone
Joseph Stone
Matthew Stone
Samuel Strong
Benjamin Suit
John Suit
John D. Suit
Stephen Suit
Thomas Suit
Frnacis Suttle
Joseph Sutton, Pilot
Edward B. Swann
Thomas Swann
Thomas Swann, Pilot
William Sweeney
William Sword
Barton Tabbs


Indian Boundary
Greenville county
Thomas
Spartanburg county
PINCKNEY DISTRICT
York County
Chester County
Union county
WASHINGTON DISTRICT
Pendalton county
Laurens county
John
NINETY SIX DISTRICT
Newberry County
Abbeville county
Edgefield county
Fairfield County
CAMDEN DISTRICT
Robert
Lancaster county
Kershaw county
Chesterfield county
Marlboro county
CHERAWS DISTRICT
Darlington county
Richland county
Claremont county
Salem county
Clarendon county
GEORGETOWN DISTRICT
ORANGEBURG DISTRICT
CHARLESTOWN DISTRICT
BEAUFORT DISTRICT
Benjamin
James
John
Richard
John
Argeland

1790 Census - Shirleys

SOUTH CAROLINA COUNTIES
&
CIRCUIT COURT DISTRICTS
1791 - 1799

Charlest
Aug 17, 1974

lley - Journal of Col. John Herbert, 1727-1728.
Weir - Coming of the Revolution in S.C. .
Corkran - Carolina Indian Frontier.
McClendon - Edgefield Marriage Records: George Shirley m Mary Morris, 4 July 1860. Both of Graniteville, S.C....

National DAR Patriot Index: see attached Xerox copy.
First Supplement to NSDAR Patriot Index.
Second Supplement to NSDAR Patriot Index: Robert Shirley b abt 1734 d 1839 m Susan Baker, patriotic service in Pennsylvania...

Revill - S.C. Counties, Tax Collectors for 1765, Justices of Peace, 1765, 1785.
Crowder - Tombstone Records, Chester Co., S.C. and Vicinity:
Page 133 James M. Shirley d 1880 age 20 yrs.
Josiah H. Shurley, son of Eli and Mary Shurley, b 1851 d 1858
John Culp Shurley, son of E.E. and M.N.A., b 1869 d 1870
Eli C. Shurley b 1808 d 1855
Mrs. Mary Shurley wife of E.C. Shurley, d 1853 age 33 yrs.
Mary Shurley infant dau of E.C. and Mary. No year.
T.H. Shurley b 1847 d 1875
(The first one above was spelled Shirley)

Ervin's - South Carolinians in the Revolution: page 121 Thomas Shirley listed in S.C. Rev. Ancestors of Arkansas D.A.R... Page 93 Mrs. Drewsella Shilley received RW Indent in Book U-W, 157...

Smith - Book of the Dead for Anderson County, S.C.: see attached Xerox copy.
Moore and Simmons - Abstracts of Wills of S.C., 1670-1740.
Moore - Abstracts Wills of S.C., 1740-1760.
Moore - Abstracts Wills of S.C., 1760-1784.
N.Y. Historical Society - Rev. War Muster Rolls, 1775-1783.
Andrea - S.C. Colonial Soldiers and Patriots: Thomas Sherley served in the Cherokee War (1759-1760) under Col. Richard Richardson whose men were mainly from Camden District of Craven County and some men from western area of Williamsburg County...
Boddie - Marion's Men.
Howe - History Presbyterian Church in S.C., Vols. 1 and 2.
Jones - Journal of Alexander Chesney, S.C. Loyalist in and after Revolution.
Salley - Eligibility List Nat. Society Colonial Dames of America in S.C.
B.P.R.O. Vol. 620 - List of Inhabitants of S.C. in Address to the King, 1717.

British Public Records office

1790 Census of S.C.: Page 59 Benjn Shirley in 96 Dist., Abbeville Co.

Page 59	Benjn Shirley	in 96 Dist.,	Abbeville Co.
	James Shirley	do	do
	Jno Shirley	do	do
	Richard Shirley	do	do
	Jno Shirley	do	do
	Argey Shirley	do	do
Page 20	Robert Shirley	in Camden Dist.,	Fairfield Co.
45	David Shirley	in Cheraw District.	
63	Nathl Shurley	in 96 Dist.,	Edgefield Co.
72	John Shirles	in 96 Dist.,	Laurens Co.

Argeland Sr m Eliz. Walker
dau. Wm Walker ?

19 Aug, 1789

Rcvd RCB - 1981

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

→ South Carolina,— This Indenture, made the nineteenth Day of Auguſt, in the Year of our Lord one thouſand ſeven hundred and eighty-nine, and in the thirteenth Year of the Independence of the United States of America, Between James Shirly, Planter, living in Abbeville County, of the one Part, and William Anderſon, Junior, living in Pendleton County, of the other Part, living in the ſaid State, Witneſseth, That for the Conſideration Sum of One Hundred Pounds Sterling Money, hath granted, bargained and ſold, aliened, releaſed, and confirmed and by theſe Preſents doth grant, bargain unto

4.00 | 4 | 1 | 4

1789 19 Aug.

Jas. & Mary sell –
Abbeville, S.C.

12-5-

Argeland Sr m Eliz. Walker
dau. Wm Walker?

Order No.	Description	Reference - S. C. Archives				
1155 1 of 13	Deed of James Shirley Betty Ros	Anderson Ms. Deeds Bk. A, pp. 254-257	4	1	4	4.00

19 aug, 1789

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

Rcvd RCB - 1981

→ South Carolina — This Indenture, made the nineteenth Day of Auguſt, in the Year of our Lord one thouſand ſeven hundred and eighty-nine, and in the thirteenth Year of the Independence of the United States of America, Between James Shirly, Planter, living in Abbeville County, of the one Part, and William Anderſon, Junior, living in Pendleton County, of the other Part, living in the ſaid State, Witneſseth, That for the Conſideration Sum of One Hundred Pounds Sterling Money, hath granted, bargained and ſold, aliened, releaſed, and confirmed, and by theſe Preſents doth grant, bargain unto the ſaid William Anderſon, junior, in his actual Poſſeſsion now being by Virtue of a Bargain and Sale to him thereof made to him for one whole Year by an Indenture of a Leaſe bearing Date the Day next before the Date of theſe Preſents, and by Force of the Statute for transferring Uſes into actual Poſſeſsion, and to his Heirs and Aſsigns for ever, All that Plantation or Tract of Land containing Three Hundred Acres, granted to the ſaid James Shirly for Thirty Pounds Sterling Money paid by him into the Treaſury for the Uſe of this State, ſituated on the Beaver Dam Creek, the Waters of Rocky River, in Ninety-ſix Diſtrict, above the antient Boundary Line, bounding on Land running So. Weſtward a late Survey, and on all other Sides vacant Land, as appears by a Plat thereof to the ſaid Grant annexed — Together with all and ſingular the Rights, Members and Appurtenances whatſoever to the ſaid Three Hundred Acres of Land belonging, or in anywiſe appertaining; and the Reverſion and Reverſions, Remainder and Remainders, Rents, Iſsues and Profits thereof; and alſo all Eſtate, Rights, Titles, Intereſt, Poſſeſsions, Property, Profits, Claim and Demand whatſoever, either in Law or Equity of the ſaid James Shirly, of, in, or to the ſaid Three Hundred Acres of Land, hereby granted and releaſed, or meant or intended to be hereby granted and releaſed, with their and every of their Appurtenances, unto the ſaid William Anderſon, junior,

South Carolina, Lancaster County. — Personally appeared before me Elias Alexander, and made oath, that he saw Isaac Alexander, & Margaret his wife, sign, seal, and as their act and deed deliver the within instrument of writing to Thomas Garner for the uses, intents & purposes therein mentioned and that he together with Nathaniel Alexander subscribed their names as witnesses thereto.

Sworn to before me the 6th day Febry. 1793.
Hugh White J.L.C.

Elias Alexander.

(Recorded Sept. 25. 1793)

5 April, 1791 ✓

South Carolina, — This Indenture made the fifth day of April, in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and ninety one, and in the fifteenth year of the sovereignty and independence of the United States of America; Between Thomas Shirly and Mary Shirley his wife of the County of Abbeville and State aforesaid planter of the one part; and Bennet Combs of the County of Pendleton and State, planter of the other part, Witnesseth, that for and in consideration of the sum of five shillings sterling money of the said State to them in hand well and truly paid by the said Bennet Combs, at and before the sealing and delivery hereof (the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged

Archives 2 1 2 2.00

and every of them for ever, his Heirs and Aſſigns, against him the ſaid James Shirley, his Heirs, and every one of them, the ſaid Plantation or Tract of Land containing Three Hundred Acres of Land, with Appurtenances, unto the ſaid William Anderſon, junr. and therefore James Shirley and his Wife Mary Shirley, doth covenant and agree both to ſell all Intereſt, Title, Claim, and Demand that they both have in to the ſaid Three Hundred Acres of Land unto William Anderſon, junr. his Heirs and Aſſigns, against him the ſaid James Shirley and his Lawful Wife Mary Shirly, and every one of them; and all and every other Perſon and Perſons, — ſhall and will warrant and defend by theſe Preſents — In Witneſs hereof the ſaid James Shirley and Mary his Wife hath hereunto ſet their Hands and Seal the Day and the Date above written.

Teſt James Moore, Thomas Shirley, John Moore ——

James his X Mark Shirley | Seal |
Mary her D Mark Shirley | Seal |

Received the Day and the Date that is within written the Sum of One Hundred Pounds Sterling Lawful Money of this State, it being the full Conſideration Money within mentioned — I ſay received by us

James his X Mark Shirly
James Moore and his Wife Mary her D Mark Shirly

Memorandum — That on the eighth of November, in the Year of our Lord one thouſand ſeven hundred and ninety, before me Robert Anderſon, one of the Juſtices aſſigned to keep in Pendleton County, South Carolina, Ninety-ſix Diſtrict, perſonally appeared James Moore, and made Oath on the Holy Evangeliſts, That he did ſee the within-named James Shirley and Margaret Shirley his Wife, ſign, ſeal, and deliver, as his Act and Deed, and deliver the within Leaſe and Releaſe for the Uſe within mentioned — and did ſee John Moore and Thomas 130 Shirley ſubſcribe their Names as Witneſs thereto

Order No.	Description	Reference - S. C. Archives				
1155 1f13	Deed of James Shirley	Anderson Ms. Deeds Bk. A, pp. 254-257	4	1	4	4.00

1789 19 Aug.

Jas. & Mary Lee –
Abbeville, S.C.

12-5-6

Order No.	Description	Reference - S. C. Archives				
1155 2/13	Deed: Thomas Shirley to Bennett Combs RCB - Rcvd. 1981	Anderson Ms. Deeds Bk. B, pp. 194-195	2	1	2	2.00

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46260

South Carolina, Lancaster County. — Personally appeared before me Elias Alexander, and made oath, that he saw Isaac Alexander, & Margaret his wife, sign, seal, and as their act and deed deliver the within instrument of writing to Thomas Garner for the uses, intents & purposes therein mentioned and that he together with Nathaniel Alexander subscribed their names as witnesses thereto.

Sworn to before me the 6th day Febry. 1793.
Hugh White J. L. C. } Elias Alexander.
(Recorded Septr. 25, 1793)

5 April, 1791 ✓

South Carolina, — This Indenture made the fifth day of April, in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and ninety one, and in the fifteenth year of the sovereignty and independence of the United States of America; Between Thomas Shirly and Mary Shirley his wife of the County of Abbeville and State aforesaid planter of the one part; and Bennet Combs of the County of Pendleton and State, planter of the other part, Witnesseth, that for and in consideration of the sum of five shillings sterling money of the said State to them in hand well and truly paid by the said Bennet Combs, at and before the sealing and delivery hereof (the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged have bargained, and sold, and by these presents do bargain and sell unto the said Bennet Combs his heirs executors administrators and assigns. All that plantation or tract, containing six hundred and forty acres, of land (be the same more or less) lying and being on the waters of Eighteen mile creek, on the old trading road to Keowee, in the District of Ninety Six, bounding on all sides, on vacant land at the time of the original survey, thereof, having such shape form and marks, as a plat thereof to the original grant annexed represents, (referrance being had thereto may more fully appear) being granted to the said Thomas Shirly by his excellency Benjamin Guerrard, on the twenty first day of January Anno Domini 1785, Together with all and singular the gardens orchards fences ways, wells, waters, water courses, easements, profits, commodities, advantages, emoluments, hereditaments, and appurtenances whatsoever, to the said plantation or tract containing, six hundred and forty acres, of land belonging or in anywise appertaining, and the reversion and reversions, remainder and remainders thereof, and every part and parcel thereof, To have and to hold the said plantation or tract containing six hundred and forty acres of land and all and singular other the premises herein before mentioned, and intended to be hereby bargained and sold, and every part and parcel thereof with their and every of their appurtenances unto the said Bennet Combs his heirs, executors, administrators and assigns, from the day next before the day of the date of these presents, for and during the full time and unto the full end and term of one whole year from thence next ensuing and fully to be compleated and ended, Yielding and paying therefor unto the said Thomas Shirly and Mary his wife their heirs executors, or administrators, the rent of one pepper corn, on the last day of said term, if the same shall be lawfully demanded, to the intent and purpose that the sd. Bennet Combs by virtue hereof, and force of the Statute for transferring uses into possession may be in the actual possession of the premises herein before mentioned and intended to be hereby bargained and sold, and every part and parcel thereof, with their and every of their appurtenances, and may be hereby enabled to accept and take a grant and release of the reversion and inheritance of the same to him and his heirs forever. In witness whereof the said parties to these presents have interchangeably set their hands and seals the day and year first above written.

Thomas Shirley. (Seal)
Mary her X mark Shirley (Seal)

Sealed, and delivered in the presence of
William Mitchell, James X Shirley, Richard Shirley, }

South Carolina. — This Indenture made the sixth day of April, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and ninety one, and in the fifteenth year of the independence and sovereignty of the United States of America; Between Thoma[illegible] and Mary Shirley his wife of the County of Abbeville

Order No.	Description	Reference - S. C. Archives				
1155 2/13	Deed: Thomas Shirley to Bennett Combs	Anderson Ms. Deeds Bk. B, pp. 194-195	2	1	2	2.00

and State aforesaid planter of the one part, and Bennet Combs of the County of Pendleton, and said State planter of the other part Witnesseth, that the said Thomas Shirley and Mary his wife for and in consideration of the sum of eighty pounds sterling money of the said State, have granted, bargained, sold, aliened released, conveyed and confirmed, and by these presents do grant bargain, sell, alien, release, convey, and confirm unto the said Bennet Combs, in his actual possession now being by virtue of a bargain and sale to him thereof made for one whole whole year by an indenture of lease, bearing date the day next before the date of these presents, and by force of the statute for transferring uses into actual possession and to him his heirs and assigns forever. All that plantation or tract containing six hundred and forty acres, of land (be the same more or less) lying and being on the waters of Eighteen mile creek, on the old trading road to Keowee in the District of Ninety Six, bounding on all sides on vacant land, at the time of the original survey, having such shape form and marks, as a plat thereof to the original grant annexed represents (refference being had thereto may more fully appear) being granted to the said Thomas Shirley by his excellency Benjamin Guerrard on the twenty first day of January Anno Domini 1785. Together with all and singular the gardens, orchards, fences, ways, wells, waters, water-courses, easements, profits, commodities, advantages, emoluments, hereditaments and appurtenances whatsoever to the said plantation or tract containing, six hundred and forty acres of land belonging, or in any wise appurtaining, and the reversion, and reversions, remainder and remainders, rents, issues and profits thereof and also all the estate, right, title, interest, possession, property, profit, claim, and demand whatsoever either in law or equity of the Thomas Shirley and Mary his wife, of in or to the said plantation or tract containing six hundred and forty acres of land, to have and to hold the said plantation or tract containing six hundred and forty acres of land hereby granted and released or meant or intended to be hereby granted and released with their and every of their appurtenances, unto the said Bennet Combs his heirs and assigns forever And the said Thomas Shirly and Mary his wife their heirs, executors, administrators, and every of them the said plantation or tract containing six hundred and forty acres of land with the appurtenances unto the said Bennet Combs, his heirs and assigns, against them the said Thomas Shirly, and his wife their heirs executors administrators and every of them, and every other person or persons whatsoever, claiming or to claim by from or under him them or any of them, shall and will warrant and forever defend by these presents In witness whereof the said Thomas Shirley and Mary his wife, have hereunto set their hands and seals, the day and date first above written. [* The following words over the fourth line from the bottom "and" "his wife" were inserted before the signing of these presents.]

Sealed and delivered in the presence of
William Mitchell, James X Shirley, Richard X Shirley. }

Thomas Shirley. (Seal)
Mary her X mark Shirley. (Seal)

Received the day date first within written of the within named Bennett Combs, the sum of eighty pounds sterling money it being the full consideration money within mentioned, we say received by us.

Witnesses — William Mitchell, James X Shirley, Richard X Shirley. }

Thomas Shirley.

State of South Carolina, Abbeville County. — Memorandum, that on the 23 day of July, one thousand seven hundred and ninety one, before me Adam Crain Jones, one of the Justices of the peace for the County aforesaid, personally appeared Richard Shirly, and made oath on the Holy Evangelists that he did see the within named Thomas Shirley and Mary Shirley, sign, seal and as their act and deed deliver the within deed for the uses within mentioned, and did also see the said Thomas Sherley, sign the receipt on the back thereof indorsed, and did likewise see Wm. Mitchell & Jas. Shirley subscribe their names as witnesses thereto, in presents of each other

Sworn to and subscribed before me this 23d day of
July 1791. Adm. Crn. Jones J.P. }

Richd. his X mark Shirley

(Recorded Septr. 25, 1793.)

IX

Charles D. West
331 Willis Road
Spartanburg, S. C. 29301

SEP 30 1974

Mrs. Gid A. Burrell
Route 3 Box 498
Amarillo, Texas 79107

Dear Mrs. Burrell:

#9

In Updike's book, she refers to Andrea once or twice. He was a South Carolina genealogist, and even compiled eligibility lists for some of the ladies' organizations. He is deceased now, but all his records are in possission of his sister, Miss Connie Andrea, 4204 Devine Street, Columbia, S.C. Miss Andrea is a good friend of mine, and thru the years she has rented me any file she has. Recently I rented the Shirley file, made Xerox copies of the pages, and here they are. Some of this material you already have; some of it I found in Archives; some of it I will still find in Archives and in South Caroliniana Library; some of it is new.

I'll see if I can find the records on Turkey Creek Baptist Church. They may be in the S.C. Baptist Historical depository over at Furman University, Greenville, S.C. or they may be in South Caroliniana Library in Columbia.

I'll let you know.

Yours truly,

Charles D. West
331 Willis Road
Spartanburg, S. C. 29301

According to Brother Andrea, he compiled the Shirley info for Mrs. W.F. Hill, 307 North Walnut Street, Glenwood, Iowa and for Mrs. Lisle Updike, 1130 East Culver Street, Phoenix, Arizona.

SHIRLEY-SHURLEY

Compiled by :
Leonardo Andrea
4204 Devine St.
Columbia 25, S.C.

St. Thaddeus Day
1955

Compiled for :
Mrs. W.F. Hill
and
Mrs. Lisle Updike

Andrea Files
Aug 17, 1974 - to Ruth Burnet

1
This data has been compiled from the data on file in the South Carolina State Archives in Columbia and to be added is data from the Court House in Winnsboro and Abbeville plus any other data that we may find.

1-a
The carbon copy is a work sheet and when the line is proved, the direct line will be typed as a single paper...The wide margin is for punching for a binder...The margin numbers are for cross references....The name is found spelled variously as

Sherly
Sherley
Shirly
Shirley
Shurly
Shurley

and with variations of the above.

2 307 N. Walnut St...Glenwood, Iowa.
Mrs. W.F. Hill is interested in the ancestry and further data on the following man from York County S.C.

2-a York Co. S.C.
THADDEUS SHURLEY or SHIRLEY born circa 1767 and died in York Co. S.C. in 1841...His wife was ELIZABETH ________ SHIRLEY and she died in York County S.C. in 1846...Children were

Meredith Shirley
Ruth Nancy Shirley
Elizabeth Shirley
Eli Clawson Shirley
Philemon Shirley
Frances Shirley
James Shirley

Thadeus Shirley was a resident of York County, Camden District as shown by the Census for 1810.

Appraisers of the Estate of Thaddeus Shirley

Alexander Fewell
William Sturges
William Miller
J.H. Clawson

The widow, Elizabeth Shirley died in 1846...She left a will.

3 Revolutionary Pensioners in S.C.
THOMAS SHERLEY #S.17083
I do not have this pension summary sheet here but Mrs. Hill has a copy that she has promised to locate and mail to me...He was born in what is now FAIRFIELD Co. S.C. circa 1765...He is thought to be an older brother of Thaddeus Sherley.

4 Fairfield County
JOHN S. SHURLEY was a son of Meredith Shurley and a grand son of Thaddeus Sherley.....John S. Sherley owned a plantation in Fairfield County on the Road between Winnsboro and Columbia...Mrs. Hill is in contact with BESS SHURLEY SALTERS who is a grand daughter of John S. Shurley....Mrs. Salters owns a diary that was kept by John S. Shurley in which he speaks of two uncles as

Philemon Shurley
Eli C. Shurley

Meredith Shurley, the brother of Eli and Philemon was a school master and taught school in both Fairfield and York Counties.

Question
Two roads lead out of Winnsboro to Columbia...I wonder which road was the road on which John S. Shurley resided ?

5   1130 E. Culver St...Phoenix, Arizona.
Mrs. Lisle Updike is mainly interested in SHIRLEY since they several times interweave with her family...If Mrs. Updike has any direct Shirley line, I am unaware of it...She is mainly interested in Shirley data that comes in diredt touch with her own family as allied lines.

6   Royal Land Grants from the King
Richard Sherley, 500a Rabon Creek Berkeley Co. 15 Feb. 1769
Robert Sherley, 300a Beaverdam Br. Stephens Cr. Colleton 15 Feb.1769
Casperl Sherly, 150a Granville Co. 13 Aug. 1756
Catherine Shirley, 150a Second Creek Granville 4 July 1754...Widow
John Shirley, 350a Saluda River Craven Co. 2 April 1773
John Shirley, 200a Rabon Creek, Craven Co. 28 Aug. 1767   1772
*John Shirley, 500a & 500a Roberts Cr. Pacolet Rv. Craven 26 Sept. 177
Thomas Shirley 650a Pacolet River Craven 26 Sept. 1772
Thomas Shirley, 500a Wateree Creek Craven 26 Sept. 1772...Fairfield
*Thomas rather than John.

Comment

Rabon Creek Craven and Berkeley was in what is now Laurens Co.
Stephens Creek was in what is now Edgefield
Second Creek is in what is now Abbeville
Pacolet River is in what is now Spartanburg
Wateree Creek is in what is now Fairfield.

Comments

A man got 100a for himself...50a more for his wife...50a more for each child under age 16 years old and over 2 years old...If the same man got more than his head right of land, then it was in payment for surveying or some other work for the Province.

6-a   Land Tax Memorials

John Shirley 1
Robert Shirley 1
Richard Shirley 1
Thomas Shirley 1

Note Catherine and Casper have no Tax returns made...Thomas has only 1 return for 4 grants...These often help much in locating where a person resided.

7   Land Grants after the Revolution
Benjamin Shirley,200a Saluda Rv. 96 Dist. 4 Sept. 1786
Benjamin Shirley, 200a Turkey Creek Saluda Rv. 4 Sept. 1786
Benjamin Shirley, 841a Abbeville Co. 96 Dist. 5 Mar. 1792
James Shirley, 300a Rocky River 15 Oct. 1784
James Shirley, 340a Golden Grove Creek 16 July 1784
John Shirley, 200a in 96 Dist. 7 May 1787
John Shurley, 232a Long Cane Creek Abbeville 2 July 1810
-Richard Shirley, 270a Little River 96 Dist. 4 Sept. 1786
Robert Shirley, 520a Fairfield County Camden Dist. 6 Feb. 1792
Thomas Shirley, 640a on 18-Mile Creek 96 Dist. 21 Jan. 1785
Thomas Shirley, 640a & 640a in 96 Dist. 3 Nov. 1788
Thomas Shirley, 1000a in Abbeville Co. 96 Dist. 5 March 1792
William Shirley, 450a in 96 Dist. 7 April 1788
Also in Index III
David Shirley, 200a Cedar Creek in Cheraw Dist. 7 Dec. 1794

7-a   Land Plats for above grants

Benjamin Shirley 3
James Shirley 2
*Nathaniel Shirley 1
Robert Shirley Et.Al 1
William Shirley 1
*Elizabeth Shurley 1
David Shirley 1
John Shirley 2
Richard Shirley 1
Thomas Shirley 3
*ELI C. SHURLEY 1
*Philemon Shurley 1

No grants show for these marked with a ""...Often all grants do not show...Some are in a discarded book called IV...After the Revolution, the HEAD RIGHT law was abolished...Any person could take all the free land he or she might find & pay for.

Charles West-Ogrs - (1974)
Andrea files for Ethel Updike

①

(Now in SC Archives) 1955

from Andrea files — Leonardo Andrea Shirley Records compiled for Mrs. Hill & Mrs. Updyke, 1974.

34
Compare #21 with #s 19..29...30...This WILLIAM is a son of Nathaniel and Nancy Grubbs Shirley.

35 90-2227...Son of #17
MASTIN SHIRLEY on the 28th Jan. 1841 was made legal guardian of his children as follows :
OVER AGE OF 14 Years were these
Benjamin H. Shirley
Sarah C. Shirley
Elizabeth Shirley
UNDER AGE OF 14 Years were these
John F. Shirley
Mary Ann Shirley
Newton N. Shirley
Margaret J. Shirley
Nancy C. Shirley
Lettice A. Shirley
His bond was sg. by Ezekiel Tribble and Nathaniel Shirley.

Comment

The original file may show from which estate the children of Mastin Shirley inherited...Likely their Mother was dead and they were her heirs from her parents.

Notation

I have worked some family but which one I now forget, in which the wife of MASTIN SHIREEY is named. (Rachel McAdams)

36 New Hanover Co. N.C...Wilmington
JAMES SHIRLEY...His will sg. 9 Dec. 1737 pr. 18 Feb. 1738
Wife, Ann Shirley...Children : Wife Ex.
Susannah Shirley
Ann Shirley Jr.
Desminiere Shirley, a son
/Wit. Duncan Campbell, Dr. Roger Rolfe & Dr. Amand deRossett.

37 Torrance...Virginia Wills & Estates
Culpepper Co.
James Sherley 1791 Inventory
King Geotge County
William Sherley 1749 Inventory
Northumberland Co.
→ Richard Sherley 1728 Inventory...John Shirly 1742 will
Pr. George Co.
John Sherley 1791 Inventory
Spotsylvania Co.
John Sherley 1764 Administration
Frederick Co.
Walter Shirley 1755 will....Walter Shurley 1756 Inventory
Princess Anne Co.
John Shirly Sr. 1718 will.....John Shurky 1701 Administration
Middlesex County
Richard Shurley 1709 Inventory...Thomas Shurley 1727 will
Northumberland
John Shurley 1738 will.....Daniel Shurley 1768 Inventory.
These have to be abstracted in Virginia....Leonardo Andrea

38 13 Southern Families...Page 202
EDWARD WYATT 1677-1750 of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester Co. Va. married FRANCES NEWTON 1685-1753 and among their children was a daughter....ANNE WYATT married THOMAS SHIRLEY of Prince William County Virginia...They had these children
Thomas Shirley
Edward Shirley
Catherine Shirley.
Hawte Shirley
Conquest Shirley
You also find these as SHERLEY and as SHURLEY....Some of this WYATT Family came into S.C....Some of the Shirleys may have followed them into S.C. with the Scotts and Colliers who were kin.

[redacted]

Page 22
STATE RECORDS
Ethnic & Religious Groups
Baptists

Los

9-5-81

THE CAROLINA GENEALOGIST Vol. 14

TURKEY CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH

These minutes begin with the constitution of the church in 1785, and have been transcribed from microfilm reel #2103 published by the Historical Commission, Southern Baptist Convention, Nashville, Tenn.

The location of Turkey Creek Meeting House can be seen in the 1820 Mill's Atlas map of Abbeville County published in THE CAROLINA GENEALOGIST issue 10. Turkey Creek appears in the north east corner of the map, on the road from Abbeville to Ware's Bridge over the Saluda River. Hogskin Creek, and Little River, mentioned farther on in the minutes, lie north north east of Abbeville.

A cemetery survey of the graveyard of Little River Baptist Church has been prepared and published; it is for sale by the church.

We cannot be sure that the location of Turkey Creek Meeting House shown in Mill's map is the same as the original site when the congregation was constituted in 1785, but surnames of many persons who are listed in the minutes can be found among those shown on the Mill's map.

A Record of the Procedings of the Regular Baptist church of Christ, Constituted by JOSEPH REDDING on Turky Creek South State January 22nd 1785 and down to this day; The names of the members which were Constituted are as follows

Thomas Foster 1
Joseph Smith 2
James Smith 3
Thomas Shirley 4
Richard Shirley 5
Archabald Shirley 6
Benjamin Northcutt 7
Nicholas Ware 8
Sarah Foster 9
Leannah Smith 10
Mary Smith 11
Mary Shirley 12
Margret Shirley 13
Susanna Shirley 14
Martha Ware 15
Elizabeth Haill(?) 16
Sarah Smith 17

++

Then follows "The Solemn Covenant" concluding with a list of signatures:

Thomas Shirley
Benjamin Northcut
Enoch Jackson
Wm. Putmon
John Shirley
Charles England
Nicholas Long
Michael Mege
Wm. Armstrong
Alexander Clain
Nimrod Smith
Charles Cullins
Wm. Lore(?)
James Addams
Daniel Putman
Richard Shirley
John Swain
Stephen Gafford
Elizabeth Dodson

Elizabeth Shirley
Mary H. Nash
Dorcas Shirley
Clary Cullins
Susannah Clure
Sarah Spruill
Nancy Spruill
Sarah Adeams
Sarah ?
Mary Swain
Nancy Watkins
Nancy Cornelius
Frances Owens
Rebekah Neal
Fanny Gaffen
Mary Boremon
Usle Reeve
Mary Lord
Lydda Shirley

George [faded out]
Ro. Scutt
James Kinnon
Jas. Watkins
Sitty Watkins?
Isaac Welden
George Higs?
Simeon Spruill
Cornelius Cook
John Putman
Sally Putman
Polly Petty
Sally Cowen
Robert Elgin
Daniel Drumman
Nancy Drumman
Elizabeth Spruill
James Rice
Aron Crump

Claude Bouchillon
4191 York Road
Los Angeles, Calif. 90065

Sarah Putman
Mary Shirley
Lettes Garner
Elizabeth Long
Hannah Swindle
Catharine Elgin
Anna Mege
Molly Lord
Elizabeth Kinman
Ezekiel Nash
William Long
Elizabeth Nash
Nancy Nash
Charles Watkins
John Cheatham

Feb. 12, 1785 Clerk met and chose JAMES SMITH Clerk "to do the writing business"
Received by letter the following:
JOSEPH REDDING and ANNA his wife
LUKE HANKS and NANCY his wife
THOS. SHIRLEY and ELIZABETH his wife
ELIZABETH GANTS
NICHOLAS WARE and THOMAS SHIRLEY are disputing over the land whereon they live; church resolved they should settle it by being "equal in the expenses of the land." They were to bear equally the cost of the expense Shirley has had to purchase the land. THOMAS FOSTER charges THOMAS SHIRLEY with drunkenness. Church examines Shirley and sends JOSEPH REDDING to act with him.
March 12, 1785 Sister BAREMORE "being without a letter of dismission" appointed Brothers FOSTER and SHIRLEY to converse with her "to know her Reasons for standing at a distance from us. Complaint against RICHARD SHIRLEY for drunkenness. Excluded from the church; Brother JOSEPH REDDING to inform the public that Shirley is no longer a member of Turkey Creek Church.
May 7, 1785 Church called Brother JOSEPH REDDING to be minister. Deacons chosen were THOMAS FOSTER and JOSEPH SMITH.
June 12, 1785 Received by baptism Sister MURREW and Sister AGGATHA MATTHEWS
July 5, 1785 no business
August 13, 1785 no business
September 11, 1785 Received by baptism MARGARET ARMSTRONG
Oct. 8, 1785 Church chose Brother JOHN HALL "to raise the singing in publick meeting."
Sept. 10, 1785 [out of order] Brother RICHARD SHIRLEY restored by repentance.
Nov. 12, 1785 no business

Feb. 11, 1786 Br. FOSTER complains against SARAH SMITH "for suffering a young man to bed with her daughter in her own house and also for beding with a man herself in his own house." The church "disown her."
April 8, 1786 no business
May 13, 1786 Br. N. WARE appointed to write REV. MR. COLE to attend their next communion service. MARGARET GOLTNEY received by baptism
June 10, 1786 no business
July 8, 1786 Received by baptism CHICHESTER MATTHEWS, GILES GANT, ROSEY ALDRIDGE, ELIZABETH GANT, JOHN TAYLOR, KATHARINE BLADES
Aug. 11, 1786 Sr. SARAH SMITH restored to her membership. "No member of this Church shall sell corn for more than 2 shillings per bushel nor wheat for more than 3 shillings per bushel. Received PHILIP TAYLOR
Sept. 8, 1786 Br. NICHOLAS WARE appointed to write letter to the Charleston Association. Br. JOSEPH REDDING appointed messenger to carry the letter. JACOB HACKLEMAN, JANE ALDRIDGE and MARY GANT received.
Oct. 6, 1786 no business
Nov. 11, 1786 Received MARY BAREMORE by letter

Jan. 12, 1787 CH. MATTHEWS chosen for church Clerk "to do our writing."
Feb. 10, 1787 no business

March 10, 1787 no business
BROTHER N. WARE Departed this life 28th of march
April 6, 1787 no business
May 7, 1787 Received POLLY SHIRLEY baptism. NANCY HANKS because of her bad conduct is cut off from the church.
June 8, 1787 Received by baptism LIEWIS GANT, BETSY LONG. Received by letter AMBROS FOSTER, JOHN NASH, POLLY NASH, and REBECKAH HUGHS, WILLIAM GANT, PHEBE CULP, ARTHUR DURHAM, and ELIZABETH his wife.
July 6, 1787 Received by baptism NATHANIEL ALDRIDGE, JAMES SHIRLEY. Received by letter DAVID MEGLADRY. Dismissed by letter Sister MORROW.
Aug. 8, 1787 Excluded NATHANIEL ALDRIDGE and NANCY HANKS. Received by letter JAMES OSTEN, RICHARD CAMP, and Sister Osten. Received by letter SAMUEL COB and BETHIAH RAINY.
Sept. 7, 1787 Appointed Br. JAMES SMITH & CHICHESTER MATTHEWS to write a letter to the Association. CHICHESTER MATTHEWS "is to exercise his gift that we hope god has given him for the Glory and the good of the Church." [Matthews to be allowed to preach.] Received by baptism ANDREW CARSON, JOHN GRISHAM, ELIZABETH DODSON and FANNY SAYLOR.
Oct. 12, 1787 no business
Nov. 2, 1787 no business
Dec. 21, 1787 Received by baptism SARAH PRAT. Received DAVID GREEN "as an orderly member formerly baptis'd but could not get a letter."

Jan. 12, 1788 Br. JOHN NASH chosen to tell Br. AMBROS FOSTER to appear to give explanation of his bad conduct. Received by baptism WILLIAM BROWN; ANNY WEATHERS formerly a member had no opportunity of getting a letter; she was received "by her upright life & good conduct."
Feb. 8, 1788 Br. FOSTER acquitted of charges against him.
Departed this life our Sr. FANNY SAYLER
March 8, 1788 Received by letter CATHARINE ELGIN. Trustees of the church JOSEPH SMITH, THOMAS FOSTER, BJN. NORTHCUT, THOMAS SHIRLEY, JNO. HALL, JOHN NASH. Nash is allowed "to exercise his gift."
April 11, 1788 Dismissed by letter WILLIAM BROWN
May 9, 1788 Received MICHAEL HENDERSON and MARY his wife.
June 6, 1788 Sister OLDRIDGE suspended by the church. DAVID GREEN and CHICHESTER MATTHEWS to begin preaching and attend the church one Sunday a month, and to preach wherever "shall be best for the glory of god." Received JAMES CROWDER and the widow GIBSON by baptism
July 11, 1788 Sr. OLDRIDGE restored.
August 8, 1788 Trustees of the church are to decide a long-contention between Br. AMBROS FOSTER and SAMMUEL LOFTAN on 8-23-1788 at the house of SAMMUEL NEAL.
Sept. 12, 1788 Brother AMBROS FOSTER acquitted of charges made by Mr. Sammuel Loftan. Br. REDDING and JOHN NASH to be messengers to Association. Br. HENDERSON and MATTHEWS to prepare letter for the Association. Received by letter ALEX HARPER and SARAH his wife, JOSEPH BIRCHFIELD and DICY his wife, JOSEPH WOOLBANKS and FREDA his wife.

Jan. 9, 1789, no business
Feb. 6, 1789 Received by letter SARAH SPRUILL
March 6, 1789 Received by letter LEWIS DEWEESE
April 10, 1789 Appointed Br. NORTHCUT and THOMAS SHIRLEY to go to AMBROS FOSTER and find out why he neglects Church meetings. Br. JOHN NASH appointed Moderator.
May 9, 1789 Br. FOSTER gave satisfaction why he has not attended church. "Query

shall our children & servants be oblige to attend on the Lords day Answer yes or stay at home & not be running abroad."

June 12, 1789 Br. GREEN "is thought not to have the qualifications as the word of god points out & we think it most to the glory of God to stop him [preaching]." Br. REDDING made known his intention to go to Kentucky next fall. Received NANCY WATKINS by baptism, and by letter EDMUND BEARDON, ABRAM BRADLEY, ZEPHANIAH ROBERTS, HANNAH LOONEY, ELIZABETH RICE, LYDDA SHIRLEY. Brother LUKE HANKS deceased.

July 11, 1789 Received by baptism JOSEPH CULP and MARY his wife, by letter JACOB NEAL and NANEY his wife.

Aug. 8, 1789 "A number of brethren petition'd for letters of dismission Viz. JOSEPH REDDING & wife, JOSEPH SMITH & wife, JOHN HALL & wife, JAMES SMITH, CHICHESTER MATTHEWS & wife was granted." BARBARA LONG received by baptism.

Sept. 11, 1789 JACOB NEAL requested a letter for himself & wife, also LEWIS DEWEESE, also MICHAEL HENDERSON and wife. [letters of dismission from the church]

Sept. 27, 1789. Received by baptism WILLIAM [last name not given] & MARTHA his wife, WILLIAM ARMSTRONG and NICHOLAS LONG.

Oct. 10, 1789 Church asked dismission from the Association. Motion proposed to choose Trustees [of the church] in place of those that went to Kentucky. Br. DAVID McGLADREY chosen to be "a clerk to raise the tunes in meeting." Br. NASH to meet with the church. Messenger sent to BR. SIMS to invite him to"come & see us and preach for us in order that we might get acquainted." Br. DURHAM and Mc GLADRY appointed as messengers. Was it agreeable to the church for a member to act as a civil Magistrate if called? Yes it was.

Nov. 7, 1789 Br. SIMS agreed to come "get acquainted".

Jan. 9, 1790. Br. GANT and DAVID McGLADERY appointed as Trustees in place of Br. HALL and Br. SMITH. Br. WILLIAM ARMSTRONG suspended for swearing before the world. Br. SIMS requested the church alter their meeting from 2nd Sunday to 3rd Sunday in every month, which was agreed to.

Feb. 20, 1790 Received by letter Br. JOHN LORD.

Mar. 6, 1790 Received by letter LEWIS DEWEESE. Br. ARMSTRONG excluded.

Mar. 20, 1790 no business

April 17, 1790 Br. CROWDER moved for a letter [of dismission] granted.

May 14, 1790 Received by letter DANIEL PUTMAN and SARAH his wife, WILLIAM PUTMAN, MARY PUTMAN, and MILLY PUTMAN, DRURY SIMS and his wife.

July 17, 1790 no business

August 21, 1790 Br. ARMSTRONG still refused to "give the Church satisfaction."

Sept. 18, 1790 Br. ARMSTRONG finally "gave satisfaction" and was restored to membership.

Oct. 8, 1790 no business

Jan. 4, 1791 "Br. AMBROS FOSTER dealt with for abusing his Sr. SARAH was Laid under the censure of the Church." Br. JAMES SHIRLEY censured for drinking. Br. RICHARD SHIRLEY excommunicated for "gameing and drunkenness."

Mar. 12, 1791 Br. FOSTER still under censure.

April 9, 1791 Received by letter THOMAS JONES, OBADIAH FEILDS, JOSEPH PARKER, WILLIAM YARGER, and ELIZABETH YARBER his wife.

May 7., 1791 Received by letter Br. THOMAS LACY; Br. JAMES SHIRLEY restored to fellowship. Br. WILLIAM GANT suspended.

June 11, 1791 Br. AMBROS FOSTER excommunicated for his abuse of his sister SARAH. Br. WILLIAM GRANT restored to fellowship.

July 9, 1791 "Received AHIMOUS SPENCER from a dissolv'd body at spur creek." Appointed Brethren JOHN NASH, NORTHCUT, THOMAS SHIRLEY, DAVID GREEN and DAVID

MEGLADRY at hogskin meeting house July 15 to "enquire whether that body was Ripe for constitution" agreed to.
Aug. 11, 1791 The committee who visited Hogskin Meeting House reported back to Turkey Creek congregation, and recommended that the new church be constituted. The following members of Turkey Creek are apparently going out to form the new church at Hogskin Meeting House. 1. PHILIP SAYLOR, 2. JACOB HACKLEMAN, 3. JOHN SAYLOR, 4. THOMAS JONES, 5. OBADIAH FIELDS, 6. THOMAS LACY, 7. JOSEPH PARKER, 8. WILLIAM GANT, 9. JOSEPH CULP, 10. AHIMAS SPENCER, 11. CATHARINE BLADES, 12. ELIZABETH SAILOR, 13. [no name]. Br. WILLIAM PUTMAN chosen clerk of Hogskin
ROSEY ALDRIDGE excommunicated. Appointed Br. NORTHCUT, FOSTER, THOMAS SHIRLEY, and ARGY SHIRLEY to attend Little River Church the Saturday before 4th Lords day, in August. [Might this Little River Church be the one earlier called Hogskin?]
Sept. 10, 1791 Br. NASH appointed Clerk.
Oct. 8, 1791 The church at Little river petitioned for helps to ordain Deacons. request granted. Br. NORRIS asked for letter of dismission for himself and wife. Br. LONG chosen one of the Trustees. Br. JAMES ADDAMS suspended.

Feb. 11, 1792 Restored Br. ADAMS. Suspended Br. LORD. Sister PRAT asked for letter of dismission, granted.
Mar. 8, 1792 Restored Br. RICHARD SHIRLEY. Excommunicated JOHN LORD for drunkenness.
April 6, 1792 Suspended Br. YARBER for drunkenness. Br. LEWIS GANT applied for letter of dismission for himself and wife, granted.
June 9, 1792 Dispute between ISHON SHIRLEY and Mr. ROBERT RITCHEY settled by the Trustees. Mr. YARBER restored. Received by letter JOHN GARNER and LETTES his wife.
July 5, 1792 Br. DANIEL PUTMAN excluded for drunkenness. Received by baptism DORCAS CULLINS. Br. ARMSTRONG cited on complaint of Mr. DAILY; Br. LONG to visit Armstrong. Br. NASH to write a letter to Sister LOID to appear before church.
August 4, 1792 Br. ARMSTRONG was restored. Appointed Br. NORTHCUT and DURHAM to "bear our Letter to the Bethel Association."
Sept. 8, 1792. Br. NASH to let the Charleston Association know that the Turkey Creek church had joined the Bethel Association.
Oct. 12, 1792 Dispute between Br. THOMAS SHIRLEY and Mr. JAMES HODGES. Received by letter HENRY GAINES and his two daughters MOLLY and CATY.
Nov. 10, 1792 Restored Br. THOMAS SHIRLEY. Br. MEGLADRY suspended. Received by baptism WILLIAM LORD and MARY SHIRLY.
Dec. 8, 1792. Received by letter JAMES SMITH.

Jan. 10, 1793 Br. JAMES CROWDER asked for dismission, granted. Received by baptism MICHAEL MEGEE and MARGARET LORD.
Feb. 9, 1793 Restored Br. MEGLADRY to fellowship.
Mar. 10, 1793 Br. NORTHCUT asked question if he knew of a member of a sister church who had been disorderly in public, was it the duty of the church to inquire into this matter? Yes. The church appointed THOMAS SHIRLEY, ARTHUR DURHAM, and JOHN NASH to make this investigation.
March 24, 1793 Received by letter ANNA DELPH
March 25, 1793 Received by baptism CHARLES CULLINS and NANCY SPRUILL
April 13, 1793 Br. PUTMAN restored. Received by baptism FRANCES OWEN, ANNA MEGEE.
May 11, 1793 Br. ENOCH DODSON appointed Trustee in place of Br. NORTHCUT. Received by baptism ELIJAH SHIRLEY and ANN MEGEE.
June 8, 1793 Received by baptism SARAH ADDAMS
July 13, 1793 Received by experience ALEXANDER ELGIN, NIMROD SMITH, NUTTY REEVE. Br. JOHN NASH to write a letter to the Association and Br. FOSTER, and THOMAS

article ends in mid-sentence

Turkey Creek Church, Abbeville
from original records (microfilm)

1794, March 6

Petition for letter
Thomas Shirley and wife and son Elijah
James Shirley and wife
Archibald Shirley (all Tom's family?)
James Smith

1794, Aug. 9

John Nash, Thomas Shirley, Richard Shirley and John Shirley went to Little River church to gain fellowship with former member of Turkey Creek, Nancy Hanks

1794, Sept. 13

Sister Shirley departed this life 12th instant. (Record does not specify.)

1798, Feb. 10

Thomas Shirley applied for letter for himself and wife. John Shirley for self, wife and sister. "C"? Dodson. All granted.

1807, oct. 9

mentions that Thomas Shirley is a member of Little River church

1814, May 7

again mentions Thomas Shirley of Little River church

comment: So we *need* Little River church records. Members accepted by letter in February, 1798, should tell us who John Shirley's sister is — or is it Elizabeth's sister? Wonder if such records exist? There might be other details on family members.

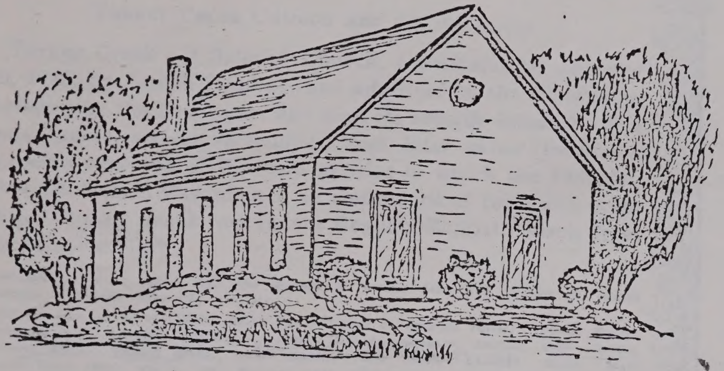
The group who went to see Nancy Hanks is interesting, too. John Nash, husband of Polly Harrison Long - dau. of Reuben, son of Bromfield Long of Culpeper. Wills show Nimrods, Reubens and Gabriels galore.

About *Dodson* — In Fauquier, "Pitch" Shirley wit. will of Greenhane Dodson, ~~father~~ brother of Enoch Dodson. Enoch *Dodson* member of Turkey Creek Ch.

Is There more Than one Thomas Shirley ???

By Watson

further distinguished by having unusually full records of its proceedings. This church is situated between Ware Shoals and Shoals Junction about 300 yards above the highway linking these places. It is just over the line in Abbeville County, but much of its membership in the early days, as at present, was made up of residents of what is now Greenwood County, providing the basis for our particular interest. The area was settled prior to the Revolution, and Saluda (Greenville) Presbyterian Church, only about a mile from Turkey Creek, was started about 1773, as previously noted.



Existing minutes of Turkey Creek Church begin: "A record of the proceedings of the regular Baptist Church of Christ. Constituted by Joseph Redding on Turkey Creek South Carolina State January 22nd., 1785 and down to this day. The names of the members which were constituted were as follows: Thomas Foster, Joseph Smith, James Smith, Thomas Shirley, Benjamin Northcutt, Nicholas Ware, Sarah Foster, Lenannah Smith, Mary Smith, Mary Shirley, Margaret Shirley, Martha Ware, Elizabeth Hall, Sarah Smith and [?]." The last name is illegible.

Names are written in two columns, men in one, women in the other. This segregation by sexes was also followed in the seating in almost all early churches—men on one side, women on the other. Some churches had separate entrances for men and women.

Two articles of the church covenant probably are typical. One reads: "We do Promise to Relieve Distresses of the Brethren of this Church that may fall out; in a course of Providence, by fire or other Unseen Displeasure." Another states: "We further agree that no member of this Church shall undertake any matter or thing that appears to be attended with more than Ordinary Difficulty without Consulting the Members of this Church." At the first business meeting, Feb. 12, 1785, Nicholas Ware and Thomas Shirley had a dispute about a land boundary "laid before the church." From subsequent references, the matter seems to have been amicably settled.

At that first meeting, additional members were received "by letter": Joseph Redding and Anna his wife, John Shirley and Elizabeth his wife, Luke Hanks and Nancy his wife, and Elizabeth Grubs. The name Nancy Hanks suggests the mother of Abraham Lincoln, but that Nancy is reported to have been born in Rockingham County, Va., and married to Thomas Lincoln in 1806. The Turkey Creek Church records note that its member, Nancy Hanks, was cited to appear before the congregation in May 1787 and in August was "excluded" from membership.

Redding was called to be pastor of Turkey Creek Baptist Church in May 1785 and remained until 1789 when he and family removed to Kentucky, accompanied by several other families of the community. Joseph Smith, John Hall, Jacob Neal, Lewis Dernesse, Michael Henderson and their wives were listed as leaving the church for Kentucky at that time. No regular pastor is mentioned after Redding until 1804 when the Rev. Arthur Williams, who lived as a young man in the Stony Point section, was called and served until his death May 28, 1860.

The church in those days regulated lives of members in many ways. Price-fixing was one. Minutes for 1786 report unanimous adoption of a resolution "that no member of this church shall sell corn for more than two shillings per bushel nor wheat for more than three shillings per bushel." At another time "Brother Durham" asked if it was lawful "to swap horses." The congregation voted that it was. The vote was "no" to this question: "a member wants to know if it is lawful to lend his gun to a neighbor to go to a shooting match." "Sister S." was cited to appear on a charge of mixing tallow and beeswax and selling the product as beeswax. She admitted her fault and promised not to do so again. A man was cited for using wrong measurements at his mill.

Repairs to the meeting house were approved in February 1797 but curiously, erection of the original structure is not recorded. Mention of a collection "for church expenses" is not noted until 1806, and most members gave 25 cents each. A special collection also was made then to buy "a new book," and nine men were listed as contributing 12½ cents apiece for that.

IBM 981 70

ampa, Fl . 33612

them, the churches of this period are in the main treated under the modern county in which they are located. However, one group which stands out in its several ramifications as transcending county lines, is discussed as a typical example of the church government and polity of the Baptist congregations of the day and of the growth and separate constitution of "arms" or branches of the parent body.

TURKEY CREEK CHURCH AND ITS BRANCHES

Turkey Creek (of Saluda) Church, constituted on January 29, 1785, by Joseph Redding, and admitted to the Charleston Association the next year, has kept its records intact.[22] The constituents, sixteen in number, and later other members, signed a covenant of fourteen articles in which the Philadelphia Confession was adopted as a standard of faith and practice. Turkey Creek was thus a Regular Baptist church from its constitution.[23]

---

[22] *Charleston Assoc. Min.*, 1786, the account is written from the minutes of church meetings in Turkey Creek CB, 1785-1804.

[23] Constituents of Turkey Creek: Sarah Foster (sister of Ambrose Foster), Thomas Foster, Elizabeth Hall, Benjamin Northcut, Archibald Shirley, Margaret Shirley, Mary Shirley, Richard Shirley, Thomas Shirley, James Smith, Joseph Smith, Leannah Smith, Mary Smith, Sarah Smith, Martha Ware, Nicholas Ware; other members mentioned in the minutes, seventy-two of whom signed the covenant, were: James Addams, Polly Addams, Sarah Addams, Jane Aldridge, Nathaniel Aldridge, Rosey Aldridge, ——— Anderson, Margaret Armstrong (wife of William) William Armstrong, Mary Baremore, John Baugh, Edmund Bearden, Joseph Birchfield, Dicy Birchfield (wife of Joseph), Abraham Bradley, William Brown, Richard Camp, Andrew Carson, John Cheatham, Susannah Clure, Samuel Cobb, Cornelius Cook, Nancy Cornelius, Sally Cross, James Crowder, Aaron Crump, Charles Cullins, Clary Cullins, Dorcas Cullins, Joseph Culp, Mary Culp (wife of Joseph), Phebe Culp, ——— Dalibey, Anna Delph, Lewis Deweese, Elizabeth Dodson, Enoch Dodson, Arthur Durham, Elizabeth Durham (wife of Arthur), Daniel Drummond, Nancy Drummond, Alexander Elgin, Catherine Elgin, Robert Elgin, Charles England, Ambrose Foster, Fanny Gafford (wife of Stephen), Stephen Gafford, Caty Gaines (daughter of Henry), Henry Gaines, Molly Gaines (daughter of Henry), Susannah Gaines, Elizabeth Gant, John Garner, Letha Garner (wife of John), widow Gipson, Margaret Goltney, Elizabeth Green, David Green, George Green, Elizabeth Grubs, John Hall, Luke Hanks, Nancy Hanks (wife of Luke), Alex Harper, Sarah Harper (wife of Alex), Mary Henderson (wife of Michael), Michael Henderson, George Hiss, Sarah Holsclaw, Rebecca Hughes, Elizabeth Kinman (wife of James), James Kinman, Charlotte Leech, Barbara Long, Elizabeth Long, Nicholas Long, Hannah Looney, John Lord, Margaret Lord, Mary Lord, Molly Lord, William Lord, David McGladery, Angelina Matthews (wife of Chichester), Chichester Matthews, Anna Magee, Michael Magee, ——— Morrow, Ezekiel Nash, John Nash, Mary M Nash, Polly Nash, Jacob Neal, Nancy Neal (wife of Jacob) Rebecca Neal, Benjamin Neighbours, ——— Niswanger, ——— Norris, and wife, Thomas Norris, ——— Osten, James Osten, Frances Owen, Sally Owen, Polly Owens, Polly Petty, Sally Petty (?), Esse Piles, Mrs M Posey, Nancy Posey, Sarah Pratt, Daniel Putman, James Putman, John Putman, Mary Putman, Milly Putman, Sally Putman, Sarah Putman (wife of Daniel), William Putman, Mary Quine, Bethian Rainy, Anna Redding (wife of Joseph), Rev Joseph Redding, Natty (Nellie?) Reeve, James Rice, Elizabeth Rice, Zephaniah Roberts, Fanny Saylor, Dorcas Shirley, Elizabeth Shirley (two—one the wife of John), James Shirley, John Shirley, Lydia Shirley, (Polly Shirley, Thomas Shirley's wife and son Elijah, Drury Sims, Thomas Sims, Nimrod Smith, Sarah Spruill, Simeon Spruill, John Swain, Mary Swain, Hannah Swindle, Rev George Tillman, Charles Watkins, James Watkins, Nancy Watkins, Anny Weathers, Isaac Weldell, Rev Arthur Williams, Ireda Wilbanks (wife of Joseph), Joseph Wilbanks, Elizabeth Yarber (wife of William), William Yarber (Yarborough?)

Meetings were generally held on the Friday before the second Lord's Day in each month until June 10, 1786, when it was concluded to have meetings for church business on Friday before the first Lord's Day and the Saturday and Sunday following for public worship. On April 6, 1787, the meeting "appointed the Second Lords day in May for Communion, the Friday before we appoint to afflict ourselves by fasting because of the coldness of Religion and calamities of the times." Somewhat the same occurred in 1788 when the church made the "Saturday before the 4th Lords day in April a day of fasting and prayer on account of the Coldness of religion, that the Lord would revive his work and that truth and Love may abound." It was decided on April 10, 1789, to change the meetings from Friday to Saturday before the second Sabbath in each month, the Sunday service to begin at ten o'clock "while the days keep a tolerable length." Left without a minister in 1789, the church "propos'd to keep up our meetings on the Lords day though in our weak and lame condition," and by January, 1790, altered the meetings to the third Lord's Day in every month to accommodate the new pastor. Business sessions, it was resolved on October 9, 1801, should have no sermon preached before business was over. The meetings of April, May, and June, 1792, began with singing as well as prayer. Communion seasons, preceded by fasting and prayer, were at first especially appointed, but quarterly communion became the rule after May, 1793. A definite fund was established for the purpose, and a unanimous decision of April 11, 1794, fixed a quarterly communion season. The church proclaimed a special fast on July 8, 1797. The revival brought no increase of services.

Rev. Joseph Redding, received by letter on February 12 and called to the pastorate on May 7, 1785, served until August 8, 1789. During his ministry he was the spokesman of the congregation, representing them in association, and re-

Richard's wife → Nancy Green's sister Elizabeth married a Sims in S. C. lived & came to Ky - mark

1RM981-70

Children

Perrins History -

Science degree in 1913, took the Master of Arts degree from the University of South Carolina in 1914, and in 1918 was graduated in medicine from Johns Hopkins University. He also spent a year as interne in the hospital at Baltimore, and is now establishing a practice and reputation at Macon, Georgia.

* * *

The above was taken from the History of South Carolina, Edited by Yates Snowden, LL.D. in collaboration with H. G. Cutler, General Historian.

**Credit to Anne Bumpass for sending this information.*

GREENWOOD COUNTY SKETCHES

By: Ray Watson

Existing minutes of Turkey Creek Church begin: "A record of the proceedings of the regular Baptist Church of Christ. Constituted by Joseph Redding on Turkey Creek South Carolina State January 22nd., 1785 and down to this day. The names of the members which were constituted were as follows: Thomas Foster, Joseph Smith, James Smith, Thomas Shirley, Benjamin Northcutt, Nicholas Ware, Sarah Foster, Lenannah Smith, Mary Smith, Mary Shirley, Margaret Shirley, Martha Ware, Elizabeth Hall, Sarah Smith and [?]." The last name is illegible.

Names are written in two columns, men in one, women in the other. This segregation by sexes was also followed in the seating in almost all early churches--men on one side, women on the other. Some churches had separate entrances for men and women.

Two articles of the church covenant probably are typical. One reads: "We do Promise to Relieve Distresses of the Brethren of this Church that may fall out, in a course of Providence, by fire or other Unseen Displeasure." Another states: "We further agree that no member of this Church shall undertake any matter or thing that appears to be attended with more than Ordinary Difficulty without Consulting the Members of this Church." At the first business meeting, Feb. 12, 1785, Nicholas Ware and Thomas Shirley had a dispute about a land boundary "laid before the church." From subsequent references, the matter seems to have been amicably settled.

At that first meeting, additional members were received "by letter": Joseph Redding and Anna his wife, John Shirley and Elizabeth his wife, Luke Hanks and Nancy his wife, and Elizabeth Grubs. The name Nancy Hanks suggests the mother of Abraham Lincoln, but that Nancy is reported to have been born in Rockingham Co., Va., and married to Thomas Lincoln in 1806. The Turkey Creek Church records note that its member, Nancy Hanks, was cited to appear before the congregation in May 1787 and in August was "excluded" from membership.

Redding was called to be pastor of Turkey Creek Baptist Church in May 1785 and remained until 1789 when he and family removed to Kentucky, accompanied by several other families of the community. Joseph Smith, John Hall, Jacob Neal, Lewis Dernesse, Michael Henderson and their wives were listed as leaving the church for Kentucky at that time. No regular pastor is mentioned after Redding until 1804 when the Rev. Arthur Williams, who lived as a young man in the Stony Point section, was called and served until his death May 28, 1860.

The church in those days regulated lives of members in many ways. Price-fixing was one. Minutes for 1786 report unanimous adoption of a resilution "that no member of this church shall sell corn for more than two shillings per bushel nor wheat for more than three shillings per bushel." At another time "Brother Durham" asked if it was lawful "to swap horses." The congregation voted that it was. The vote was "no" to this question: "A member wants to know if is lawful to lend his gun to a neighbor to go

(cont)

SW Oct 1979

to a shooting match." "Sister S." was cited to appear on a charge of mixing tallow and beeswax and selling the product as beeswax. She admitted her fault and promised not to do so again. A man was cited for using wrong measurements at his mill.

Repairs to the meeting house were approved in February 1797, but curiously, erection of the original structure is not recorded. Mention of a collection "for church expenses" is not noted until 1806, and most members gave 25 cents each. A special collection also was made to buy "a new book," and nine men were listed as contributing 12½ cents a piece for that.

Turkey Creek Church and its Branches

Turkey Creek (of Saluda) Church, constituted on January 29, 1785, by Joseph Redding, and admitted to the Charleston Association the next year, has kept its records intact. The constituents, sixteen in number, and later other members, signed a covenant of fourteen articles in which the Philadelphia Confession was adopted as a standard of faith and practice. Turkey Creek was thus a Regular Baptist church from its constitution.

"Charleston Assoc. Min. 1786. The Account is written from the minutes of church meetings in Turkey Creek CB, 1795-1804.

Constituents of Turkey Creek: Sarah Foster (sister of Ambrose Foster). Thomas Foster, Elizabeth Hall, Benjamin Northcut, Archibald Shirley, Margaret Shirley, Mary Shirley, Richard Shirley, Thomas Shirley, James Smith, Joseph Smith, Leannah Smith, Mary Smith, Sarah Smith, Martha Ware, Nickolas Ware; other members mentioned in the minutes, seventy-two of whom signed the covenant, were: James Addams, Polly Addams, Sarah Addams, Jake Aldridge, Nathaniel Aldridge, Rosey Aldridge, ______ Anderson, Margaret Armstrong (wife of William), William Armstrong, Mary Baremore, John Baugh, Edmund Bearden, Joseph Birchfield, Dicy Birchfield (wife of Joseph), Abraham Bradley, William Brown, Richard Camp, Andrew Carson, John Cheatham, Susannah Clure, Samuel Cobb, Cornellus Cook, Nancy Cornellus, Sally Cross, James Crowder, Aaron Crump, Charles Cullins, Clary Cullins, Dorcas Cullins, Joseph Culp, Mary Culp (wife of Joseph) Phebe Culp, Anna Delph, Lewis Deweese, Elizabeth Dodson, Enoch Dudson, Arthur Durham, Elizabeth Durham (wife of Arthur), Daniel Drummond, Nancy Drummond, Alexander Elgin, Catherine Elgin, Robert Elgin, Charles England, Ambrose Foster, Fanny Gafford (wife of Stephen). Stephen Gafford, Caty Gaines (daughter of Henry), Henry Gaines, Molly Gaines (daughter of Henry), Susannah Gaines, Elizabeth Gant, John Garner, Letha Garner (wife of John), widow Gipson, Margaret Goltney, Elizabeth Green, David Green, George ________, Elizabeth Grubs, John Hall, Luke Hanks, Nancy Hanks (wife of Luke), Alex Harper, Sarah Harper (wife of Alex), Mary Henderson (wife of Michael), Michael Henderson, George Higs, Sarah Holsclaw, Rebecca Hughes, Elizabeth Kinman (wife of James), James Kinnal, Charlotte Leech, Barbara Long, Elizabeth Long, Nicholas Long, Hannah Looney, John Lord, Margaret Lord, Mary Lord, Molly Lord, William Lord, David McGladery, ________ Matthews (wife of Chichester), Chichester Matthews, Anna Magee, Michael Magee, Ezekiel Nash, John Nash, Mary M. Nash, Polly Nash, Jacob Neal, Nalley Neal (wife of Jacob), Rebecca Neal, Benjamin Neighbours, Thomas Norris, James Osten, Frances Owen, Sally Owen, Polly Petty, Sally Petty (?), Esse Piles, Mrs. M. Posey, Nancy Posey, Sarah ______, Daniel Putman, James Putman, John Putman, Mary Putman, Milly Putman, Sally Putman, Sarah Putman (wife of Daniel), William Putman, Rev. Joseph Redding, Nutty (Nellie?) Reeve, James Rice, Elizabeth Rice, Zephanah Roberts, Fanny

SN · Oct 1978

Cont

Saylor, Dorcas Shirley, Elizabeth Shirley (two--one the wife of John), James Shirley, John Shirley, Lydia Shirley, Polly Shirley, Thomas Shirley's wife and son Elijah, Drury Sims, Thomas Sims, Nimrod Smith, Simeon Sprull, John Swain, Mary Swain, Hannah Swindle, Rev. George Tillman, Charles Watkins, James Watkins, Nancy Watkins, Anny Weathers, Issac Wendell, Rev. Arthur Williams, Ireda Wilbanks (wife of Joseph), Joseph Wilbanks, Elizabeth Yarber (wife of William), William Yarber (Yarborough?)"

Most of these Shirleys went to Scott Co., Ky. 1790. One of these Johns believed to have m. Elizabeth Baramore. This John believed the brother of Thos, James, Wm. and Richard who came to Ky. CA 1790.

** Thanks to Florence Hodges for this information.*

CORRECTION

(Dates submitted for July issue were incorrect)

NEED INFORMATION ON:

MARRIAGE (OR MARRIAGES) AND PARENTS OF:

EDMUND SHIRLEY b. MAR. 29, 1783, VA
d. JAN. 2, 1860
BOONE COUNTY, IN
BURIED - FAYETTE,
BOONE COUNTY, IN

TO

PHILADELPHIA ____________
b. NOV. 4, 1787
d. JULY 20, 1856
BURIED - FAYETTE,
BOONE COUNTY, IN

NEED MARRIAGE OF EDMUND BEFORE 1817 WHEN SON MILETUS WAS BORN.

SEND INFORMATION TO:

MRS. ETHEL RICHERT,
ELMWOOD, NEB 68349

or

PROFESSOR RICHARD VOGT
7903 MEADOWBROOK DRIVE
INDIANAPOLIS, IN 46240

KILLING OF CAPTAIN BEATY AND CALEB W. SHIRLEY

After Bill Anderson was killed in Ray Co., Mo. Oct. 27, 1864, his first lieutenant, Arch Clements, assumed command of the entire force of some three hundred Confederates and guerrillas (Clements at this time was only about twenty years of age) and pledged to cross the Missouri in forty-eight hours. Reaching the western part of Carroll Co., he sent out a scouting party in the direction of Carrollton. This party came to the residence of Captain William Beaty, west of town. Beaty was eating dinner. At his house was a member of his company, Caleb W. Shirley (son of Jesse and Jane (Witt) Shirley and grandson of James Shirley who died July 23, 1801 in Barren Co., Ky. - see April issue, page 6). Both Beaty and Shirley had been taken prisoners at the surrender of Carrollton, had been paroled, and their paroles were in their pockets. But no sooner did they see the guerrillas than they knew their lives were in danger and, springing from their seats, they sought to make their escape. The guerrillas shot Shirley in the hip as he left the door, bringing him to the ground. Then they pursued Beaty, and just as he was climbing a fence--shot and killed him. Returning to the house where Shirley lay, the wounded man begged for his life, saying, "I am a paroled prisoner, I have my parole in my pocket if you wish to see it." "What do you suppose we care for your #$%@¢& parole?" was the reply. Two or three pistol shots rang out and Shirley lay a corpse. The guerrillas told Mrs. Beaty to go out and see about her husband because he fell off the fence and broke his neck. The guerrillas then left.

FROM: Twentieth Century History of Carroll Co., Mo. BY: S. K. Turner and S. A. Clark.

**Credit to Gordon Seyffert for sending us this information.*

End.

SC Oct 1979?

TURKEY CREEK BAPTIST CHURCH

ABBEVILLE COUNTY, SOUTH CAROLINA

Included below is a brief of the church minutes of Turkey Creek Baptist Church for the period 1785-1815. Records are on microfilm in Greenville, South Carolina at the Historical Commission of Southern Baptist Convention at Furman University.

Only references to Shirleys were listed - although an effort to list all references was made, it should be realized that items could be missed due to quality of microfilm, handwriting, etc.

Members who constituted the church included-
- ● Thomas Shirley
- ● Richard Shirley
- ● Mary Shirley
- ● Margaret Shirley
- ● Archibald Shirley
- ● Susanna Shirley

Individuals who also signed the church covenant-
- ● Dorcas Shirley
- ● Elizabeth Shirley
- ● Elizabeth Shirley
- ● John Shirley
- ● Thomas Shirley
- ● Richard Shirley
- ● Mary Shirley
- ● Lydia Shirley

February 12, 1785 - Thomas Shirley censored for drunkeness.

March 12, 1785 - Richard Shirley removed from fellowship of church for drunkeness.

September 10, 1785 - Richard Shirley restored to fellowship by repentance.

May 7, 1787 - Polly Shirley received by baptism.

July 6, 1787 - James Shirley received by baptism.

March 14, 1788 - Thomas Shirley listed as trustee of church.

April 10, 1789 - Thomas Shirley appointed to consult with Ambrose Foster as to why he (Ambrose) was neglecting church meetings.

June 12, 1789 - Lydia Shirley received by letter.

January 11, 1791 - James Shirley censored for drunkeness.

- Richard Shirley excommunicated for gameing and drunkeness.

May 7, 1791 - James Shirley restored to fellowship.

July 9, 1791 - Thomas Shirley appointed to committee to inquire whether body of people at Hogskin were ready for constitution.

August 11, 1791 - Thomas Shirley reported that body at Hogskin was ready.

(THos) (ARCIS)
● - Thomas Shirley and Archibald Shirley appointed to attend Little River Church.

March 8, 1792 - Richard Shirley restored to fellowship.

June 9, 1792 ● - Church resolved dispute between (John) John Shirley and Robert Ritchey. John said that Ritchey killed a mare by riding. Church ruled in favor of Ritchey.

October 12, 1792 - Thomas Shirley refused to give his bond to James Hodges after he had promised it.

November 10, 1792 - Thomas Shirley restored to fellowship; Mary Shirley received by baptism.

March 10, 1793 - Thomas Shirley appointed to research matter for church.

May 11, 1793 - Elijah Shirley received by baptism.

June 8, 1793 - Archibald Shirley inquired of membership if when visited by a minister of a sister church after hearing him preach, though his gift be small in their esteem, is it right for them to condemn his gift in a public way - answer was negative.

July 13, 1793 - Thomas Shirley to be messenger to deliver a letter to the association.

August 3, 1793 - Thomas Shirley and others to meet with John Bane about his living in disorder.

October 11, 1793 - John Shirley and others appointed to meet with Anne Delp to find out why she was not attending.

Briefed from the microfilm and sent by: GEORGE N. SHIRLEY. George says he spelled all as SHIRLEY and after realizing this went back and checked some of the spellings and they are noted by heavy dots. The others he did not check as they had been returned to Furman University.

January 11, 1794 - John Shirley and others yet to meet with Delp.

- Complaint filed against Richard Shirley for drinking in excess - he was suspended.

February 7, 1794 - Richard Shirley continues under suspension.

March 8, 1794 - Richard Shirley repented and was restored to fellowship.

● - Thomas Shurley chosen as deacon.

● - Thomas Shurley, wife, and son Elijah petition for letter - also James Shurley and wife and Archibald Shirly.

August 9, 1794 ● - John Shurly, Richard Shurly, and Thomas Shurly to attend meeting at Little River Church to try to gain fellowship with Nancy Hanks who was previously excommunicated.

September 13, 1794 ● - * SR. Shurly departed this life 12th this instant.

November 8, 1794 ● - John Shirley and others to meet with individual to see if they had joined the Methodist Society.

April 10, 1795 - John Shirley to settle a difficulty.

May 9, 1795 - John Shirley made a report to the church.

June 13, 1795 - Thomas Shirley appointed to settle a difficulty.

September, 1795 - Thomas Shirley appointed to settle a difficulty.

November, 1795 - Thomas Shirley appointed to settle a difficulty at Little River.

February 12, 1796 - John Shirley to cite Brother Yarbor at next meeting for drinking.

June 8, 1796 - Thomas Shirley reported a difficulty.

October 17, 1796 - Thomas Shirley and others working on difficulty at Popular Springs.

December 10, 1796 - Thomas Shirley offered his letter to the church and the church received it.

February 11, 1797 - Appointed John Shirley and Nimrod Smith to cut the pulpit lower.

February 10, 1798 ● - Thomas Shirly Deacon applies for letter for himself and wife; also John Shirly and wife and sister.

October 9, 1807 ● - A charge by Thomas Shirly of Little River Church against James Fennier for a rash speech in the church.

May 7, 1814 ● - A committee of 9 members from the various churches was appointed including Thomas Shirley of Little River.

October 14, 1814 - Thomas Shirley signed report of committee.

* Who is this SR. SHIRLEY who died in 1794? Is this Richard, husband of Margaret, who is supposedly the father of Thomas (m. Mollie Grubbs) and James (m. Mary McMekin)? This group settled in Barren Co. Kentucky in the 1790's.

Any feed back on this subject will be apreciated.

It can't be John Shirley who married Elizabeth Barmore as he died in 1808.

Thought you would find these events interesting about their lifestyles in this era.

Additional information about the people at Turkey Creek Baptist church can be found in Oct. 1979 NEWS pages 3-5. Lists of many people who were not Shirleys are also given as well as information about the church.

SN - Jan/Feb. 1990

JOHN SHIRLEY OF S.C.

[Taken from Sue Henderson book]

The first proven ancestor of our side of the family was JOHN SHIRLEY. Tradition is that he was a younger brother of Benjamin Shirley (*who married Elizabeth Hughes*), born around 1768 in Prince William County, Virginia. He may have been the son of Richard and Margaret Shirley, who were dismissed from the Broad Run Baptist Church June 12, 1774, Fauquier County, Virginia, to Culpepper County, Virginia. On June 22, 1785, they were among the charter members of the Old Turkey Creek Baptist Church in Abbeville, South Carolina. John and his wife, Elizabeth Fields, are also listed as members of the Turkey Baptist Church in Abbeville, South Carolina.

On June 23, 1832, Benjamin and Obediah Shirley applied for letter of aministration on the estate of John Shirley and on October 24, 1832, adm. adm. to Obediah Shirley. On October 4, 1832, Obediah was made guardian of Loranzo (Loving), Catherine, Arnis and Elizabeth Ann Shirley minor children of John Shirley, dec'd. Final settlement. Elizabeth Ann Shirley married prior to Feb. 2, 1832, Robert Chamblee. The wid. one third and seven distibutees.

JOHN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1776 probably Prince William County Virginia. Died Feb. 1832 Abbeville, South Carolina. Married Elizabeth Fields.

CHILDREN

1. Obediah Hugh b. Aug. 29, 1804
   d. Feb. 18, 1889
   m. Jane "Jennie" Armstrong
   Children:
   - A. John Jasper b. July 18, 1825
   - B. James Marion b. Jan 1, 1828
   - C. Nathaniel Amaziah b. Dec. 9, 1830
   - D. Isbella E. b. May 5, 1833
   - E. Benjamin Franklin b. Mar 31, 1835
   - F. Archibald Pinckney b. Aug. 3, 1837
   - G. Martha Jane b. April 4, 1841
   - H. Baby b. June 26, 1844
   - I. Elizabeth Frances b. Jan 16, 1846
   - J. William Marshall b. Jan 26, 1851
2. Nathaniel b. 1806 moved to Texas
3. John Jasper b. 1808 d. bef. 1832
4. Benjamin Amaziah b. 1811 settled in Forsyth County, Georgia
5. Lorenzo D."Loving" b. 1813 Abbeville, SC
6. Elizabeth Ann b. 1815
7. Arnis b. 1817
8. Ann Catherine b. 1822 Abbeville Co. SC

NOTE.... Family tradition has said that Richard Shirley (wife Margaret) was a brother of John Shirley (wife Elizabeth Barmore).

If John (w. Elizabeth Fields Shirley) and Benjamin (w Elizabeth Hughes Shirley) were brothers, and if Richard and John Shirley (who married Elizabeth Barmore) are brothers, then you can see the relationship to one another. These three branches...John and Eliz. Fields John and Eliz. Barmore and Benjamin and Eliz. Hughes...Brothers, uncle and nephews

---

For more detailed study on these people in the Prince William CO. Va. area... read Shirley NEWS back issues.

COOK BOOK UPDATE!

Thank you for helping us by sending your recipes. The reply has been good! Many from the Obediah branch have sent who are not members of the Shirley Association as well as those who are. Shirley Faye has written to many of the descendants of Obediah and has included in her correspondence a request for recipes. We have some unusual ones, some very old ones and some mighty good sounding ones. I can't wait to try some of these!!! I have read most of them.

The cook book goes to press now and will be ready about the middle of May...just in time to fill our mail orders and the rest to sell at Honea Path during our visit there in May for work week!

There are about 240 recipes and the price...$7.95 plus $1.50 for mailing and packaging. ALL PROCEEDS WILL GO TO THE OBEDIAH SHIRLEY FOUNDATION!!!

To order your book: make a check payable to Obediah Shirley House Foundation, Inc.
c/o Shirley Faye Hill
3627 Mt. Vernon
Ft. Worth, Texas 76103

or Betty Shirley
10256 Glencoe Dr.
Cupertino, Ca. 95014

Delivery later part of May.

Spread the word about the cook book. When this order runs out, it will take another month to six weeks to order another supply. We will be taking orders in March when we visit Honea Path, S.C. too!

Jan. Feb. 1988

NOTE.... Family tradition has said that Richard Shirley (m. Margaret) was a brother of John Shirley (m. Elizabeth Fields).

If John (m. Elizabeth Fields Shirley) and Benjamin (m. Elizabeth Hughes Shirley) were brothers, and if Richard and John Shirley (who married Elizabeth Hughes) are brothers, then you can see the relationship to one another. These three brothers . . John and Eliz. Fields, John and Eliz. Richard and Margaret and Eliz. Hughes. Brothers, cousins, and nephews

---

For more detailed study on these people in the Prince William Co, Va. area, read Shirley [illegible] book [illegible].

COOK BOOK UPDATE

Thank you for helping to make this cookbook. The recipes you sent were from the Obadiah branch [illegible] the [illegible] members of the Shirley Association as well as those who J.R. Shirley has written to many of the descendants of Obadiah and has enclosed in her correspondence a request for recipes. Some very unusual ones, some very old ones and some mighty good sounding ones. I can't wait to try some of them!!! I have read most of them.

The cook book goes to press soon and will be ready about the middle of May... just in time to fill our early orders and the rest to sell at [illegible] [illegible] there in MAY for next week.

There are about 260 recipes and the price, $5.00 plus $1.00 for mailing and packaging. ALL PROCEEDS WILL GO TO THE SHIRLEY FAMILY ASSOCIATION!!

If order now, make a check payable to Obadiah Shirley House Foundation, Inc. and mail to:

Shirley Hill
5415 Mt. Vernon
Ft. Worth, Texas 76103

or Betty Shirley
10436 [illegible] Dr.
Covington, Ga. 30014

Delivery later part of May.

Spread the word about the cook book. When this order goes out, it will take another month to six weeks to order another.

DESCENDANTS OF [illegible]

(taken from the "Descendants" book)

The first proven ancestor of our side of the family was JOHN SHIRLEY. Tradition is that he was a younger brother of Benjamin Shirley (who married Elizabeth Hughes). Born about 1745 in Prince William County, Virginia. He may have been a son of Richard and Margaret Shirley, who were dismissed from the Broad Run Baptist Church June 12, 1776, Fauquier County, Virginia, to Culpepper County, Virginia. On June 27, 1785, they were among the charter members of the [illegible] Baptist Church in Abbeville, South Carolina. John and his wife, Elizabeth Fields, are also listed as members of the [illegible] Baptist Church in Abbeville, South Carolina.

On June 25, 1812, [illegible] and Obadiah Shirley applied for letters of administration on the estate of John Shirley and on October 27, 1812, adm. adm. to Obadiah Shirley. On October 4, 1812, Obadiah was made guardian of [illegible], Catherine, John and Elizabeth Ann Shirley minor children of John Shirley, dec'd. Final settlement: Elizabeth Ann Shirley married Jan. 2, 1827, Robert Chandler. [illegible] grandchildren and seven [illegible].

OBADIAH SHIRLEY b. [illegible] probably Prince William County, Virginia. Died Feb. 1852 Abbeville, South Carolina. Married Elizabeth Shipley.

CHILDREN

1. Obadiah Reed b. Aug. 29, 1804
   d. Feb. 10, 1890
   m. Jane "Jennie" Armstrong
   Children:
   A. John Jasper b. July 17, 1825
   B. James Newton b. Dec 1, 1828
   C. Nathaniel [illegible] b. Dec. 9, 1830
   D. [illegible] b. [illegible] 1831
   E. Benjamin Franklin b. Nov. 21, 1835
   F. [illegible] b. Aug. 9, 1838
   G. Martha Jane b. April 4, 1841
   H. Mary b. June 28, 1844
   I. Elizabeth Frances b. Jan 16, 1846
   J. William Marshall b. Jan 26, 1851
2. Nathaniel b. 1806 moved to Texas
3. John [illegible] b. 1808 d. Dec. [illegible]
4. Benjamin Obadiah b. will probated in Forsyth County, Georgia
5. Lorenzo D. "Lenny" b. 1813 Abbeville, SC
6. Elizabeth b. [illegible] 1815

Copy

Charles D. West
331 Willis Road
Spartanburg, S. C. 29301

OCT 1 9 1974

Mrs. Gid A. Burrell
Route 3 Box 498
Amarillo, Texas 79107

Dear Mrs. Burrell:

After reading your letter of 11 October, I had to laugh when you said for me to take it slow and not break my neck doing this research. I'm taking it slow, and this old neck will not break at the pace I'm going.

I had asked Wofford College Library here to order, thru interlibrary loan, the film of the Turkey Creek Baptist Church records from the S.C. Baptist Historical Association in Furman University, Greenville, S.C., before your letter came advising me to take all winter if necessary. The film has come and, since there is a time limit on it, I went ahead and searched the film, so it could be returned to Furman.

Turkey Creek Baptist Church, Churchbook, Abbeville County, S.C., 1785-1869, Pub. #2103. Constituted by Joseph Redding 22 Jan 1785. The first list of members contained seventeen:

Thomas Foster 1	Sarah Foster 9
Joseph Smith 2	Leanna Smith 10
James Smith 3	Mary Smith 11
Thomas Shirley 4	Mary Shirley 12
Richard Shirley 5	Margret Shirley 13
Archabald Shirley 6	Susannah Shirley 14
Benjamin Natheal ? 7	Martha Ware 15
Nichelus Bare 8	Elizabeth ??? 16
	??? Smith 17

(The above was the way the names appeared in the book. Whether the lady opposite the man was his wife, I do not know.)

Another list later of abt 75 names included Thomas Shirley
Elizabeth Shirley
Dorcas Shirley
Elizabeth Shirley
John Shirley
Richard Shirley
Lydda Shiley (could be Shirley)
Mary Shirley

Going from page to page, line by line, here are the Shirleys:

12 Feb Jhon Shirley and wife Elizabeth
Thomas Shirley dispute over land on which he lived
Thomas Shirley drunk
Richard Shirley drunk and excluded (Boy, have you got some kinfolks!)
Richard Shirley restored 10 Sept(Not such bad kinfolks after all.)

S.C.
Turkey Creek Church

1786.
7 May received Polly Shirley by baptism
6 July received James Shirley
1788 Feb 8. Thos Shirley
1789 April 10 Thos Shirley, Lydia Shirley (not necessarily together, just in the entry for that date.
1791 Jan. James Shirley drunk
Richard Shirley excommunicated for gameing and drunk
9 April Jas Shirley
9 July Thos Shirley
11 Aug Thos Shirley, Argy Shirley
8 March 1792 Richard Shirley
9 June Jhon Shirley
12 Oct Thos Shirley
25 Nov Mary Shirley
10 Jan 1793 Thos Shirley, Elijah Shirley, Archabald Shirley, John Shurley, Thos Shurly, Thos Shirley his wife and son Elijah petitioned for letters dismission, also James Shurley and wife, Archabald Shirly, and many others. (Wives not named).
1794. Thos Shurly, Richard Shurly, John Shurly.
12 Sept Sister Shurly died.(No first name).
1798 Thos Shirley and wife, John Shirley and wife and sister applied for letters.
(Entries for about each following year but no more Shirleys until 1807, when it named Thos Shirley of Little River. So it appears some of the Shirleys went to another church.
1814 Thos Shirley from Little River.
(I went on thru the churchbook, year by year, month by month, up to 1850, but found no more Shirleys. So it looks like they moved to Little River or elsewhere.... These were only Shirley names, I copied, but I also copied each and every name up to 1850, and have them on 4½ notebook pages. If you want them, to try to find collateral lines, I'll be glad to Xerox them for you.

According to your letter, you want wills, estates, deeds from the counties that made up Old 96 District. Those counties were Abbeville
Edgefield
Greenville
Laurens
Newberry
Pendleton
Spartanburg
Union

I can copy first from the indexes to all the above counties. Or I can start with one county and abstract all wills, estates, deeds in that county- then go on to the next county. So let me know if

1. You want the indexes to Shirley in all counties of 96 Dist. or
2. You want abstracts of all Shirley records in one county, then another co.

Yours truly,

Charles D. West
331 Willis Road
Spartanburg, S. C. 29301

Charles D. West
331 Willis Road
Spartanburg, S. C. 29301

XIII NOV 2 1974

Mrs. Gid A. Burrell
Route 3 Box 498
Amarillo, Texas 79107

Dear Mrs. Burrell:

Here are the results of my searches in the Royal Grant Book, 1696-1776, as found in S.C. Archives in Columbia, S.C. This is the book that was in use the first time I searched for you, and the same book I forgot to search next time I was in Archives:

Royal Grants, 1696-1776

Sherley, Shirley: Catharine, 2nd Creek, 150 acres, Bk 6 page 48, 4 July 1754
John, Craven Co., 350 ac., 29-144, 2 April 1773
John, Craven Co., 200 ac., 15-22, 28 Aug 1767 (Written in pencil is Raiburns Creek).
Thomas, Craven Co., 650 ac., 26-634, 26 Sept 1772 (Written in pencil is Island Cr., Pacolet River).
Thomas, Craven Co., 500 ac., 26-635, 26 Sept 1772 (Written in pencil is Wateree Creek.)
Thomas, Craven Co., 500 ac., 26-636, 26 Sept 1772, (written in pencil is Roberts Creek, North Pacolet River).
Thomas, Craven Co., 500 ac., 26-637, 26 Sept 1772. (Written in pencil is Roberts Creek, North Pacolet River.)

While searching the Anderson County Deeds, Vol. A, 1789-1792, on microfilm for another client, I ran across a Shirley, and went ahead and got it, since Anderson Co. (Old Pendleton) was in the Old 96 District:

Vol. A page 254. 19 Aug 1789... James Shirley, planter, living in Abbeville Co., to William Anderson Junr. living in Pendleton Co... 100 pounds for 300 acres in 96 Dist., above ancient boundary line, on Beaver Dam Creek of Rocky River, bdd by vacant lands... Plat of the grant to James Shirley...
Signed James (his X mark) Shirley and Mary (X) Shirley.
Wit: James Moore, Thomas Shirley, John Moore.

In A-256 was a similar deed but it had three interpretations:
1. James Shirley and wife Mary.
2. James Shirley and wife Maryane.
3. James Shirley and wife Margaret.

Depending upon how you read the deed, the wife could have been Mary or Maryane or Margaret.

I'll start on the 96 Dist. records ere long.

Yours truly,

Charles D. West
331 Willis Road
Spartanburg, S. C. 29301

Charles D. West
331 Willis Road
Spartanburg, S. C. 29301

NOV 10 1974

XIV

Mrs. Gid A. Burrell
Route Box 498
Amarillo, Texas 79107

Dear Mrs. Burrell:

Attached is answer from Furman University, Baptist Historical Collection.

In Wills of Old Pendleton District, S.C., Book C, 1791-1798, on microfilm in S.C. Archives: no Shirley listed.

In Anderson Wills, Vol. 1, 1791-1834:

Page 91 Roll 602. John Shierley of Pendleton Dist.. son William and son Joshua to be executors... my wife (not named)... my 3 daus yet unmarried (not named)... my chn Niper, William, Rhody, Joshua, James, John, Betsey, Robert, Polly, Leanah... 11 April 1808... wit John (his X mark) Wakefield, William Head... proved and recorded in A-94, 6 June 1808...

In Pendleton Book C: John Shirley, p 94. same as above, but confusing with above Book C Wills, 1791-1798.

The above were jotted down, as I ran across them, while doing research for another client. I'll get to the 96 records soon.

Yours truly,

Charles D. West
331 Willis Road
Spartanburg, S. C. 29301

1790 Census – South Carolina [illegible]

NINETY-SIX DISTRICT, ABBEVILLE COUNTY—Continued.

NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females, including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
Wallace, James	1	1	1		
Saylor, Lenord	1	2	1		4
Spruvil, Jno	3	4	5		2
Wallace, Wm	1	2	4		
Wallace, Robert	1	1	2		
Cox, Wm	1		2		3
Jones, Jno	1	1	4		
Addams, James	2	3	5		
Spruvil, Wm	1	1	2		
Richey, James	1	2	1		
Dunn, James	2	3	2		
Swain, Robert	1	1	4		
Woods, Wm	3		6		
Rutledge, Russell	1	2	6		
Haddin, Immet	1	1	4		
Norwood, Elezth	3	1	1		
Richey, Robert	1	1	3		1
Norwood, Thomas	1		1		
Gant, Jno	1		4		6
Smith, Moses	1	1	4		1
McAddams, James	1		2		
Benson, Wm	1	1	4		
Wilson, George	1	1	1		
Richey, Jos	1		3		
Brownlee, Wm	1	1	1		
Brownlee, Jno	1		1		2
Brownlee, Joseph	1	4	3		
Long, Nicholas	1	3	2		4
Aldrige, Nathanl, Jr	1	2	2		
Aldrigo, Nathanl, Senr	2		4		2
Cullins, James	1	1	2		1
Foster, Ambrose	2	3	2		
Foster, Joel	1		1		
Jones, Adam Cn, Jr	2	1	3		3
Hodges, James	1	3	3		4
Cox, Benja	1	4	3		
Jones, Cathrine			1		
Ball, Mark	2		5		
Cox, Jno	4		2		
Heckleman, Michael	3		1		1
Barmore, James	2	3	2		3
Webb, James	1	1	2		
McElwee, James	1	3	4		1
l, Jno	1		3		
ors, Abraham	1	3	1		
rley, Benja	1	1	2		
Hughs, Rebecca	2	2	3		1
Hughs, Moses	1		1		
Shirley, James	1	3	3		
Banyen, Henry	2	2	1		
Shirley, Jno	6	4	6		1
Shirley, Richard	2	5	3		
Elgin, Ann			4		3
Brownlee, George	1	2	4		1
Brownlee, James	1	1			3
Watt, Andw	1	1	4		1
Webb, Andw	1	2	5		
Phillips, Jacob	2	4	4		
Cullins, Jno	1	1	2		
Smith, Nimrod	1	1	1		
Fagustine, Jno	1	1	2		
Watt, Serah	1		3		
Robbison, Jno	1	3	5		4
Niswinger, Jacob	1		2		
Hodges, Wm	1		1		1
Hodges, Elizth	1		5		
Robbison, Wm	2		1		12
Nash, Jno	3	2	5		4
Barmore, George	1		1		
Shirley, Jno	1	1	2		
Bullock, Richard	1	2	5		
McMullin, Joseph	1		5		
Putman, Daniel	2	5	6		
Holeslaw, Henry	1	2	2		
Camm, Wm	2	2	2		
Smith, Fawney	3		1		
Watts, Thomas	1		3		
Porter, Jno	1	3	1		
Bartin, James	1	1	3		
Dewhit, Saml	2		3		
Foster, Thomas	2	3	3		4
Abbet, James	1	1	1		3
Addams, George	1	3	3		
Moore, Thomas	2	2	2		
Cooper, Wm Robbison	2	5	7		
Moore, Wm	3	1	3		
Sadler, Richard	2	1	4		
Northcut, Benja	1		7		
Shirley, Arcey	1	1	6		
Owins, Joshua	2	1	7		
Watkins, Henry	3	1	4		2
Michel, Wm	1		2		
Ball, Benja	1		3		
Hunter, David	1	4	4		
Freeman, Herod	2	5	3		
Michel, Jno	2	5	2		
Maxwell, Jno	2	1	3		

NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females, including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
Maddix, Benja	2	7	3		
Maddix, Walter	1				
Posey, Ignacious	1				
Owins, Rowley	1	1	4		
Ball, John	1		1		
Luck, Absolum	1	5	2		
Donaldson, Thos	1	4	4		
Dodson, Enoch	1	2	4		3
Crump, Ruth	2	3	3		
Rogers, Joseph	1	2	2		
Night, Jno	1	1	3		
Rutlege, Jno	1		3		
Peacock, Henry	1	2	4		
McDavid, Rosanna	2		4		
Rutledge, Garret	1		1		
Lowrey, Jno	1	1	6		
Tribble, Stephen	2	1	5		
Brown, Mary	1		2		
Tribble, Elijah	1	2	2		
Martin, Julius	1	3	4		
Low, Isac	1	2	1		
Brown, Robert	1		1		
Brown, Lenord	1	2	5		
Lord, Wm	2	1	4		2
Gibson, Robt	1	1	4		5
McCann, Wm	1		1		
Troop, Wm	1	1	3		
Roney, Jno	1	4	2		
White, Wm	2	2	6		
McCrone, Wm	1				
Miller, Samuel	1	2	2		
Purdy, Henry	2	1	3		
Reeve, Wm	1	1	6		
Drake, Thos	1	2	2		1
Colhoun, Capt. Jno	1	3	6		3
Michel, Solomn	1	3	3		
Milford, Henry	2	3	2		
Colhoun, Wm (B. Smith)	2	1	2		
Forbis, Patk	1	4	3		
Chaimbers, Wm	1	1	3		
Campble, James	2	3	4		
Sample, John	1		2		
Sample, Alexr	1	2	1		
Stephens, Cage	5	3	9		
Logan, Isac	1		2		3
Michel, Mary	1	4	2		15
Beesley, Edmond	3	4	4		5
Carder, Jas	1	1	1		
Hewer, Alexr	1		2		
Milford, Thomas	1		5		
Milford, Jno	2	3	3		
Milford, Robert	1	1	3		
Swancey, Robert	2	2	7		3
Sample, Robert	1		2		
Coldwell, Jno	2	2	4		
Colhoun, Wm, Jr	1	2	2		1
Heard, Wm, Junr	1	1	1		1
Sims, Nathan	4	3	4		4
Griffin, Buck	1	1	2		
Heard, Isac	1		2		
Herd, Thos	1				
Blain, Michael	3	2	4		
Nichels, Wm	1		2		6
Heard, Wm, Senr	2	3	6		
Eddings, Benja	4	3	4		13
Milford, Wm	2	2	3		
Mitchel, Tanner	4	1	4		10
Mathews, Joseph	1	2	3		
Parker, Mary	3		2		
Glover, Fredk	3		2		9
Burtin, Joseph	3	1	1		14
Mickel, Benja	5	2	5		14
Heard, George	1	1	2		3
Heard, Charles	1	4	2		1
Green, Peter	4		2		11
Pollard, Robt	1	2	3		2
Pullim, Jno, Jr	1	3	1		1
Pullim, Jno, Senr	2		6		15
Shard, Wm, Esqr	4		7		8
Strain, Capt Wm	2	4	2		
Watt, Saml, Esqr	1	1	5		4
Welson, James	1				
Wilson, Margret	2	1	7		
Ivens, Ezekiel, Sr	2		2		
Howard, Abraham	1	3	1		
Ivens, James	1	1	3		
Mill & Childen (Negroes)				6	
Foster, James	1		2		
Defur, Andw	2	4	2		
Kennedy, Hugh	1	3	3		
Richey, James	1	5	4		
Edwards, James	1	1	2		
Levingston, Bruse	3		2		
Reed, Mathew	1		4		
Pickens, Jno	1		2		
Lessley, Joseph	1	1	1		
Fife, David	2	4	3		

NAME OF HEAD OF FAMILY.	Free white males of 16 years and upward, including heads of families.	Free white males under 16 years.	Free white females, including heads of families.	All other free persons.	Slaves.
Quce, Jno	1	1	3		3
Harris, Henry	1				2
McAllester, Margret	2	1	1		
Wilson, Mathew	1	2	1		
Strain, Jno	1	3	1		
Huston, Saml	3	1	8		2
Wilson, Charles	1		1		
Robbison, William	2	3	2		
Lessley, Wm	1	3	3		3
Thompson, James	1	2	6		
Williams, Philip	1				
McCord, Jno	4	1	7		
Greir, David	1				
McCord, James	1	1	2		
McConnel, Joshua	1				
McWhirter, Moses	2	5	5		
Kitts, Margret			1		
Cathey, George	1	3	2		
Thompson, James	1	1	2		
Bell, Robt	1		4		
Norris, Jno	1	4	3		4
Alexander, Wm	1	2	2		
Hamilton, Archd	1		2		1
Hamilton, Andw, Esqr	2	4	4		4
Weems, Thos	4	1	2		6
Merriweather, Capt. Jno	3	4	4		13
Logan, Elinor	2	1	5		
Moore, Jno	2		2		2
Looney, Jno	1	2	2		
Norrell, Richard	2	1	3		
Wardlaw, Wm	1		1		1
Campble, Ann	1		3		
Duncan, Wm	1		2		
Wardlaw, Lydia	2	2	6		6
Figgs, Jessiah	1		2		1
Thomas, David	1	1	3		
Ford, Edward	1	1	2		
Youngblood, Saml	2	4	2		
Duglass, Serah		2	3		
Heard, James	3	1	11		
Lincoln, Jas, Esqr	2	1	5		33
Askin, James	1	1	1		
Duncan, Hugh	2	1	3		
Huston, James	1		2		
Duglass, Hugh	1	2	2		2
McAllester, Andw	1	2	1		
Suit, Wm	1	2	1		
Anthoney, Joel	1	3	2		
Foster, Henry	3	1	3		
Parkadare, James	1	2	2		
Ganes, Wm	1	3	3		1
Logan, Jno	4	2	3		
Merriweather, Dr Zachy	1		3		4
McGill, James	2	1	4		
Colhoun, James	1		2		
Bradaway, Jacob	2		1		
Moore, Quinton	1		2		
Rice, Gery	1		3		3
Bochanon, James	3		4		
Edmiston, Elizth		3	4		
Bochanon, Jno	1	2	4		
Irving, Jno	2	2	4		2
Livingston, Thomas	2	3	3		8
Wilson, James	5	1	5		4
Gowdey, Jas	3		3		7
Moore, Davis	1	3	2		39
Walter, Linord	2	1	5		8
Black, James	2	1	3		
Stewart, James	2				
McDowel, Alexr	2				1
Cunnigam, David	2	3	4		10
Griffin, Robert	1	3	3		3
Ray, Isac	1	1	3		
Huggins, Wm	1				3
McConnell, Jno	1		2		2
Ray, Thos	1	2	3		1
Moore, Elijah	1	2	3		6
Heard, Isac	1		2		
Mathews, Veiter	2	3	5		
Bochanon, Wm	1	2	2		
Foster, Saml, Senr	3	3	6		1
Black, Mary	1	1	3		
McMillion, Thos	1	3	3		
McCurdy, James	1				
Cochran, Agness	2		4		
Cochran, James	1	2	2		
Reed, James	1	1			
Sinklear, Elijah	2		2		
Foster, Saml, Jr	1	1	1		
Foster, Saml, Sr	1	2	3		3
Foster, Robert	2	5	5		3
Crawford, Jane	1		2		
Henry, Hugh	2	1	2		
Jordan, Thomas	1	2	4		
Crawford, Enos	2	1	4		
Downey, Richard	2		1		
Duglass, Elizth	1		5		

RUTH CLAY RRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
AMARILLO, TEXAS 79107

GENEALOGICAL RECORDS of SOUTH CAROLINA

A BRIEF HISTORY

with

Tombstone Inscriptions

of

Old Little River Church

Founded 1791

Abbeville County, South Carolina

By, Pauline Young

To the memory of my great grand parents, John M. and Charlotte E. Ashley Moore, who lie buried in Little River Cemetery.

COPYRIGHT

224 Leslie St.
Chester, South Carolina 29706

Pratt, Mrs. Jessie Parker d. Mar. 13, 1943. Age 75 yrs. 5 mo. 24 days.
Pruitt, F. C. b. June 30, 1872 d. Feb. 21, 1915.
Pruitt, Mrs. Guy H. d. Jan. 22, 1948. Age 46 yrs. 6 mo. 5 da.
Pyles, Mrs. d. 1820. No other dates. Gt. Gr. mother of F. E. Ellis, His father was Christopher Ellis.
Ramon, Dorcas, b. & d. Sept. 21, 1905.
Robinson, Mary Crayton b. Sept. 1, 1827 d. Sept. 20, 1857. Left husband and 7 children.
Robinson, Zula E. b. May 9, 1901 d. July 16, 1901.
Robinson, Sula M. b. May 9, d. Aug. 4, 1901.
Robinson, Benjamin Milton son H. Robinson & wife M. C. b. Feb. 6, 1849 d. Jan. 10, 1850.
Robinson, Conner C. son R. C. & L. I. Robinson b. Sept. 15, 1905 d. Feb. 5, 1906.
Robinson, James A. b. Nov. 16, 1846 d. Mar. 15, 1878.
Robinson, Mary Jane Callahan wife Hugh Robinson b. Aug. 2, 1841 d. Oct. 12, 1914.
Robinson, Mary J. dtr. Hugh & Mary Robinson b. Jan. 25, 1852 d. Oct. 11, 1891.
Robinson, Mary Ella wife J. L. Robinson b. 1864 d. 1947.
Robinson, Amanda Pratt wife John Andrew Robinson b. Mar. 16, 1845 d. Oct. 3, 1889.
Robinson, Shirley son Jasper Robinson b. April 2, 1901 d. July 9, 1902.
Robinson, Oscar Cowan d. Feb. 10, 1949. Age 75 yrs. 6 mo. 21 da.
Robinson, Lawrence Orr b. Mar. 10, 1857 d. June 6, 1916.
Robinson, Jasper N. b. 1850 d. 1930.
Robinson, Helen dtr. H. & M. J. Robinson b. Oct. 31, 1884 d. Feb. 11, 1887.
Robinson, Lydia dtr. Jasper Robinson b. July 13, 1909 d. Aug. 12, 1909.
Robinson, Alice Shirley wife Jasper Robinson b. 1868 d. 1931.
Robinson, John Andrew b. Dec. 16, 1844 d. May 26, 1903.
Robinson, Margaret Ann dtr. John & Amanda Robinson b. & d. Oct. 19, 1870.
Robinson, Richard b. Mar. 4, 1926 d. Jan. 7, 1933.
Robinson, Margaret b. July 27, 1836 d. April 7, 1892.
Robinson, J. L. b. Aug. 11, 1825 d. Oct. 8, 1906.
Robinson, C. C. Robinson wife J. L. Robinson b. Nov. 8, 1823 d. July 17, 1890.
Robinson, Frances Laura dtr. J. L. & C. C. Robinson d. July 29, 1880. Age 15 yrs. 3 mo. 28 da.
Robinson, Hugh b. Oct. 22, 1818 d. April 4, 1896.
Rush, Samuel Pearce b. 1885 d. 1929.
Rush, Gertrude McAdams wife Samuel Pearce Rush b. 1886 d. 1929.
'Shirley Book', by Updike, p.76 Shirley, H. B. son George & Elizabeth Shirley b. Oct. 23, 1874 d. Jan. 23, 1875.
p.69 Shirley, Nancy Irene b. Feb. 8, 1836 d. May 14, 1857. Leaves mother, brother and sister.
p.69 Shirley, Nancy b. 1796 d. Aug. 2, 1857. Leaves 8 children.
p.124 + p.120 Shirley, Elizabeth (Twice Mourned) 1st to Richard Grubbs 2nd to John Shirley d. Jan. 2, 1854. Age 77 yrs.
p.76 Shirley, Monroe Jefferson son George & Elizabeth Shirley b. May 6, 1856 d. July 24, 1858.

[illegible]

Shirley, John W. b. Oct. 5, 1811 d. Feb. 14, 1899.
Shirley, Lucinda wife J. W. Shirley b. April 13, 1811 d. July 3, 1882.
Shirley, J. J. b. Feb. 6, 1846 d. July 14, 1888. ([illegible],
Shirley, Leland F. son A. M. & S. J. Shirley b. Jan. 21, 1888 d May 10, 1889.
53 Smith, Hattie E. Robinson wife Enoch Smith b. Aug. 15, 1854 d. Dec. 28, 1920.
Smith, Jane G. b. Jan. 28, 1833 d. Nov. 27, 1921.
Smith, M. G. b. May 8, 1865 d. Feb. 9, 1922. Wife. M. E. M.
Strickland, Alice Clamp wife John William Strickland b. Nov. 16, 1878 d. Sept. 15, 1938.
Strickland, John William b. Jan. 5, 1872 d. Nov. 26, 1938.
Taylor, Mary E. wife Tom H. Taylor b. 1849 d. 1926.
Taylor Tom H. b. 1849 d. 1944.
Taylor, Hugh I. b. Feb. 25, 1874 d. July 1898.
Taylor, R. d. Oct. 6, 1869.
Taylor, Richard Co. F st S. C. State Troops C.S.A. Date omitted.
Taylor, Ella M. b. Mar. 29, 1877 d. June 17, 1948.
Tallent, Sybil Ann b. 1941 d. 1942.
Temple, Preston C. b. May 18, 1854 d. Nov. 22, 1921.
Temple, Rosie L. Dellinger wife Preston C. Temple b. April 30, 1860 d. 1947.
Thomas, Bertha Cooper b. Feb. 6, 1909 d. June 2, 1939.
Thomas, Essie McAdams b. 1874 d. 1933.
Trible, Son of William & E. J. Tribble d. Jan. 3, 1855. Age 9 days.
Tribble, William H. son S. M. & S. E. Tribble b. Sept. 28, 1873 d. June 29, 1879.
Tribble, S. M. b. Jan. 18, 1824 d. Sept. 28, 1877.
Tribble, Margaret J. dtr. S. M. & Ann Tribble d. July 31, 1862. Age 16 yrs 10 mo. 19 da.
Tribble, Ezekiel d. Sept. 20, 1861. Age 51 yrs.
Tribble, Lemuel Williamson Sr. b. May 17, 1786 d. Dec. 27, 1860. Left wife and 10 children.
Tribble, Dr. William Lafayette d. April 19, 1855. Age 22 yrs.
Tribble, Margaret wife L. W. Tribble b. June 11, 1787 d. Jan. 31, 1830.
Tribble, Margaret b. June 13, 1828 d. Dec. 3, 1905.
Tribble, Tyriel A. son R. & Elizabeth Tribble b. May 5, 1834 d. Jan. 17, 1850.
Tribble, Infant dtr. of S. M. & Ann Tribble d. Aug. 2, 1858.
Tribble, Palmyra S. dtr. S. M. & Ann Tribble d. Jan. 17, 1848. Age 1 yr. 17 da.
Tribble, Dicy Elizabeth d. Oct. 9, 1846. Age 12 yrs.
Tribble, Oliver Brown d. Oct. 7, 1846. Age 2 yrs. 6 mo.
Tribble, Nancy N. dtr. S. M. & Ann Tribble d. Dec. 13, 1862. Age 10 yrs. 2 da.
Tribble, Ann b. Sept. 8, 1826 d. Mar. 17, 1863.
Tucker, Dora E. Murdock wife James R. Tucker b. Jan. 31, 1860 d. Sept. 11, 1939.
Tucker, James R. b. Jan. 2, 1852 d. Feb. 28, 1924.
Tucker, Dora Robinson wife H. Tucker b. July 13, 1869 d. Mar. 31, 1905.
Tucker, Sgt. Donan b. Mar. 20, 1905 d. Feb. 11, 1945.
Walker, Jane Ann b. Dec. 13, 1860 d. Dec. 27, 1947.
Walker, James P. b. Nov. 3, 1853 d?

U

Grants, 1695-1776. (This book was being used by a professor from Winthrop College, Rock Hill, S.C. He had come down with an assistant and they had this grant book, along with other books, papers, documents, spread over a table, and they were busy "pouring over" the grants in this big book. The Archives clerk told me to go over to the professor, interrupt him, and ask for the grant book. But I didn't have the heart to interrupt anyone so wrapped up in what he was doing. I'll search that grant book on my next trip.)

Memorials:

John Shirley, Craven, 350 ac., V 12 pg 367, 12 Aug 1773.
Richard Shirley, Berkeley, 500 ac., V 8 pg 423, 26 April 1769.
Robert Shirley, Granville, 300 ac., V 8 pg 423, 26 April 1769.
Thomas Shirley, Craven, 2150 ac., V 12 pg 23, 4 Dec 1772.

Recorded State Plats, 1784-1840:

Benjamin Sherley, 96 District, 200 ac., V 10 pg 519, 11 Apr 1785.
David Sherley, Cheraw, 200 ac., V 32 pg 516, 1 Dec 1795.
Benjamin Shirley, 96, 200 ac., V 10 pg 520, 24 July 1784.
" " 96, 841 ac., V 28 pg 127, 13 Feb 1792.
" " 96, 200 ac., V 10 pg 519, 11 Apr 1785.
James Shirley, 96, 340 ac., V 9 pg 105, 2 June 1784.
" " 96, 300 ac., V 3 pg 175, 8 June 1784.
John Shirley, 96, 200 ac., V 8 pg 438, 11 Dec 1784.
Richard Shirley, 96, 270 ac., V 10 pg 521, 9 Dec 1784.
Robert Shirley, Camden, 520 ac., V 27 pg 565, 6 Feb 1792. (Robert)
Thomas Shirley, 96, 640 ac., V 9 pg 104, 3 June 1784. (THOS)
" " 96, 1000 ac., V 1 (?) pg 252, 13 Feb 1792.
William Shirley, 96, 450 ac., V 22 pg 177, 26 March 1788.

Chas. West Co. Car.

State Plats Index #2.

Elizabeth Sherrley, York, 168ac., V 53 pg 311, 24 June 1842.
Eli Shirley, York, 168 ac., V 53 pg 311, 14 Feb 1842.
Nathaniel Shirley, Abbeville, 14 ac., V 47 pg 362, 12 March 1825.
John Shuley, Abbeville, 232 ac. (or 737), V 42 pg 252, 16 June 1810.
Elizabeth Shurley, York, 431 ac., V 53 pg 312, 12 Feb 1842.
Philemon Shurley, York, 366 ac., V 53 pg 305, 12 Feb 1842.

tate Plats Index #3:

li C. Shurley, York, 302 ac., V 54 pg 131, 19 Sept 1844.

RUTH CLAY BURRELL
ROUTE 3, BOX 498
AMARILLO, TEXAS 79107

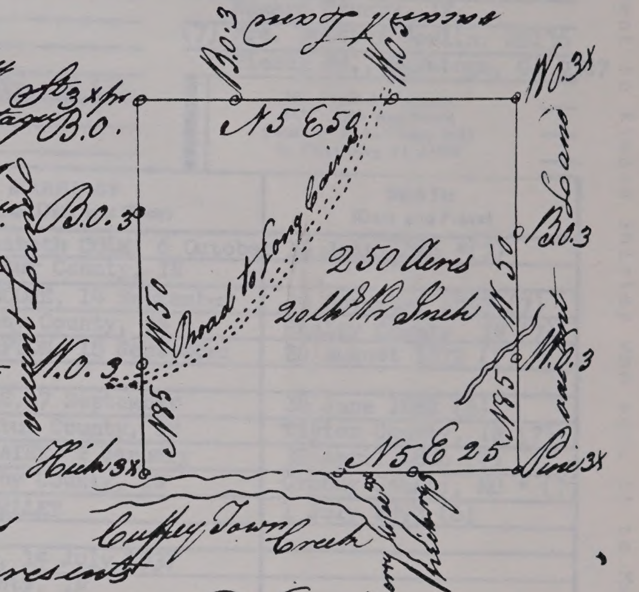
Reference - S. C. Archives	Description
Colonial Plats Vol. 19, p. 430	Plat fir George Shirley 250 A.
1	1

Certified by me this 14th 28 day of June 1768 Isham Moore D.S.

South Carolina

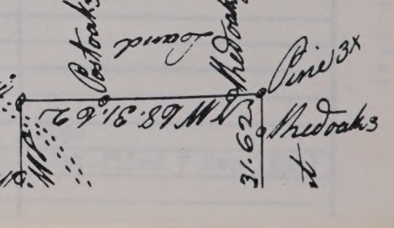
Pursuant to a Warrant Granted by the Rt. Honbl. Ld. Charles Greville Montagu &c. to me directed by John Bremar Esqr. D.S. Genl. bearing date the 1st day of Oct. 1771 I have admeasured and laid out to George Shirley a tract of Land Containing two hundred and fifty acres on Cuffey Town Creek waters of Savannah river bounded on all sides by vacant Land & hath such shapes and marks as the above platt represents Surveyed 24th October 1771 Pr. Wm. Anderson D.S.

Ord Co 5th May 1772


So 3x pr
B.O.
B.O. 3
W.O. 3
Hick 3x
N 85
W 50
vacant Land
Road to Long Canes
N 5 E 50
B.O. 3
vacant Land
W.O.
W.O. 3x
Land
B.O. 3
W 50
W.O. 3
N 85
vacant
Pine 3x
N 5 E 25
250 Acres
20 lk Pr Inch
Hickory
Cherry Tree
Cuffey Town Creek

South Carolina

Pursuant to a Precept from John Bremar Esqr Deputy Surveyor Genl. dated the seventh


Postoaks
Land
Redoaks
Pine 3x
N W 68 31.62
31.62
Redoaks
W.O.

Mr. Harmon prepared, sent to Elwood Shirley who sent it to Marian Shirley

HUSBAND Isaac SHIRLEY
Birth 19 June 1785 Place
Christening Place
Marriage 22 September 1811 Place Washington County, KY
Death 20 September 1859 (7) Place Tipton County, Indiana (7)
Burial Place Richardson Cemetery, Tipton County, IN (7)
Father Mother (Maiden Name)
Other Wives (If any)

WIFE Catherine HENDRICKSON
Birth Place
Christening Place
Death 1 June 1853 (7) Place Tipton County, Indiana (7)
Burial Place Richardson Cemetery, Tipton County, IN (7)
Father Mother (Maiden Name)
Other Husbands (If any)

SOURCE 15 June 1987
(1) Shirley Association - info provided by Elwood Shirley.
(2) 1850 census - Tipton Cty, IN Madison Twp - 15 Oct 1850.
(3) Marriage Certificate - John HARMON - Quintilla SHIRLEY.
(4) 1870 census - Tipton Cty, IN.
(5) 1880 census - Tipton Cty, IN.
(6) Randolph Cemetery records, Howard County, IN.
(7) Mrs. Dorothy Bowlin, 20136 Pierce Rd., Saratoga, CA 9507

Mr. Leslie A. Harmon
4151 55th Way North
Clearview Oaks Condo 1053
St. Petersburg, FL 33709

No.	Sex	CHILDREN (In order of Birth)	BIRTH (Date and Place)	MARRIAGE (Spouse, Date and Place)	DEATH (Date and Place)
1	M	Lunenberg P. "Berg" SHIRLEY	19 November 1809, Mercer County, KY or (Ohio (7)	(1st) Elizabeth COLE, 6 October 1831, Decatur County, IN	19 July 1886 *(7)
2	M	William (7) Hardin SHIRLEY	19 February 1812	Casandra MOORE, 14 September 1833, Shelby County, IN	29 November 1853 (7) Shelby County, IN (7)
3	F	Mary SHIRLEY	13 November 1813	Thomas CRAFTON, 18 September 1834	20 August 1872 (7)
4	F	Cinderella SHIRLEY	28 May 1815 (6) Nelson County, KY (7)	Thomas COLE, 7 September 1834, Decatur County, IN	28 June 1882 (6) Tipton County, IN (7)
5	F	Elizabeth SHIRLEY	14 November 1817, Decatur or Shelby Cty, IN (7)	Daniel MC ATEE, 2 January 1834, Shelby County, IN	30 April 1886 (7) Grundy County, MO * (7)
6	F	Margaret "Peg" SHIRLEY	6 June 1820 (6)	Cryus N. KELLEY	1 July 1893 (6)
7	M	William SHIRLEY	1819 MO (7)	Jane MOORE, 19 July 1837 Shelby County, IN	
8	F	Melissa (Catherine (7)) SHIRLEY	9 January 1802 (6) 1822 KY (1)	Granville M. WILSON	23 August 1879 (6) Howard County, IN (7)
9	M	Isaac SHIRLEY (Jr (7))	1825 (2), ILL (7)	Emily ADAMS, 1 January 1847 Shelby County, IN (7)	
10	F	Catherine SHIRLEY	1827, IN (7)	Richard WHITT (1), 21 January 1847, Grundy County, MO (7)	
11	F	Nancy Ann SHIRLEY	1828	William APPLEGATE (1) 6 June 1845 (7)	
12	F	Qunitilla (H. (4)) SHIRLEY	1834 (7) or 1835 (5)	John HARMON, 10 July 1856 Tipton County, IN (3)	1892 (Est.filed 7 Sep 1892)
13					

7-5-81

CITIZENS OF THE REPUBLIC OF TEXAS

The Texas State Genealogical Society is preparing a card file of Citizens of the Republic of Texas. If you have data on any one living in Texas when it was a Republic, please send a 3" X 5" card with the following information thereon, to The Editor, Texas State Genealogical Society, 2528 University Drive, South; Fort Worth, Texas 76109:

NAME ____________________

BIRTH DATE & PLACE ____________________

FATHER ____________________

MOTHER (Maiden Name) ____________________

PLACE OF RESIDENCE IN TEXAS ____________________

MARRIAGES TO ____________________

CHILDREN (Use Back of Card) ____________________

If more space is needed to list children, write on back of card. If person married more than once, make a separate card for each marriage. If possible, give source of data. PLEASE TYPE OR PRINT ALL DATA.

This information is being compiled to publish a DIRECTORY OF THE CITIZENS OF THE REPUBLIC OF TEXAS. In the DIRECTORY the name and address of all contributors will be listed. The original cards will be given to the Texas State Library and Archives, Austin, Texas 78711, when the Directory is published.

Edna Perry Deckler

(Mrs.) Edna Perry Deckler, Editor

Greg's aunt, I think. She has a CLAY ancestor, also. I used to correspond with her on the CLAYS, but didn't know about her SHIRLEYs - at the time. - RCB 9-22-'81

TEXAS STATE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY

STIRPES

MARCH, 1966

Researched by Irene Wertenberger (Descendant of Blackman Ligon Shirley
~~[illegible] St.~~ S.C., Tenn. and Texas.)
~~Amarillo, Texas, 79107~~
P.O. Box 401
Claude, Texas 79019

A "SHIRLEY" FILE

By Edna Perry Deckler

In her book, PERRY AND ALLIED FAMILIES FROM COLONIAL DAYS TO THE PRESENT TIME, privately printed by Anne Isabel Perry Phillips of Rockdale, Texas, in 1933, one Jane Shirley (Sherley) of Indiana, (1790-1840), is given as the wife of James Perry, second son of John Perry. James Perry was born in 1786 in Greenbrier County, Virginia. He removed to Scott County, Kentucky, in the late 1790's and married Jane in 1807, and later served in the War of 1812 in the 6th Regiment (Barbour's) Kentucky Militia and in the 13th (Gray's) Kentucky Militia as an Ensign. (See records in the National Archives in Washington, D. C.)

Mrs. Ethelyn Roberson, Box 705, The Superior Oil Co. House #3, Chickasha, Oklahoma, wrote in February, 1958, on the sixth of the month, the following: "...I have two Shirley lines. One is in Kentucky but my clues are vague. My other Shirley line as far as I have it "back" originates in Darlington County, South Carolina. My mother gave me much material about them, and I have also found them in the census records....

James Shirley, born 1795, moved into North Carolina for a while as the 1850 Census shows some of his children were born in North Carolina. My grandmother, his youngest child, Sarah Shirley was born in North Carolina in 1839. James then moved to Pike County, Alabama in 1842, where he died. His mother, Prudence, a widow 80 years old, was living yet in Pike County, Alabama, in 1850.

Mrs. Frank Betts, 1706 Buckner St., Shreveport, La. (in 1941) was also a grandaughter of James Shirley thru Hampton, the eldest son of James. Hampton was educated to be a lawyer and taught school after moving from N. C. or S. C. to Ala. His youngest daughter, Sarah (Mrs. Betts) was an English teacher at Murfreesboro, Tenn., and also in Ala. and La...

I have never learned where the Shirleys from Darlington Dist. first came from. Mother did say James married Winifred Johnston and she understood the Johnstons were Dutch from Pa. Winifred's mother died at her birth and Winifred was reared by an aunt named Unity Faircloth. I can only find the Faircloths in N. C., but don't know if James Shirley found Winifred in N. C. or not.

I have corresponded with Miss Roberta Wakefield who is editor of the NATIONAL GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY QUARTERLY. She is of a Wakefield line that married into a Shirley family. I think hers were from Anderson County, S. C. and Abbeville Co. She wrote that her great grandfather Hezekiah Wakefield married Elizabeth Shirley in Abbeville--Anderson County, S. C. Elizabeth was the daughter of John and Elizabeth Barmore Shirley. He had either brothers or nephews (I think nephews who went to Indiana, at least 3)...

I find Ezekiel Shirley and William Shirley in Scott Co., Ky. in 1800 census (tax records). I am about to believe perhaps Ezekiel Shirley is related to my Ezekiel Shirley Wakefield whose mother was a Shirley.

There were six Sherleys in Barren County, one in Pulaski Co., one in Clark County, and one in Jefferson County, Kentucky, in 1800..all together eleven families...."

Mrs. Mary Lou Hudson, 298 Garfield St., Ashland, Oregon, wrote November 28, 1955, that her grandfather, Perry Orville Shirley, was born February 5, 1862 near Monmouth, Oregon and died July 20, 1934, and is buried in Medford, Oregon. He had married Sarah Anna Boone, born 1860, near Salem, Oregon; she was the daughter of William Wirter Boone and his wife Mary Elizabeth McReynolds. Perry Orville Shirley was the son of Ezekial Allen Shirley and Mary Turner Roundtree.

Mrs. H. E. Dalton, R. F. D. #1, Carrollton, Missouri, wrote the following on September 25, 1960, to these eight SHIRLEY searchers who had at various times had queries in THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER: 1) Mrs. L. L. Pankhauser, Box 236, Madison Kansas; 2) Mr. J. Hobart Bartlett, 67 Elkwood Ave., New Providence, N. J.; 3) the writer of this compilation; 4) Clara A. McIntosh, 1003 Kaster Road, St. Helena, Oregon; 5) Mrs. R. G. Murrie, 3601 Gorman, Waco, Texas; 6) Vera B. Farnes, 6201 So. Broadway, Littleton, Colorado; 7) Mrs. Keith Greenhalgh, 238 No. 5th St., E., St. Anthony, Idaho; and 8) Mrs. Ethelynde Roberson, P. O. Box 705, Chickasha, Oklahoma.

"...CALEB SHIRLEY, my great, great grandfather Shirley, came to Carroll County, Missouri around 1839 and was from Tennessee, so an old history of our county says. This I am beginning to doubt as I recently took some information from the 1850 census of Carroll County, Missouri, and notice that one of his children was born in Indiana in 1839; so I am beginning to believe that it was from Indiana that he came to Missouri....the 1850 census shows:

CALEB SHIRLEY...62years of age...born in South Carolina
Phoebe, his wife...50 years of age...bron in North Carolina

Marion Shirley...19 years of age born in Indiana (m. a Smith)
Daniel Shirley...24 years of age born in Kentucky (m. a Crowley)
Luke Shirley...11 years of age born in Indiana (b. 1839)
Ruth Shirley...9 years of age born in Missouri (m. a Chapman or Chatman)
James S. Shirley...3 years of age born in Mo. (m. Amanda James Cochran).

I know he had three other children and they were probably married, as I know my great grandmother, Melinda Shirley, married in 1840. Melinda Shirley, 29 in 1850 census, married Josiah Goodson in 1840; in 1850 census they had these children: Ellen J. 9; Margaret 6; Caleb 7; Phoebe Ann 2; Appalonia 4 months and later they had Matilda.
Henry--married Mary A. ? and I believe they removed to Oregon around 1870.
Mary J.--married John A. Miller and I believe they also moved to Oregon around 1870....."

Mrs. Dalton wrote on October 6, 1960, as follows:

"...I have just written a long, detailed letter to a Mr. Shirley in Adair County, Kentucky, who I think is a descendant of Colonel Warfield Shirley of the War of 1812. Colonel Warfield Shirley married Patsy Young and was the father of 9 children, one of whom was Mary Ann SHIRLEY who married Edmund Walker; another was John Warfield Shirley who married Jane Walker in Adair Co., Kentucky.. Mary Ann Shirley and Edmund Walker migrated to my

area of Missouri and have many descendants living in this county."

On September 3, 1961, Mrs. Dalton wrote, as follows:

"...Two weeks ago yesterday while on my way up to Carrollton, Kentucky, I stopped at Georgetown, Kentucky, a few minutes before the County Clerk's office closed and thought I'd take a quick look for information...about Jane Shirley Perry. It was closing time--almost--and no one had time to show me where things were but after spending 10 minutes trying to find the marriage records I was told that all the old marriage records were burned up about 1880. Then I asked for the Will Books, thinking it would be easier to find an old will than to run down deed records in the five minutes I had left. So, I climbed up to the ceiling on a high ladder four times and pulled down old dusty will books, and believe it or not, in the fourth book I found there was the Will of your Jane Shirley Perry's father! I did not have time to copy it for you as it was a bit long, but I did beg for just enough time to take from it the names...here are the heirs mentioned:

Son, William, who must have been about 15 or so.
'My other children were mentioned as being--

Nancy Smith Edward Shirley Malinda Roark, his wife's
Betsey Wright Jane Perry daughter
Dully Shirley (I saw this name DULLY in two places and in both it looked the same.)

ARGE SHIRLEY--was his name--Jane Shirley Perry's father. His wife's name was Esther..so she must be the Easther Shirley I found in the census records and sent to you.

I failed in my haste to get the date of the Will, but do know that it is recorded in Will Book D, Page 340 and believe it was made around 1835 but I could be wrong about that date.

Here is another Shirley family who lived in Scott County, Kentucky, and whose will was recorded in either Book A or B--and this William Shirley might have been a brother of your Arge Shirley as they both lived in the same area.

Will dated March 25, 1805--William Shirley--wife was Margaret Shirley. Children were, Robert Shirley, Rebecca Shirley, William Shirley, Rickard Shirley, John Shirley, and Mrs. Charles (Sarah Shirley) Johnson. The will witnessed by John and Walter Rodes.

...I finally found the marriage of my Caleb and Phoebe Gibbons Shirley recorded in the records of Barren County, Kentucky, at [illegible], even found the marriage bond and the name of Phoebe's parents and the name of Caleb's mother, but not his father...

Here are some Shirley marriages which I noted in Gallatin County, across, Kentucky, files and which might be relatives of [illegible] County and is on the way to Indiana where so many of the Shirleys seem to have left that part of Kentucky and gone to Indiana:

F. W. Shirley married Mettie [illegible], 1839;
George W. Shirley married Mary [illegible]. Thompson, 1841;
[illegible] Shirley married Emma Swango, 1830...."

NEWT

Mrs. Dalton wrote on September 15, 1961, as follows:

"Thanks for your letter of September 13, 1961, which I received today and in which you gave me the name of Miss Lorraine Shirley, Professor of English, Texas Christian University, Fort Worth, Texas, who has written a brief history of the SHIRLEY family...."

Mrs. Dick Tilton, St. David, Arizona, wrote on August 20, 1962, "...my mother was a Shirley...I have a copy of a SHIRLEY FAMILY HISTORY, compiled by Katherine Dailey, granddaughter of Mary A. "Polly" Shirley Dailey. It is a brief mimeographed copy. My mother is Rosa Shirley, daughter of Oliver Silas Shirley (1844-1928). Oliver Silas Shirley was the son of Silas G. Shirley (1806-1895), born in Bonnesboro, Kentucky. Silas G. Shirley was the son of Charles Shirley, b. 1772, Boonesboro, Ky.; d. abt. 1796 in Missouri. Charles Shirley was the son of Michael Shirley..."

ORDER FROM

THE HILL JUNIOR COLLEGE PRESS
HILL JUNIOR COLLEGE
HILLSBORO, TEXAS

TEXAS IN THE WAR
1861-1865
Compiled by Gen. Marcus J. Wright, CSA; Edited by--
Col. Harold B. Simpson, USAF (Ret.)

An encyclopedia of Texas in the Confederacy--

Gen. Wright's Listings (never before published) of Texas Military Units (with staff officers assigned) in the Confederate and Texas state armies. Plus numberous other important listings and tabulations by Wright.

Over 125 biographical sketches of important Texas Confederate civilian and military leaders.

Over 125 photographs (many never before published) of important Texas Confederate civilian and military leaders.

Original officers and non-commissioned officers of the 32 Texas companies of Hood's Brigade (never before published).

$7.50, postage paid

(Texas residents add 2% tax)

prepared by Gordon Seyffert, Kansas City, Mo.
Aug. 1987

WILLIAM SHIRLEY - b. ca. 1805, Barren Co.KY - s. of Robt. and Elizabeth Shirley
m. Sarah Presley Sept. 1828: both died bef. 1860-65

WILLIAM SHIRLEY'S CHILDREN AND GRANDCHILDREN:

1. Lucinda E.
b.c. 6 March 1829, KY
m.(1) Franklin Carter, 9 Nov. 1854, Hendricks Co., IN
m.(2) Levi Clark, 15 Sept. 1880, Putnam Co., MO
d. 10 Feb. 1894, aged 64y, 11m, 4d
bd. Union Church Cem., Sherman Twp., Putnam Co., MO

Lucinda was widowed before 1870, and possibly shortly after her son was born. Her whereabouts in 1860 are not known to me at present. Her second husband is buried in the Genoa Cemetery, in southeastern Wayne Co., IA; this town is just north of western Putnam County, MO.

1-1. John W. Carter
b.c. 1856, IN
m. Sarah E. Morgan

This couple has not been researched by me.

2. Joseph H. ("Joe")
b. 4 Feb. 1830, Barren Co., KY
m. Sarah Ann Carter, 12 April 1854 Hendricks Co., IN
d. 30 Nov. 1895, Putnam Co., MO
bd. Union Church Cemetery, Sherman Twp., Putnam Co.

Information pertaining to vital statistics has been gleaned from the obituary index of the Putnam County Library; those of Joseph and his wife are dated 4 Dec. 1895 and 8 May 1912. Joseph's middle initial is from his daughter Etta's obituary. Joseph and Sarah moved to Putnam County in 1858 with brother Samuel and sister Rebecca. These brothers and Rebecca's husband all went to Indiana in 1861 to volunteer their service, returning in 1868. In June of 1869 he wrote to his cousin in Indiana and closed by asking that letters be directed to the Genoa (Monroe Twp., Wayne Co., IA) roadway; as he spoke of land a mile and one-half from St. John (western Sherman Twp., Putnam Co., MO -- but slightly over five miles southwest of Genoa), it is quite possible that he was actually living in Missouri at the time and receiving his mail in Iowa. The family belonged to the Union Christian Church until moving into Unionville, but Sarah Ann had been "converted" at the Abneas Creek Baptist Church in Hendricks County in 1868. Joseph's death in 1895 was caused by "consumption." I do not at present have contact with this branch of the family, and so can add little in the way of "personal" sketches.

Letter from Joseph - 1869
Francis Marion Shirley in
possession of W.L.Shirley, Jr.
Indianapolis, Ind.

2-1. Wm. Henry
b. 11 Feb. 1855, "in Indianapolis"
m. Malissa Ellen Pearson, 2 June

1875, Putnam Co., MO
d. 25 Aug. 1935, Putnam Co.
bd. Unionville Cem., Unionville, MO

In 1900 he was living in Unionville and working as a saleman; in 1910 was living in Wilson Twp. and working as a blacksmith. In 1912 he was living at Cherryvale, NM, where his youngest son died in the influenza epidemic of 1918. The family apparently moved to Unionville, the county seat, around the mid-1880s.

2-2. Mary Jane   b.c. 1858, IN
m. Abner L. Meeker, 2 Dec. 1875, Putnam Co., MO
d. before 1900

Mary Jane had been listed as a teacher in the 1880 census. She is presumed to have died before 1900, as in that census her mother reported only four of her children living at the time (#'s 1,3,4 & 6).

2-3. James Alva ("Jim")   b. 17 April 1861, "near Indianapolis"
m. Mary Ann Morgan, 2 July 1880, Putnam Co., MO
d. 31 Oct. 1935, Putnam Co., MO
bd. Union Church Cem., Sherman Twp., Putnam Co., MO

James was a blacksmith. His son Oscar was born at Goshen, in Mercer County, on July 6, 1889, but James moved to Unionville in 1892 after his last son was born in Putnam County on Nov. 23, 1891. He married, secondly, Elizabeth Allie Frost on Sept. 18, 1894. His first wife and his eldest son Joseph Lee died of "consumption," while his youngest son died of whooping cough as an infant. Two other children by the first marriage have not been identified. Three of five children by the second marriage survived to adulthood.

2-4. Rebecca Angeline   b. 29 June 1865, Hendricks Co., IN
m.(1) George Washington Pearson, 22 May 1880, Putnam Co., MO
m.(2) Harlan O. Williams, c. 1885
d. 7 Oct. 1909, Newtown, MO
bd. Newtown Cem., Sullivan Co., MO

Rebecca's first husband died June 25th, 1933, so it is assumed that their marriage ended in either a divorce or an annulment. He was a carpenter, and had had children from a previous marriage. Harlan was a laborer for the railroad, and they were living in Putnam County's Medicine Township (near Lucerne) where the Chicago, Milwaukee & St.

Paul RR passed at the time of the 1900 Census. They must have moved almost immediately, however, because Rebecca's obituary noted that she had lived at Newtown "ten years or so" when she died of "consumption" in 1909. Harlan was living in Sullivan County's Clay Twp. in 1910, but had departed for Tama, Iowa in 1913. Their eldest son was a railroad telegrapher who probably moved with his father. A daughter, Myrtle Anna, married Rev. James P. Wilson within three months of her mother's death. He was the minister of the Newtown Baptist Church and the publisher of the Newtown "Chronicle." They later lived in Trenton, Princeton and Cainsville, but apparently did not have contact with Mercer County cousins.

2-5. Jesse E. b.c. 1868 (from Census)
d.y. (?)

2-6. Etta Evelyn b. 16 Oct. 1870, Sherman Twp., Putnam County, MO
m. Ora D. ("Ode") Cook, 1 Dec. 1889, Putnam Co., MO
d. 12 July 1953, Putnam Co., MO
bd. Unionville Cem., Putnam Co.

Etta lived her life in Putnam County except for "a few months on a farm near Princeton." As her nephew Oscar was said to have been born at Goshen in 1889, this would seem to indicate that the family left Sherman Township about that time to try farming land near the family of the late Samuel Shirley, Joseph's brother. This may have been a last effort to farm successfully, as several took up the blacksmith's trade upon returning to Putnam County at Unionville.

2-7. Amanda A. b.c. 1874
d.c. 1892, Putnam Co., MO

Information on the approximate date of death comes from notes on the family history made in recent years by her cousin-once-removed, Gertrude Shirley.

2-8. Louisa E. b.c. Jan. 1880

2-9, etc. ??

3. Rebecca D. ("Bett") b.c. 15 Dec. 1835, Hendricks Co.
m. William Hunter, 10 May 1860
d. 29 Mar. 1879, aged 43y, 3m, 14d

They had no children of their own, but took in (E)utoka Williams, niece of Bett's sister-in-law Mahala Jane Shirley, after Utoka's mother died and her father remarried. In 1880, Bill Hunter is shown as head of the household in the Census, with his widowed sister Lucinda

(see p.4, Samuel's wife)

keeping house and Eutoka listed as adopted. Who says the "blended" family is a product of modern times? Later Mr. Hunter remarried to Sarah Jane Wolfe, who treated Utoka meanly and perhaps helped bring about her marriage at an early age to Thomas Clark, son of Levi Clark (who was later married to Lucinda Shirley, former wife of Frank Carter) and his first wife Lavina Dunn.

(see p.1--
Lucinda)

4. Samuel
b. 10 May 1837, Hendricks Co.
m. Mahala Jane Williams, 22 Jan. 1857
d. 22 Sept. 1876
bd. Goshen Cem., Harrison Twp., Mercer Co., MO

This couple and their eldest son are shown living in Putnam County, Missouri in the 1860 U.S. Census. At that time the township was called Breckenridge. We may assume that Nancy had died by that time, and that Mary F. was not yet born. Samuel served with the 29th Indiana Infantry during the Civil War, and was discharged on 15 May 1865 after service in Tennessee in 1864-65. Family lore has it that he suffered from measles and other illnesses during the war and spent the remainder of his life crippled with lung problems to the point that he could not sleep indoors because to do so left him short of breath. Accordingly, the family lived in Iowa during the summer and Warsaw, Missouri during the winter (where it was somewhat temperate during the coldest months), moving each Spring and Fall by wagon. Even in winter, Samuel slept in the wagon while the family slept in a rented house. The truth is probably that he had tuberculosis, and could not share sleeping quarters with his family for fear of infecting them. I base this on the fact that his brother Joseph had TB, along with several members of his family. Mahala's family moved east of Goshen, in Mercer County, around 1873, and it is possible that the Samuel Shirley family followed them there in an attempt to care for Samuel, who --although he is buried there-- would have lived there for less than three years before his death. The Shirley land adjoined the Riley Williams land (her father's), all being in Section 36 of Range 25 West, Township 65 North. After Samuel's death, when eldest son William Riley was married to Margaret Slover and their first child was a year old, widow Mahala Jane "scandalized" them by marrying Margaret's widowed father, Raleigh D. Slover, and having a last child of their own --born less than a month before William R. and Margaret's second child. This Slover boy was thus a double uncle to the Shirley girl of the same age! It is noted that Raleigh Slover joined the Goshen Christian Church about this time, and it may be that the closeness of the Shirley, Williams and Slover families was as much as anything due to their common church. Samuel Shirley is buried at Goshen Church (as is his wife, but

(see p.6--
Samuel's
daughters)

(see p.5--
Wm. Riley
and Margaret
Slover)

under her last married name, Slover), the Putnam County Shirleys first belonged to a Christian Church and the Williams family were among the pillars of this church (having, however, been Baptists in Indiana).

4-1. William Riley b. 28 Nov. 1857, Gentry Co., MO, near Albany
m. Margaret Loretta Slover, 22 Feb. 1880, at Goshen, MO
d. 9 Oct. 1939, Lindley Twp., Mercer Co., MO
bd. Bethel Cem., Lindley Twp.

Will Shirley moved from the Goshen area to Lindley Township in order to have land of his own to farm. His sister-in-law Pernita (Slover) Larason, wife of George Mahlon Larason since 1875, had earlier moved to the Adel area and was, through her husband, the source of this new opportunity. The Will Shirleys had lived near the High Point M.P. Church, the children attending the High Point School. About 1898 they moved to the Saline neighborhood. It may be presumed that these moves, first west and then northwest of Goshen, removed the family even further from the origins of the family in Putnam County and Wayne County. Will Shirley had been responsible for earning a living for his father's family in the last years of Samuel's life, which he did by clerking in stores and even by prizefighting. His approach to life in his mature years appears to have been heavily influenced by the experience of hard times.

Will Shirley was a shrewd farmer who lived modestly and reinvested his profits in his farm. Unlike many of his neighbors, he was not often hurt by what we know today as recessions and tight money. He was a lender rather than a borrower, and while others might lose their land to him through foreclosure it was unlikely that the same fate would ever befall him. Given the uncertainties of the times, this was a regular or even cyclical occurance, and it meant that while others were leaving the farm and moving to the cities in search of work, the W.R. Shirley family was able to survive the lean years and stay on the land. The conservative principles of farm management did, nevertheless, have their effect upon the home life of the family. Will did not see the necessity of the automobile for some time, and when he finally purchased a car he made it clear that it was for his use only -- not for the use of his son (who first drove at age forty!) and certainly not for his daughters. Above all, the family could not lose sight of its dependence on the land; no "frills" were welcome or would be tolerated. Will and Maggie lived full lives but stayed close to their neighbors and family. Daughter Gertrude Shirley continued this tradition, and lived in her parents' home until Fall, 1980. Since the

turn of the century, the family has been associated with the Bethel M.E. Church, now the Bethel United Methodist Church. Many family members are buried in the church cemetery.

4-2. Nancy b. & d. in infancy in IN

4-3. Mary Frances b.c. 1860, Putnam Co., MO
m. James Alonzo ("Lon") Larason
d. 20 Sept. 1884
bd. Goshen Cem., Harrison Twp.

Her husband was a brother of George Larason of the Adel neighborhood of Mercer County; George was married to Will Shirley's sister-in-law. After Mary's death, J.A. married secondly Sedotha Melton and lived near Mt. Moriah, in Harrison County, MO. Their family was said to be living near Modena in Dec. 1902.

4-4. Erastus Harvey b. 22 Sept. 1862, IN
m. Harriet Weston, June 1884
d. 13 May 1920, Harrisburg, CO
bd. Girdner Addition of Princeton Cem., Princeton, MO

According to one account, he moved to Putnam County at age four, and to Mercer County at age ten. This may reflect the order of residence correctly, if not the dates. Rastus and Hattie were living in the Adel neighborhood in 1896. Their children attended the Cavanaugh School. The family moved to Watonga, Oklahoma in the Fall of 1907, but were back in the county living five miles southeast of Princeton in 1912. In 1915, Rastus became the local agent for Overland automobiles, along with Dr. F.R. Fullerton. Apparently this was not successful, for the Shirleys left for Colorado around 1918. Hattie moved to Denver after the death of her husband, and was again married, in March of 1929, this time to William H. Black.

Despite his entry into automobile dealership, Rastus had been an active farmer. A newspaper item after his return from Oklahoma notes that he built a barn with a cement foundation and remodelled the house in which they were living. When he "quit farming" for the automobile business in October of 1914, he listed the following assets in his auction notice: a farm (to be rented), five head of horses, 37 head of cattle (mostly "white faces"), 48 head of hogs (Poland Chinas), and the usual set of farm implements. The farm was one mile west of Powell Chapel, southeast of Princeton.

4-5. Lovey Alice b. 19 April 1867, Putnam Co., MO
m. John William Slover, 26 Nov.

1885
d. 30 Aug. 1907
bd. Bethel Cemetery, Lindley Twp., Mercer Co., MO

John Slover was a nephew of Lovey's sister-in-law Margaret Slover Shirley, and also a grandson of Lovey's step-father Raleigh Duncan Slover. John and Lovey lived in Lindley Township about four miles northeast of Saline, MO. In addition to farming, he served as a road overseer for the township. When Lovey died as a result of complications arising from the birth of their seventh child (who died also, at birth, a day earlier), John was so overcome with grief that he had to be physically restrained from suicide. He had attempted to consume chloroform and carbolic acid. During the funeral daughter Nellie repeatedly fainted. John left to live in Yuma, Colorado in 1916. He and his wife are buried with their unnamed infant in the Bethel Cemetery.

4-6. John Thomas
b. 21 May 1870, Putnam Co., MO
m.(1) Etta Lee Malone, Feb. 1892
m.(2) Anna Malinda Henderson, 1904
d. 25 July 1948, Nevada, Vernon Co., MO
bd. Newton Cem., Nevada, MO

John married Etta after she came back to Mercer County on a visit from her parents' home in Oklahoma. Etta was a niece of John's sister-in-law Margaret Slover Shirley, being the daughter of Mitchell and Martha Clementine (Slover) Malone. She died in May of 1899, and is buried in the Goshen Cemetery, as she and John had lived near there. At first there was no headstone, but one was placed later in the approximate location (on the basis of the relationship of the gravesite to a nearby tree). Grandmother Mahala Jane raised their two daughters until they went to Oklahoma to be with their Malone grandmother. John, meanwhile, had married the much younger Annie Henderson and had moved to Nevada, Missouri by the summer of 1900. They had four children of their own, and were living in St. Clair County from at least 1905 to 1915, returning to Vernon County near Schell City by 1918.

4-7. Jemima Ellen
b. 19 Jan. 1873, Mercer Co., MO
d. 24 Nov. 1881
bd. Goshen Cem., Harrison Twp.

She died of diptheria, according to Gertrude Shirley.

4-8. Rosa E.
b. 17 May 1875, Mercer Co., MO
d. 14 Dec. 1881
bd. Goshen Cem., Harrison Twp.

Same as above.

5. Sarah Ann b.c. 1847
m. William Tolin, 17 Mar. 1870,
Hendricks Co., IN
d. before 1900

Sarah Ann may have died closer to 1880 than to 1900; her grandniece Gertrude Shirley recorded only that she lived and died in "Indianapolis." The 1880 Census records that she was suffering from "dispepsia." Her husband was a Pike Township farmer at that time, but was shown as a day laborer in the 1900 Census, living in Center Township of Marion County at 2136 North Rural Street.

5-1. Albert H. b. June 1871, IN
m. Cora A. ________, c. 1893
d.

Albert was a letter carrier in 1900, living up the street from his father.

5-2. Effie A. b. July 1874, IN
m. Charles W. Hendrickson, c. 1898
d.

Mr. Hendrickson was a day laborer in 1900, he and his wife and daughter living with Effie's father and sister.

5-3. Mary b. May 1876, IN
d. after 1900

6. Evoline b. 10 April 1849, Hendricks Co., IN
m. William M. Armstrong, 28 Dec. 1870, Hendricks Co., IN
d.

6-1. at least one male

This is the grandfather of Clifford Armstrong, whose wife Patricia is a family genealogist (9515 Wellington, Martinsville IN 46151).

Letter from Sarah Ann and Evaline - 1862 to cousins Francis Marion and George written on Evaline's 13th birthday. Sisters probably living with one of the Iowa families following parents' deaths. (mentions Cardolph)
In possession of Walter L. Shirley Jr.--Indianapolis, Ind.

JOHN & ELIZABETH BARMORE SHIRLEY

John b.ca. 1738 died ca. 1808 Anderson SC. m. Elizabeth Barmore.

They came to Anderson/Abbeville SC. from Fauquier Co. Va. They were members of the Turkey Creek Baptist Church in SC.

1. John Jr. b. ca. 1767 Va.
   m. 1st Elizabeth______
   m. 2nd Elizabeth[Mitchell]Grubbs
   - (1) Margaret b.ca. 1788 m. Mr. McMullin
   - (2) Samuel b.ca. 1789
   - (3) Mary b.ca. 1791 m. Mathew Bell
   - (4) Frances b.ca. 1793 m. James Breckenridge
   - (5) Jonathon b.ca. 1795 Abbeville Co. SC. d 1857 Attala Co Mis m. Eleanor Sharp (dau of Edward and Eleanor Sharp) In 1850 Jonathon & Eleanor were in Walker Co. Ga.
   - (6) Richard D. b.ca. 1797 m. Mary Blain (dau of William and Mary[Seawright]Blain). They were living in Green Co. Ala. in 1850.
   - (7) George b.ca. 1800 Abbeville Co. SC. m. Eleanor Sharp and they settled in Floyd Co. Ga.
   - (8) Elizabeth b.ca. 1801 m. Joseph Sharp also settled Floyd County Ga.
   - (9) Sarah bca. 1803 m. John H. Williams
   - (10) Stephen F. (son of Elizabeth[Mitchell]Grubbs) b. ca. 1822 m. Sarah Majors

2. James b.ca. 1769 Va. m. Elizabeth Smith(?)
   They lived in Anderson Co. SC.
   - (1) Sarah b.ca. 1798 SC. m. William Erskin
   - (2) Smith b.ca. 1799 Anderson Co. SC. d 1843 m. Deademia Smith (dau of Nimrod and Nancy[Wyatt]Smith) [Nancy Wyatt Smith was dau of Wm. & Frances[Newton]Wyatt)
   - (3) Aaron b.ca. 1801 Anderson Co. SC. m. 1st Margaret Erskin and m. 2nd Mary "Polly" Erskin
   - (4) James Jr. b.ca. 1803 Anderson Co. SC. d. 1862 m. Rebbah (Rebbecca) Smith (dau of Aaron & Rachel [Montgomery]Smith)
   - (5) Thomas b.ca. 1805 [Where did he go?]
   - (6) Elizabeth b.ca. 1807 m. Thomas Erskin. Buried Midway Presbyterian Church Cemetary.
   - (7) Richard b.ca. 1811 Anderson Co. SC. m. 1st Ginny Jane Reves Smith (dau of Aaron & Rachel [Montgomery] Smith). m. 2nd Bedelia "Delia" McConnell

3. Rhoda b.ca. 1771 m. William Grubbs
   - (1) Ann Grubbs b.ca. 1798 m. Robert Kay
   - (2) William Grubbs Jr. b.ca. 1800
   - (3) Richard Grubbs b.ca. 1813 m. Nancy______

4. Nipper b.ca. 1772 Va. d. 1848 Anderson Co. SC.
   m. Jane Cheeves (dau of Thomas & Margaret [Agnew] Cheeves)
   - (1) John Nipper b.ca. 1796 d. 1886 Hart Co. Ga. m. Sarah Weldon (dau of William Dale Weldon & Miss. Spruil)
   - (2) Bethena b.ca. 1798 m. Elijah Tribble They lived on Hen Hoop Creek Abbeville Co.SC.

To Linda Cheek - 2-4-92

John and Elizabeth Barmore Shirley lineage cont.....

(3) Margaret "Polly" b.ca. 1800 never married
(4) Thomas b.ca. 1812 m. Mary A. ________

5. William b.ca. 1774 Va. d. 1827 Abbeville Co. SC.
m. Jemima Gant (dau of James and Elizabeth Gant)
They lived near Little River, Abbeville Co. SC.
(1) Jane b.ca. 1798 Level Land Abbeville Co. SC.
m. John W. Gant Both are buried Smith Methodist Chapel Cemetary.
(2) Elizabeth b.ca. 1803 m. Weldon Pearman
(3) Lucy b.ca. 1808 never married
(4) Nancy b.ca. 1810 never married
(5) John Warren b.ca. 1811 near Honea Path SC d.1899 Abbeville
m. 1st Lucinda Fisher (dau of Thomas and Eliz [Shirley] Fisher.
m. 2nd Sarah Cummnings Cobb
John and Luchinda are buried in Little River Baptist Ch cem
(6) James Gant b.ca. 1816 Level Land Abbeville Co. SC
d. 1888 Cobb Co. Ga.
m. Martha Branyon (dau of John and Margaret Branyon)
Both buried Old Sardis Baptist Church Cem. Marietta, Ga.
(7) Annie b.ca. 1820 Level Land Abbeville Co. Sc. d. 1892 in Bowersville, Hart Co.Ga.
m/ Jonathon Weldon
(8) William Jr. b.ca. 1821 Level Land Abbeville Co. SC.
d. 1914 buried Neals Creek Cemetary, Anderson Co. SC.
m. Rosannah Kay Elgin (dau of Hezekiah and Ann [Kay]Elgin
(9) Jemima b.ca. 1827 Level Land Abbeville Co. SC.
m. James Leighter Fisher (son of Thomas & Eliz [Shirley] Fisher. They settled in Franklin Co. Ga.

6. Joshua b.ca. 1775 Va. m. 1st Elizabeth Long (dau of John Read Long and Sarah Long [son of Gabriel and Mary(Latimer) Long].
m. 2nd Mary ______in Abbeville Co. SC. and they settled in Fayette Co. Ala.

(1) Delilah b.ca. 1798 m. Washington Wells
(2) Lucy b.ca 1800 m. Richard Wood
(3) Elizabeth b.ca. 1802 m. William Ward
(4) John b.ca. 1804 m. Miss Wooldridge
(5) Elcy b,ca, 1806 m. Hampton Funk
(6) Lindsay b.ca. 1808 d. 1829 Abbeville Co. SC.
(7) Amanda b.ca. 1810 m. 1st Mr. Wigginton
m. 2nd John Milford Barmore
(8) Harrison b.ca. 1812 Abbeville Co. SC.
m. Cynthia Bennet They lived in Oktibbeha Co. and Pontotoc Co. Mississippi.
(9) Gabriel Long b.ca. 1817 Abbeville Co. SC.
m. Mary Laura Carter In 1850, liv. Fayette Co. Ala
(10) Melissa b.ca. 1819 m. Josiah Bennet
(11) Nimrod b.ca. 1820
(12) Richard W. b.ca. 1836 Ala m. Victoria E. Storey in Loundes Co. Mississippi
(13) Joshua Jr. b.ca. 1840 Ala

John and Elizabeth Barmore Shirley lineage cont...

7. Polly b.ca. 1789 Abbeville Co. SC. d. 1872 Appanoosa Co. Iowa
   m. William Wakefield (son of Abel and Ann [Branson] Wakefield)
   Children born in Franklin Co. Indiana.
   (1) Sarah b.ca. 1812 m. Thornton Davis
   (2) Lavica b.ca. 1815 m. Samuel Higgs
   (3) Margaret b.ca. 1817 m. Jacob Dooley
   (4) Betsy b.ca. 1819 m. Rev. Lewis Davis
   (5) John b.ca. 1822 m. Rebecca Davis
   (6) William Tyner b.ca. 1829 m. Sarah Catherine Sibert

8. Sarah b.ca. 1779 SC. m. John Wakefield Jr. Only known son is
   (1) Ezekiel Shirley Wakefield

9. Elizabeth b.ca. 1781 SC. d. 1813 m. Hezekiah Wakefield
   (1) John b.ca. 1804 m. Mary Buchanan
   (2) Rhoda b.ca. 1806 m. Samuel Crayton Fisher
   (3) Thomas b.ca. 1808
   (4) Conrad b.ca. 1810 m. Jane Elizabeth Buchanan
   (5) Letitia "Leety" b.ca. 1812 m. Jonathon Pearman
   They settled in Hart Co. Ga.

10. daughter b.ca. 1783 m. Thomas Loller
11. Leanah b.ca. 1785
12. Robert b.ca. 1788 Abbeville Co. SC.
    m. Leitresta ________
    They settled in Fayette Co. Alabama.
    (1) Sarah b.ca. 1833 SC.
    (2) Leanah b.ca. 1836 SC.
    (3) Thomas b.ca. 1838
    (4) Joseph b.ca. 1840
    (5) John b.ca. 1842 Miss
    (6) David b.ca. 1847 Miss

BENJAMIN & ELIZABETH HUGHES SHIRLEY

BENJAMIN b.ca. 1762 Va. d Aug. 1824 Abbeville Co. SC
m. Elizabeth Hughes ca. 1786 (dau of Rachel & James Hughes)
Both are buried Greenville Presbyterian Church in Abbeville, SC

1. Nathaniel b.June 20, 1787 d. 1849
   m. Nancy Grubbs (dau of Richard & Eliz. Mitchell Grubbs)

   (1) Benjamin b.ca. 1814 Due West, Abbeville, SC
   Known as "BOTTOM BEN" d. 1894 Hart Co. Ga.
   m. Katherine Caroline Latimer (dau of Benj & Dicie Grubbs Latimer).

   (2) Richard b. 1816 Due West Abbeville Co. SC. d. 1862
   buried Shoal Creek Cemetary Franklin Co. Ga.
   m. 1st Mary Foster Mattison (dau of Wm. Mattison)
   m. 2nd Elizabeth Carolyn Armstrong (dau of Archibald And Mary Ann Brayon Armstrong).

   (3) William b.ca. 1818 d. 1851 (bachlor)

   (4) John b.ca. 1821 Due West, Abbeville Co. SC. d. 1889
   m. Martha Ann Armstrong
   They lived on the old Wm. Armstrong place in the Barker's Creek area of Anderson Co. SC. Buried in Barker's Creek Cemetary.

   (5) Elizabeth L.N. bca. 1823 m. Reuben Branyon

   (6) Frank b.ca. 1825 d. age 5 years.

   (7) George b.ca 1827 Donalds. Abbeville Co. SC. d.1889
   m. Elizabeth Elgin (dau of Haezekiah & Nancy Webb Elgin. (some of their children buried Little River Cemetary).

   (8) James W. b.ca. 1829 Donalds. Abbeville Co. SC.shot 1864 while escaping from the prison hospital in Rock Island, Illinois during the Civil War.
   m. Martha Drucilla Wright (dau of Robert Norris & Elizabeth Grubbs Wright...buried Barkers Creek Cem).

   (9) Mary Ann b.ca. 1831 m. 1st Reuben Branyon (sis. Husband)
   m. 2nd Sanford V. Milford

   (10) Lethe "Leety" Massena b.ca. 1834 Donalds., Abbeville SC.
   m. 1st Andrew H. Callaham
   m. 2nd Joshua Milford

   (11) Nancy Irene b.ca. 1836 d. 1857

   (12) Amaziah Nathaniel b.ca. 1838 Donaldsville Abbeville SC.
   m. Martina Eliz. Bond
   Both are buried Double Branch Church Cem. Franklin Co. Georgia.

2. Letitia "Leety" b.ca. 1789 d. 1841
   m. Weldon Pearman

3. James b.ca. 1792 (WHERE DID THIS JAMES GO ?)

4. Armand b.ca. 1792 d. 1874 m.1st Robert Kay m. 2nd Jesse Rutledge. She is buried First Westminister Baptist Church Cemetary in Oconee Co. SC.

Benj & Eliz. Hughes Shirley lineage cont...

5. Julaney b.ca. 1794 Abbeville Co. SC. d. 1833 and buried on the old Shirley home place.
   m. James Washington Richey (son of James & Eliz. Dunn Richey).

6. Letizier "Lettice" Irene b.ca. 1797 m. John Wilson

7. John Riley b.ca. 1798 Abbeville Co. SC. d. 1873 Franklin Co.G
   m. 1st Acemith Kay
   m. 2nd Mary E. Kay

   (1) Reuben N. b.ca. 1818 m. Isabella _____.
   (2) John Kay b.ca. 1820 m. Acemith McDade
   (3) Grace Essie b.ca. 1821
   (4) Benjamin T. b.ca. 1826 m. Mary Ann Brock
   (5) Rosannah Eliz. b.ca. 1834 m. Francis M. Branyon
   (6) Thurza Ann b.ca. 1835 m. George W. Thompson
   (7) Joel Milton b.a. 1840 d. a minor
   (8) James A. b.ca. 1843 d. 1919 Fulton Co. Ga.
   (9) Mary C. b.ca. 1846
   (10) Riley M. bc.a. 1849
   (11) Pinckney b.ca. 1852 m. Rebecca E. Kelly

8. Mastin b.ca. 1800 Abbeville Co. SC. d. _____
   m. Rachel Mc Adams

   (1) Benjamin Hershel b.ca. 1823 m. Lucinda Brock
   (2) Eliz. F. bc.a. 1825
   (3) Sarah C. b.ca. 1827
   (4) John Franklin bca. 1829
   (5) Margaret J. b.ca. 1830 m. Abner Branyon, liv. Guntown,Miss
   (6) Mary Ann b.ca. 1832
   (7) Nancy C. b.ca. 1834
   (8) Nathaniel Newton b.ca. 1836
   (9) Arminda Letitia b.ca. 1840 d 1914
       m. 1st. Armstrong Billingsby
       m. 2nd Welden Chesley Pearman
   (10) George W. bc.a 1842

9. Rapady Rhoda b.ca. 1802 m. James Cullens

JOHN & ELIZABETH FIELDS SHIRLEY

John b.ca. 1768 Va. d. 1832 Abbeville Co. SC.
m. Elizabeth Fields (dau of Obadiah and Catherine Burton Fields)

1. Obadiah H. b.ca. 1804 Abbeville Co. SC. d. 1889 Honea Path SC
   m. Jennie Armstrong (dau of John & Isabella Bryson Armstong)
   They attended the Honea Path Baptist and a stained glass in the chapel is dedicated to his memory. They are buried in the cemetary near by.

   (1) Captain John Jasper b.ca. 1825 Little River, 5 miles from Honea Path, SC. He was Depot Agent in 1853 and held that postion for 28 years. Before the war he built the Shirley Hotel and was the manager for for 40 years. He gave the land for the Honea Path Baptist church. m. Frances Mattison

   (2) James Marion b.ca. 1828 Honea Path SC. d. 1900 Honea Path He volunteered in the war and was held a prisoner for 18 months.
   m. Nancy Adaline Cox (dau of Joel & Eliz. Gant Cox

   (3) Nanthaiel Amaziah b.ca. 1830 Honea Path, SC d 1899
   m. Lucinda Madeline Cox (dau of Joel and Eliz Gant Cox).
   Buried Barkers Creek Cemetary.

   (4) Isabella E. bca. ca. 1833 m. John Wesley Bigby

   (5) Benjamin Franklin b.ca. 1835 died young

   (6) Archibald Pinckney b.ca. 1837 Honea Path, SC. d. 1886
   m. Laura Sutherland. Both buried Honea Path Cemetary.

   (7) Martha Jane b.ca. 1841 Honea Path SC. d. 1870
   m. James A. Bigby

   (8) (Baby) b.ca. 1844

   (9) Elizabeth Rances b.ca. 1846 Honea Path, SC. d. 1928
   m. Richard T. Kirkpatrick

   (10) William Marshall b.ca 1851 Honea Path, SC. d. 1926
   m. Margaret E. Majors (dau of Ephraim & Eliz. Long Majors
   Owned a livery stable. Both are buried East View Cemetar

2. Nathaniel b.ca. 1806 Settled in Texas

3. John Jasper b.ca. 1808 died before 1832

4. Benjamin Emaziah b.ca. 1811 Abbeville Co. SC.
   m. Susannah ________ They settled in Forsythe Co. Ga.

   (1) E.J. (female) b.ca. 183[illegible] SC.
   (2) John F. b.ca. 1841 SC.
   (3) James R. b.ca. 1843 SC.
   (4) William E. b.ca. 1845 SC.
   (5) Benjamin N. b.ca. 1848 Ga.
   (6) Mary S. bc.a. 1850 GA.
   (7) Marha E. b.ca. 1852
   (8) Obediah b.ca. 1856

5. Loranzo D. (Loving) b.ca. 1813 Abeeville Co. SC. d. Houston,Te
   m. Rebecca __________ In 1850 they lived near Obediah Fields in
   Fayette Co. Alabama.

   (1) Sarah E. b.ca. 1839 Ala.
   (2) Madison b.ca. 1842 Ala.

John & Eliz. Fields Shirley lineage cont.....

(3) Massoline (female) b.ca. 1845 Ala.
(4) Georgianna b.ca. 1846 Ala.
(5) Tabitha C. b.ca. 1849 Ala.

6. Elizabeth Ann b.ca. 1815 m. Robert Chamblee

7. Arnis b.ca. 1817

8. Ann Catherine b.ca. 1822 Abbeville Co. SC.
m. James C. Wright

(1) Elizabeth C. b.ca. 1843 m. John R. Caldwell
(2) Obediah L. b.ca. 1844 killed in Civil war (single)

Shirley News July 1980

RICHARD SHIRLEY
1st wife: Mary Foster Mattison m. Aug. 1, 1839 in Anderson S.C.
2nd wife: Elizabeth Carolyn Armstrong m 1849 in Anderson Co. S.C.

On the 1860 census of Hart Co. Ga. (with second wife)

Richard Shirley	age 43, farmer, value r.E. $4000 value P.P. $1000	B. S.C.
Elizabeth	33	B. S.C.
William M.	19	S.C.
Benjamin	14	S.C.
Elvina	11	S.C.
Richard A.	8	Ga.
Martha A.	6	Ga.
Mary	4	Ga.
Augustavess (f)	2	Ga.

Another child, Rachel, was born in 1861.
Mary's full name was Mary Alpha Shirley.

RICHARD SHIRLEY
Wife: Annie McNary (1-18-1810-3-8-1858) B. Newberry Co. S.C.

Issue all born in Laurens Co. S.C.
Martha (12-30-1826-1030-1896) m. Jackson Saxon
Teressa Shirley, b Aug. 8, 1829
Susan, b May 4, 1832, still unmarried in 1880
Rebecca, b Feb. 22, 1835
Tuly Leonard Shirley, b Jan. 22, 1838, married Annie ______
John Patrick, b Nov. 18, 1840, killed in War Bet. States July 3, 1863
William Preston b Feb. 1844 married Mary Ellen Ragsdale
Sarah Matilda b March 1847
George Fletcher, b April 29, 1850 m. Elizabeth Richey
Frances Clayton, b April 3, 1853, married Foster Anderson

BENJAMIN HERSHEL SHIRLEY b. 1822 in S.C.
Wife: Lucinda C. Brock b. 1824 in S.C.

Issue: all born in S.C. except youngest child.

Benjamin	b 1850
Elbert	1851
Adalin	1852
Mary A.	1854
Jordan	1856
Rachel C.	1859
William D.	1863

BENJAMIN SHIRLEY (8-28-1814-1-17-1894)
Wife: Katherine Caroline Latimer (11-15-1824-9-18-1899)
(Both buried in the Shoal Creek Cemetery in Franklin Co., Ga.

1860 census of Hart Co., Ga.

Benjamin Shirley,	age 45	b. S.C.	farmer
Caroline	34	S.C.	
Ann	16	S.C. (all ch. in S.C. except last two, place of birth not given)	
James	14		
Butler	12		
Jasper	10		
Millard	8		
Jefferson	6		
Joshua	4		
Ellen	6/12		

1870 Census of Hart Co. Ga.

Benjamin	age 65	b S.C.
Catherine	55	S.C.
Nancy	20	Ga.
Disy M.	18	Ga.
Robert	13	Ga.

ABRAHAM SHIRLEY, born Nov. 1, 1813, Mills, Anderson Co. S.C. died May 1, 1893 in Franklin Co. Ga.

Married ELIZA DOWNS, born Feb. 27, 1817 in Georgia, died July 2, 1892. Date of marriage, Feb. 11, 1836 in Franklin Co. Ga.

Both buried in Shoal Creek Cem. Franklin Co. Ga.

Children: born in Franklin Co., Ga.

ANDREW JACKSON, b Dec. 24, 1836 m Sarah Elizabeth Murphy, daughter of James Henry Murphy and Sarah Burgess, in Franklin Co., Ga. Feb. 10, 1857. He died April 10, 1911 in Fulton Co. Ga. and was buried near Conley, Ga. His wife died April 22, 1924, at Oxford, Ala. Bur. in Bethlahem Cem.

JASPER DEAN, B 1839

NARCISSA, b 1840, m April 30, 1864, George W. Tyner, a son George W. Tyner, Jr. Husb. died early and Narcissa and son George returned to father's house where grandson was brought up. Only grandchild mentioned in will.

MARTHA S. b 1842

ELIZA b 1844 m Pinckney Griffin.

MARY FRANCES, b April 26, 1848, d. Jan. 20, 1936 m. Jan. 6, 1870 William J. Vickery,(Oct. 9, 1851-Feb. 6, 1919). Bur. Allen Cem. Tecoa, Ga.

HENRY R. b. 1850, ae. 1 mo. in 1850

WILLIAM A. b Nov. 30 1852 d. Jan 15, 1916 m. Aug. 11, 1881, Eliza Jane Whitworth (Aug. 25-1855-Apr. 2,1931) ae. 75 years, bur. Shoal Creek Cem.

CAROLINE E. b 1854, d. July 28, 1930 m. Sept. 18, 1879 James Lindsay Vickery.

HENRY ROBERT, b. Oct. 10, 1858, m. April 13, 1879 Rhoda A. Thomas

R. MORGAN, b. May 2, 1859 d. May 1, 1931, m. Jan. 20, 1885 Fannie Thomas. (Rhoda A. Thomas and Fannie Thomas were sisters).

GEORGE L, b. 1864 in Hart Co., Ga.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

1860 Census Hart Co. Ga.

JOHN N. SHIRLEY	age 55	Farmer	B. S.C.
Sarah	51		
Nancy C.	19		
James P.	17		
Mary A.	16		
Jonathan B.	14		

JOHN N. (NIPPER) SHIRLEY married Sarah Weldon in Hart Co., Ga. in 1883. (Will of Wm. Dale Weldon). He was son of NIPPER SHIRLEY. (See Hartwell Sun, July 9, 1886).

NIPPER SHIRLEY b ca 1772, son of JOHN SHIRLEY, SR. married Jane Cheeves in S.C.

NIPPER CHEVES SHIRLEY married Juliana Bennett Feb. 21, 1865 Hart Co., Ga.

1870 Census, Franklin Co. Ga. (1870 census)

NIPPER C. SHIRLEY age	30	b. S.C.
Louisana	29	S.C.
Nancy A.	2	Ga.
William	8/12	Ga.
Elizabeth Bennett	70	Va.

- - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - -

FULTON CO. GA. CEMETERIES

JOHN R. SHIRLEY 3-25-1798 - 6-14-1873

MARY E. SHIRLEY, wife of John R. Shirley 1-12-1806 - 7-13-1887

JAMES A SHIRLEY 12-5-1843 - 5-9-1919

MRS. MARTHA SHIRLEY wife of J.A. Shirley 7-31-1853 - 11-22-1881

LITTLE MINNIE C. SHIRLEY, dau. of J.A. and M.S. Shirley 10-7-1875 - 5-31-1882

n D in Riley Benj bro 1762 Vir chart

BENJAMIN T. SHIRLEY married MARY ANN BROCK, 1845 in South Carolina.

1860 Census Hart Co. Ga.

SHIRLEY, BENJAMIN T.	Age 35	Farmer	1200	1500	B.S.C.
Wife: Mary A.	35				S.C.
Mosnah	14				
Lucinda	12	(all these children born in S.C.)			
Mary E.	9				
Thursa A.	6				
Laurene	4				

1880 Census Franklin Co., Ga.

Benjamin T.	54		S.C.
Mary A.	54		S.C.
E.F.	12	(dau.)	~~S.C.~~ ga.
L. P.	23	(Hus.)	S.C.
G.A.	18	(wife)	Ga.
W.E.	1½	(dau)	Ga.

Lucinda E. Shirley married Benjamin M. Isobell Sept. 14, 1875. in Franklin Co., Ga.
Mary Elvira married John T. Branyon, Oct. 17, 1879, FranklinCo. Ga.
Thursa A. Shirley married Jasper W. Shirley Oct. 26, 1873 in Hart Co., Ga.

1880 Census Franklin Co, Ga.

JASPER SHIRLEY	29	S.C.
Thursa Ann	27	S.C.
Eula E.	4	Ga.
Haden	2	Ga.
Gregory	6/12	Ga.

BENJAMIN HERSHEL SHIRLEY married LUCINDA C. BROCK, Dec. 22, 1846, Anderson Co. S.C.

1860 Census Hart Co. Ga.

B.H. SHIRLEY	38	411	300	S.C.
Lucinda	36			S.C.
Elbert	10			S.C.
Adalin	8			S.C.
Mary A.	6			S.C.
Jordan	4			S.C.
Rachel	8/12			S.C.

ELBERT L. SHIRLEY married MARGARET TECOA (CORA) HUGHES,) Oct. 13, 1870, Hart Co., Ga.

A.E. SHIRLEY married W.P. WELLS, Feb. 27, 1868 Hart Co., Ga.

RACHEL ADA SHIRLEY married THOMAS JEFFERSON BARTLETT Nov. 17, 1878, Lavonia, Ga.

1880 Census, Hart Co. Ga.

SHIRLEY, BENJAMIN	34		S.C.
Sarah	32		Ga.
Arthur	9		
Thomas	7	(all ch. born in Ga.)	
Richard	5		
Thadeous	2		
Luther	1		
SHIRLEY, RICHARD	32		S.C.
SHIRLEY, Joshaway	23	Husb.	Ga.
Catherine	21	wife	Texas
SHIRLEY, JEFFERSON	@)20		Ga.
Parthenia	25		Ga.

JEFFERSON O. SHIRLEY b. 10-4-1834; d. 8-22-1929. married PARTHENIA WORSHAM b 1-15-1855 on Nov. 29, 1877 in Hart Co. Ga. Both buried in Shoal Creek Cemetery, Franklin Co., Ga.

1860 Census of Milton Co., Ga.

R.N. SHIRLEY	age 40	born S.C.	R.N. (Rubin N.)
Ibby	44	S.C.	
Sena	14		
Margaret	9		
John	6	All children born in S.C.	
Claresa	2		
JOHN SHIRLEY	62	All family born in S.C.	
Mary	55		
Milton	21		
Edney (twins)	21		
S.A. M	16		
N.C. F	14		
M.B. M	11		
A.P. F	8		
J.K. SHIRLEY	28	tax collecter	b. S.C.
A.	22		Ga.
Mary A.	1		Ga.

NATHAN SHURLEY married MARY BROOKS, May 13, 1800 Warren Co. Ga.
JAMES SHIRLEY married SARAH COONS, May 10, 1805, Columbus Co., Ga.

WARREN CO., GA. Wills
WILLIAM SHURLEY, ated Oct. 19, 1841. Probated May 30, 18__
Dau. Mary, Elizabeth & Mahaly Parker (wife of Samuel).
Sons, Edward, Charles, Nathan, Thomas, Nathaniel & William.

CHARLES SHURLEY married REBECCA KITCHENS Oct. 10, 1838, Warren Co., Ga.

RICHARD SHIRLEY, b. Ga. 1781 d. Ga. 1833 married SARAH BROOKS. Private Ga. Mil. Dau. Elizabeth married John Gills Brown, dau. Kiziah married (2) George Compton. (1812 Ancestor index) (Should be John Gilliard Brown). Richard Shirley is Richard Charles Shirley R.S.. See Marriage Records & Bonds by Acklen). Note: Also marriage of Keziah (Kisire) who was born 1805, is given as (1) William Clemence and (2) George Compton King. Second marriage took place Aug. 2, 1826, believed in Jones Co., Ga. They settled in Alabama.

1850 Census Paulding Co. Ga.

JAMES M. SHURLEY	age 35	farmer	B. S.C.
Prosco--a	35		S.C.
William	6		S.C.
Lorenzo D.	4		
Rhoda Mann	16		S.C.
Whitfield	14		S.C.

War Dept. May 28, 1813. Vol. 4 "They Were Here" (War of 1812)
Ga. No. 20. JOHN SHIRLEY, private $60.00.

4th Dist. Tax Digest, Burke Co., Ga. Oct. 1, 1798, WILLIAM SHIRLEY (G.G.S.Q. Vol. 10, p 45.

JOHN N SHIRLEY, born 1805 in S.C., wife SARAH WELDEN, born 1809, dau. of Wm. Dale Welden.

Issue:	Nancy Caroline b. 1841	James P. born 1843
	Mary A. born 1844	Jonathan B. born 1846

ISAIAH SHIRLEY was one of the organizers of the oldest Baptist Church in Laurens Co., Ga. It was Wilkinson Co. before Laurens was formed in 1807. ISIAH SHIRLEY was in Laurens Co. in 1807. Poplar Springs Baptist Church.

1880 Census Hart Co. Ga.

SHIRLEY, JAMES N.	age 34	born S.C.	
Huldy	35	Ga.	
Rosalee	12		
Luticia	10		
Seaborn	7		(all ch born in Ga.)
Benjamin	5		
Willie	2		

SHIRLEY, MILLARD	27	Ga.	
Sidney	22	Ga.	
William	4		(ch. in Ga.)
Carrie	2		
Adulis (M)	2/12		

MILLARD T. SHIRLEY married SIDNEY A PRICE on Oct. 15, 1874 in Hart Co., Ga.

Hartwell Newspaper:
MRS. SIDNEY A.D. SHIRLEY, consort of MILLARD T. SHIRLEY, dau. of Wm. F. and Annie E. Price Shirley and grand daughter of S.C. and Rhoda Fisher, age 31 years, 10 Mo. & 13 days. Husband and 5 children survive.

SHIRLEY, GEORGE	59	S.C.	
Anna	52	N.C.	
Sarah	21		
Mandy	19		
Ellen J.	17		(rest born in Ga.)
Georgia L.	14		
William	9		
Elizabeth (sister)	40		
Sally (Niece)	3		

GEORGE B. SHIRLEY married ANNA P. DYER Dec. 3, 1850 in Habersham Co., Ga.

1880 Franklin Co. Ga. Census

SHIRLEY, FANNIE L.	39	S.C.	
James F. (son)	18	Ala.	

SHIRLEY, ELIZABETH	70	~~Ga~~ Ga.	
Mary E. (dau.)	36	Ga.	

SHIRLEY, JAMES P.	38	S.C.	
Sarah A.	30	Ga.	
Alice	5		
Sarah S.	3		ch. in Ga.

SHIRLEY, AMAZIAH H.	41	S.C.	
Martina E.	27	Ga.	
Luther J.	8		
Joseph N.	6		
George	3		(ch all in Ga.)

AMAZIAH NATHANIEL SHIRLEY married MARTINA (TINA) ELIZABETH BOND, Feb. 28, 1871, Hart Co.

SHIRLEY, H.R. (Henry Robert)	21	Ga.
Roda (Rhoda Thomas)	19	Ga.

HENRY ROBERT SHIRLEY married RHODA A THOMAS April 13, 1879, Franklin Co., Ga.

JOHN SHERLEY owned no land pd. 1 poll, Pulaski Co. Ga. 1818.
NATHAN SHIRLEY, 1 poll, 225 acres land, Warren Co., Ga. 1818
WILLIAM SHIRLEY, 1 poll, 153 acres land, Warren Co. Ga. 1818
EDWARD SHIRLEY 1 poll 200 acres land, Warren Co. 1794
WILLIAM SHIRLEY, 1 poll, Wilkes Co., Ga. 1793
EDWARD SHURLEY, 200 acres, Wilkes Co. 1793.

Miss.- Cemetery Inscriptions. Records of Wright & Freeman Fun. Directors, Hattisburg. p. 39. Jessie B. Shirley, b. 3-16-1862 - d. 8-29-1938, Hattisburg, Miss. Buried Green's Creek Cemetery. Born in Miss. married. Father W.W. Shirley b. in Carolina. Mother, Griffith.

(p. 18 Shirley Book) Va S.C.

Benjamin Shirley — Elizabeth Hughes

BENJAMIN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1762 Va.
d. Aug. 1824 Abbeyville Co., S.C.
m. Elizabeth Hughes ca. 1786 Abbeyville Co., S.C. She was the daughter of James and Rachel Hughes. Benjamin was at the surrender of Yorktown. On July 25, 1784 Benjamin purchased 200 acres below the boundary line on Turkey Creek, next to William Robinson, deceased, and James Smith property. On April 22, 1785 he obtained 200 acres on Turkey Creek, next to James Shirley.

Benjamin's family were members of the old Greenvale Presbyterian church.

He died interstate Aug. 1824, Adm. Aug. 20, 1824, Weldon Pearman and James Richey. Bond: Alexander Elgin, John Kay, James Richey, John Seawright and John Shirley. On Sept. 20, 1824 notes due the estate, Douglas Burton, James Cullens, Edward, John and Lankford Hughes, Weldon Pearman, John Shirley, John Wilson. At the sale Oct. 6, 1824, Elizabeth, John Sr., John Jr., Johathon, Mastin, Nathaniel and Obadiah Shirley. Benjamin and Elizabeth are buried in the Greenville Presbyterian Church cemetery in unmarked graves.

Their children born in Abbeyville Co., S.C.

~~1. Nathaniel b. June 20, 1787~~
d. July 11, 1849 Typhoid Fever.
m. Nancy Grubbs, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Mitchel) Grubbs.

children

1) Benjamin b. Aug. 28, 1814, m. Katherine Latimer.
2) Richard b. Sept. 10, 1816, m. Mary Mattison.
3) William b. Aug. 12, 1818, never married.
4) John b. Oct. 18, 1821, m. Martha Armstrong.
5) Elizabeth Louvinia Naomi b. February 26, 1823, m. Reuben Branyon.
6) Frank b. ca. 1825, d. ae.5yrs
7) George b. Sept. 29, 1827, m. Elizabeth Elgin.
8) James W. b. ____ 1829, m. Martha Drucilla Wright
9) Mary Ann b. 1831, m. 1st Reuben Branyon (spouse of her sister) m. 2nd Sanford V. Milford
10) Lethe (Leety) Massena b. Oct. 1834, m. Andrew H. Calaham.
11) Nancy Irene b. Feb. 8, 1836, d. May 14, 1857.
12) Amaziah Nathaniel b. Aug 1838, m. Martina Bond.

2. Letitia (Leety) b. 1789,
d. February 2, 1841.
m. Weldon Pearman Dec. 15, 1806.

3. James b. ca. 1791.

Shirley News, Vol. I #4 April 1979 pp. 6-7

4. Armand b. Aug. 7, 1792, d. Jan. 5, 1874. Buried First Westminister Baptist Church cemetery, Oconee Co., S.C.
   m. 1st Robert Kay Oct. 9, 1809 (he m. 2nd Ann Grubbs)
   m. 2nd Jesse Rutledge Oct. 19, 1838. Armand and Robert Kay were parents of 9 children.

5. Julaney b. April 17, 1794, d. December 2, 1833, m. James W. Richey July 9, 1812, son of James and Elizabeth (Dunn) Richey, Jr. He m. 2nd Margaret Richey, widow of Andrew Seawright and she d. 1835. She was daughter of Robert and Mary (Stewart) Richey. James m. 3rd Nancy Martin, daughter of John & Sarah (Dunn) Martin.

   Julaney and James had 10 children.

6. Letizier Irene b. March 2, 1797, m. John Wilson and they were parents of 10 children.

7. John Riley b. March 25, 1798, d. June 14, 1873 Franklin Co., Ga. m. Acemith Kay Nov. 30, 1817.

   children

   1) Reuben N. b. ca. 1818, m. Isabella
   2) John Kay b. ca. 1820, m. Acemith McDade
   3) Grace Essie b. ca. 1821
   4) Benjamin T. b. Aug. 23, 1826, m. Mary Ann Brock
   5) Rosannah Elizabeth b. ca. 1834, m. Francis M. Branyon
   6) Thurza Ann b. ca. 1835, m. George W. Thompson
   7) Joel Milton b. ca. 1840, d. 1857 a minor Bond Jan 26, 1857 by John Riley Shirley.
   8) James A. b. Dec. 5, 1843, d. May 19, 1919 Fulton Co., Ga.
   9) Mary C. b. ca. 1846
   10) Riley M. b. ca. 1849
   11) Pinkney b. May 31, 1852, m. Rebecca E. Kelly

8. Mastin b. 1800
   m. 1st Rachel McAdams

   children

   1) Benjamin Hershel b. ca. 1823, m. Lucinda Brock Dec. 22, 1846.
   2) Elizabith F. b. ca. 1825
   3) Sarah C. b. ca. 1827
   4) John Franklin b. ca. 1829
   5) Margaret J. b. ca. 1830, m. Abner Branyon - they settled in Guntown, Miss.
   6) Mary Ann b. ca. 1832
   7) Nancy C. b. ca. 1834
   8) Nathaniel Newton b. ca. 1836
   9) Arminda Letitia b. Feb. 3, 1840, d. April 14, 1914
      m. 1st Armstrong Billingsby
      m. 2nd Welden Chesley Pearman January 24, 1868
   10) George W. b. ca. 1842

9. Rapady Rhoda b. ca. 1802, m. James Cullens

(p. 16 – Shirley book, – Va.

John Shirley

Elizabeth Fields.

JOHN SHIRLEY b. ca. 1768 Va. d. February 2, 1832. m. Elizabeth Fields, daughter of Obadiah and Catherine (Burton) Fields. John and Elizabeth and Obadiah Fields were members of the Turkey Creek Baptist church in Abbeyville Co., S.C.

children

1. Obadiah H. b. Aug. 29, 1804 in Abbeyville Co., S.C. (as were all of the children), d. Feb. 18, 1889 Honea Path, S.C. m. Jennie Armstrong Mar. 18, 1824

children

1) Capt. John Jasper b. July 18, 1825; m. Frances Mattison Dec. 20, 1855.
2) James Marion b. Jan. 1, 1828; m. Nancy Cox.
3) Nathaniel Amaziah b. Dec. 9, 1830; m. Lucinda Cox.
4) Isabella E. b. May 5, 1833; m. John Wesley Bigby.
5) Benjamin Franklin b. Mar. 31, 1835, d.y.
6) Archibald Pinckney b. Aug. 3, 1837; m. Laura Sutherland.
7) Martha Jane b. Apr. 4, 1841; m. James A. Bigby.
8) Baby b. June 26, 1844
9) Elizabeth Frances b. Jan. 16, 1846; m. Richard T. Kirkpatrick
10) William Marshall b. Jan. 26, 1851; m. Margaret Majors.

2. Nathaniel b. ca. 1806, settled in Texas.

3. John Jasper b. ca. 1808, d. prior to 1832.

4. Benjamin Emaziah b. 1811, m. Susannah ________.

children

1) E.J. b. ca. 1839 (female)
2) John F. b. ca. 1841
3) James R. b. ca. 1843
4) William E. b. ca. 1845
5) Benjamin N. b. ca. 1848
6) Mary S. b. ca. 1850
7) Martha E. b. ca. 1852
8) Obadiah b. ca. 1856

5. Loranzo D. (Loving) b. 1813, m. Rebecca. In 1850 he lived near Obadiah Fields in Fayette Co., Alabama. He died in Houston, Texas.

children born in Fayette Co., Alabama

1) Sarah E. b. 1839
2) Madison b. 1842
3) Massoline b. 1845
4) Georgianna b. 1846
5) Tabitha C. b. 1849

6. Elizabeth Ann b. ca. 1815, m. Robert Chamblu

7. Armis b. ca. 1817

8. Ann Catherine b. ca. 1822, d. ca. 1846, m. James Christopher Wright, son of John and Drucilla (McAdams) Wright of Va. Ann and James were parents of 9 children.

Shirley News Vol. I #4 – Ap. 1979 p. 7

Walter-Shirley Line -

A LINE FROM EDWARD III, KING OF ENGLAND, TO PIERCE J. KNISS

Compiled by Frederic P. Van Duzee

May 1973

1. Edward III, King of England, 1327-1377, born Windsor, 13 Nov. 1312, died Richmond, 21 June 1377; married York, 24 Jan. 1328, Philippa of Hainult, born 1312, died 15 Aug. 1369. He was a son of Edward II, a grandson of Edward I, and a 30th generation descendant of Cerdic, King of the West Saxons, 519-534. Weis, Ancestral Roots, (1950), Line 1-30.

2. Edmund de Langley, first Duke of York, was fifth son of Edward III by Philippa of Hainault. He was born at King's Langley, Hertfordshire, 5 June 1341, and died there 1 Aug. 1402. In 1372 he married Isabel of Castile, who was second daughter of Pedro the Cruel, and who died 3 Nov. 1393. Dictionary of National Biography, XI-550.

3. Richard, Earl of Cambridge, was second son of Edmund de Langley by Isabel of Castile. He married Anne, born 27 Dec. 1388, daughter of Roger (VI) de Mortimer and granddaughter of Lionel, Duke of Clarence; and by her was father of Richard, Duke of York, and of Isabel. He was executed 5 Aug. 1415. DNB, XIII-1043, XVI-1061.

4. Henry Bourchier, Earl of Essex, was the son of Sir William Bourchier, Earl of Eu, and Anne, daughter of Thomas of Woodstock, Duke of Gloucester, seventh son of Edward III, and Eleanor, elder daughter of Humphrey (X) de Bohun. He married Isabel, daughter of Richard, Earl of Cambridge, and aunt of Edward IV. He died 4 April 1483. DNB, II-918, XIX-637.

5. William Bourchier, eldest son of Henry Bourchier, Earl of Essex, married 1466, Anne Woodville, third daughter of Richard, first Earl Rivers, who died 1469. DNB, II-918, XXI-887.

6. John Devereux, Lord Ferrers, of Chartley, Staffordshire, was the son of Sir Walter Devereux, who married the heiress of Lord Ferrers of Chartley and was summoned to the House of Lords by that title. He married Cecily, daughter of William Bourchier and Anne Woodville. He died 1501. DNB, V-893.

7. Walter Devereux, first Viscount Hereford, son of John, Lord Ferrers, and Cecily Bourchier, was born before 1490. He died 27 Sept. 1558. By his first wife Mary, daughter of Thomas Grey, Marquis of Dorset, he had two sons and a daughter. DNB, V-893.

8. Richard Devereux, eldest son of Walter Devereux and Mary Grey, died 1547, leaving his eldest son Walter and other children. He had married Dorothy, daughter of George Hastings, Earl of Huntingdon. DNB, V-893.

9. Walter Devereux, first Earl of Essex and second Viscount Hereford, was born 1541, elder son of Sir Richard Devereux and his wife Dorothy Hastings. He died 22 Sept. 1576, aged 35. About 1561 he married Lettice, eldest daughter of Sir Francis Knollys, K. G. DNB, V-893.

10. Robert Devereux, second Earl of Essex, eldest son of Walter Devereux, first earl, by his wife Lettice Knollys, was born 19 Nov. 1566 at Netherwood, Herefordshire, and beheaded 25 Feb. 1601. In 1590 he married Frances Walsingham, widow of Sir Philip Sidney. DNB, V-875.

11. Sir Henry Shirley, second baronet, son of Sir George Shirley, created a baronet in 1611 on the institution of the order, and Frances, daughter of Henry, Lord Berkeley, died 8 Feb. 1632/3. On 1 Aug. 1616 he married Dorothy, youngest daughter of Robert Devereux, second Earl of Essex. She was born about 20 Dec. 1600 and died 30 Mar. 1636. DNB, V-889; Burke's Peerage, (1963), p. 938.

12. Sir Robert Shirley, fourth baronet, was born in 1629. He was the second son of Sir Henry Shirley, of Ettington in Warwickshire, and of Staunton Harold in Leicestershire. In 1646, on the death of his brother, Sir Charles, he succeeded to the baronetcy and estates under the wardship of his uncle, the Earl of Essex. Almost immediately, contrary to the advice of his guardian and family, he married Katherine, daughter of Humphrey Okeover, of Okeover, Staffordshire. He was a zealous Royalist, who was committed several times to the Tower for engaging in conspiracies against the Commonwealth. There he died on 28 Nov. 1656, not, however, without suspicion of poison. Two sons, Seymour and Robert, and two daughters survived him. DNB, XVIII-137; Burke's Peerage (1963), p. 938.

13. Sir Robert Shirley, seventh baronet, first Earl Ferrers, previously a knight, second son of Sir Robert Shirley, fourth baronet, was baptised 20 Oct. 1650. This gentleman, being grandson and heir of Lady Dorothy Devereux, the younger of the two sisters and heirs of Robert Devereux, last Earl of Essex of that family, and the issue of the elder sister becoming extinct, Charles II was graciously pleased, 14 Dec. 1677, to terminate the abeyance of the ancient barony of Ferrers of Chartley in his favor, which, with other baronies, had been in abeyance since the decease of the above-mentioned last Earl of Essex. Lord Ferrers was of the privy councils of King William and Queen Anne, and was created by the latter sovereign, 3 Sepr. 1711, Viscount Tamworth of co. Stafford and Earl Ferrers. He married first 28 Dec. 1671 Elizabeth, daughter and heir of Laurence Washington, of Garsden, Wiltshire. She died 2 Oct. 1693 after bearing ten sons and seven daughters. He married second Aug. 1699 Selina, daughter of George Finch of the city of London, by whom he had four sons and four daughters. He died 25 Dec. 1717, and she died 20 Mar. 1762. Burke's Peerage (1963), p. 938.

(*)
See chart
+ condense
Stemmata
Shirleiana

14. Walter Shirley, eighth son of Sir Robert Shirley and Elizabeth Washington, was born at Staunton Harold 27 May 1690. Although said to have died young, he was evidently the man by that name who died in Frederick Co., Va., in the latter part of 1755. His will, dated 10 July 1755, mentions his eldest son Walter, his sons Jarvis and James, his youngest son Robert, and his daughters Sarah and Dorcas. A codicil dated 11 Aug. 1755 mentions his wife Dorcas and his friend and brother Francis Avis. In passing, it is noted that each of his four sons named a daughter Elizabeth. Shirley, Stemmata Shirleiana (1873), p. 167; Bates, The Story of Smithfield (Middleway), Jefferson County, W. Va. (1958), pp. 55-64 (second pagination).

15. James Shirley (~~16C~~), born about 1735, died about 1785, married Mary. Children: John (~~22C~~), moved to Decatur Tp., Brown Co., Ohio. Robert (~~23C~~), was said to have moved to Kentucky, 1822, (the move was actually within Ohio); James (~~24C~~), remained in Virginia; Timothy ~~(25C)~~, moved to the vicinity of Maysville, Ky.; Mary ~~(26C)~~; Elizabeth ~~(27C)~~. Bates, Story of Smithfield, etc.

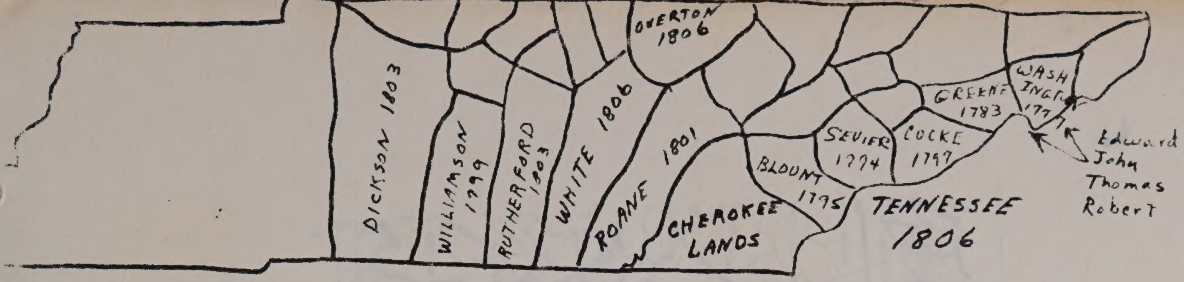
16. Robert Shirley ~~(25C)~~, married in Frederick Co., Va., 28 Jan. 1791, Rachel Gilbert, daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth Gilbert, sister of William and Elias. He died in Williams Co., Ohio, in 1836.

In Ross Co., Ohio, on 3 Aug. 1815, Hester Shirley married Pierce Taylor. In the spring election of 1816 Robert Shirley was elected one of the trustees of Union Tp., Ross Co., Ohio. The 1820 Ohio census shows only two Shirley households, that of Abiather in Huron Co. in the northern part of the state at a considerable distance from Ross Co., and that of James in Ross Co. This James very probably was James ~~(8C)~~, son of Walter Jr., who moved to Chillicothe, Ohio. It seems almost certain that in 1820 the census taker missed Robert and his family, because they were still there in 1822 when they packed up and left on the three week journey to Fort Defiance in Williams Co., Ohio. This move is described on pages 201-3 of History of Defiance Co., Ohio (1883) as part of a very interesting account, "Recollections of Pioneer Life in the Maumee Valley", written by Mrs. Ruth Austin, youngest daughter of Robert Shirley. She mentions the given names of her parents and of most of her brothers and sisters, but not that of Hester, perhaps because at the time Hester married and left the family home she was a grown-up young lady of about twenty, while Ruth was only four. Of course, Hester may have been a daughter of James Shirley, but it seems far more likely that she was Robert's daughter, as in the 1830 and 1840 Ohio censuses the Robert Shirley Jr. and Pierce Taylor families are found living as neighbors, first in Defiance Tp., Williams Co., and then in Brown Tp., Paulding Co. In either case it is reasonably sure that she was a great-granddaughter of the immigrant ancestor. It is interesting to note that in the Robert Shirley family the first son was named for the wife's father, and the next son for the husband's father. Then the next son was named for a brother of the wife, and the next for the husband. Bates, Story of Smithfield, etc.; Frederick Co., Va., Marriage Register No. 1, p. 149; Berkeley Co., Va., Will Book 1, p. 417; Williams Co., Ohio, Probate Court Case No. 51; History of Ross and Highland Cos., Ohio (1880) p.263; Ross Co., Ohio Marriage Book, Vol. AB, p. 255.

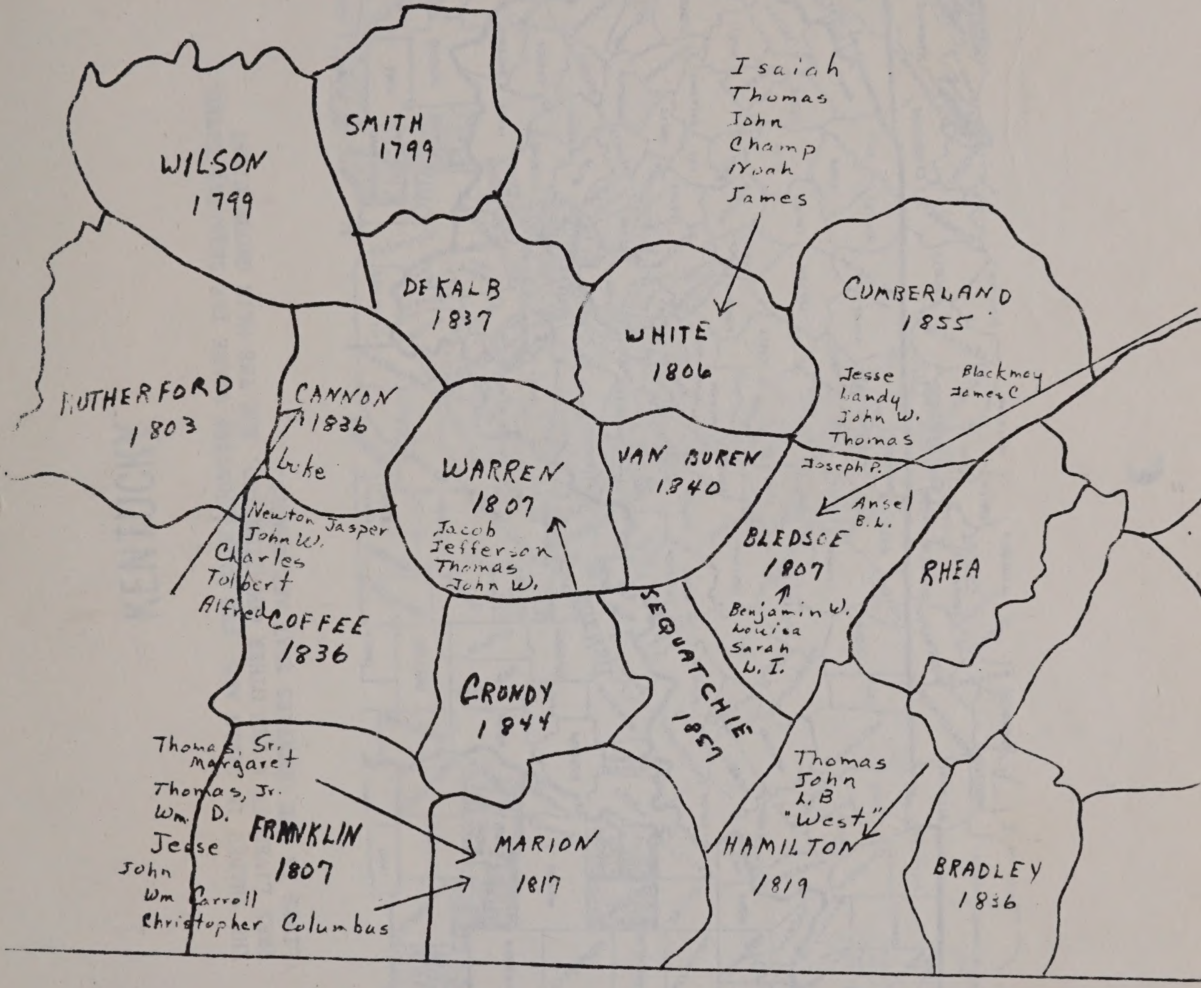
17. Pierce Taylor, son of Isaac and Mary Taylor, was born in Ohio Co., Va., about 1791, and probably about 1801 went with his parents to Ohio. He married Hester Shirley in Ross Co., Ohio, on 3 Aug. 1815. In 1828 Pierce and his family moved to Defiance, Williams Co., Ohio. The 1830 census of Defiance Tp., Williams Co., Ohio, shows the household of Pierce Taylor with 1 male 30-39, 2 females 5-9, 2 females 10-14, and 1 female 30-39. Hester probably died about 1835, as she is not mentioned in the will of Robert Shirley dated 25 Jan. 1836. Ross Co., Ohio, Marriage Book, Vol. AB, p. 255; Census Records; Van Duzee, Kniss and Allied Families (1965), p.3.

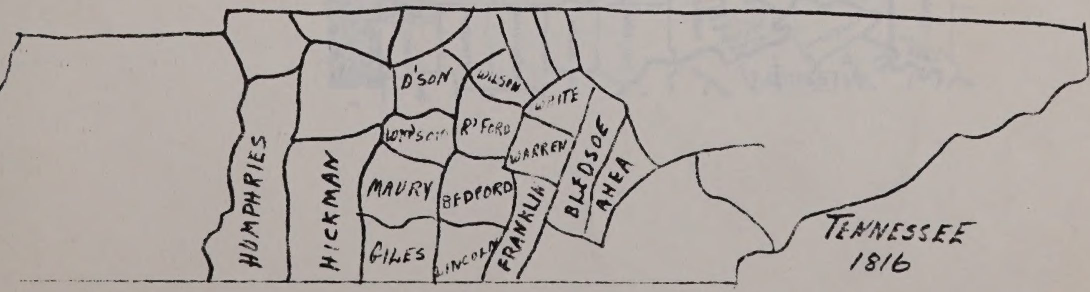
18. Jacob Kniss, born about 1806, died at Defiance, Ohio, July 1848. He married at Defiance 12 Jan. 1835 Minerva Shirley Taylor, daughter of Pierce Taylor and Hester Shirley, born near Chillicothe, Ohio, 7 Nov. 1816. She died at Luverne, Minn., 6 May 1903. Van Duzee, Kniss and Allied Families, (1965), p. 2; Williams Co., Ohio, Marriage Records, Vol. 1, p. 94.

19. Pierce Jacob Kniss (first named Jacob Pierce Kniss), second son of Jacob Kniss and Minerva Shirley Taylor, was born, at Defiance, Ohio, 16 Nov. 1839. He died at Luverne, Minn., 19 Dec. 1896. He married at Kilbourn City, now Wisconsin Dells, Sauk Co., Wis., 6 April 1870, Minerva Ann Donaldson. Van Duzee, Kniss and Allied Families, (1965). pp. 8-13.


OVERTON 1806
DICKSON 1803
WILLIAMSON 1799
RUTHERFORD 1803
WHITE 1806
ROANE 1801
CHEROKEE LANDS
BLOUNT 1795
SEVIER 1794
COCKE 1797
GREENE 1783
WASHINGTON 1777
Edward
John
Thomas
Robert
TENNESSEE 1806

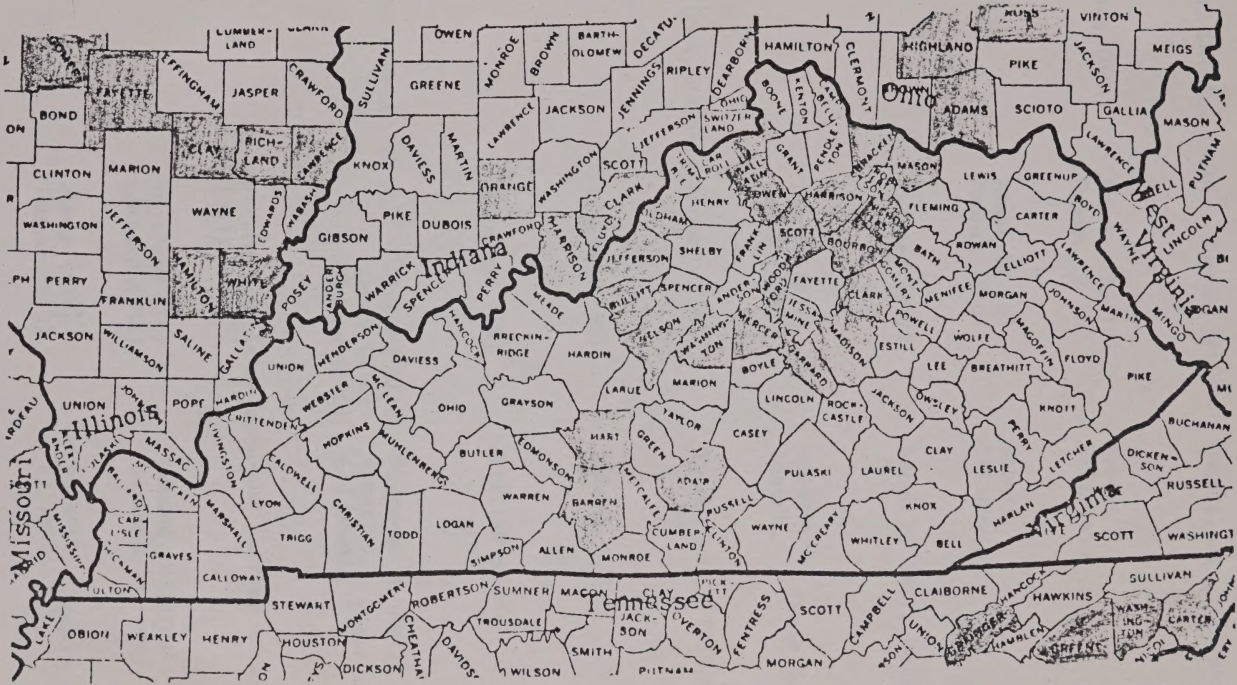
SHIRLEYS IN TENNESSEE PRIOR TO 1850


Isaiah
Thomas
John
Champ
Noah
James
SMITH 1799
WILSON 1799
DEKALB 1837
WHITE 1806
CUMBERLAND 1855
RUTHERFORD 1803
CANNON 1836
Luke
WARREN 1807
VAN BUREN 1840
Jesse
Landy
John W.
Thomas
Blackmey
James C
Joseph P.
Ansel
B.L.
BLEDSOE 1807
Newton Jasper
John W.
Charles
Tolbert
Alfred
Jacob
Jefferson
Thomas
John W.
COFFEE 1836
SEQUATCHIE 1857
Benjamin W.
Louisa
Sarah
W. I.
RHEA
GRUNDY 1844
Thomas, Sr.
Margaret
Thomas, Jr.
Wm. D.
Jesse
John
Wm Carroll
Christopher Columbus
FRANKLIN 1807
MARION 1817
Thomas
John
L.B
"West"
HAMILTON 1819
BRADLEY 1836


D'SON
WILSON
WHITE
W'MSON
R'FORD
WARREN
BLEDSOE
RHEA
HUMPHRIES
HICKMAN
MAURY
BEDFORD
GILES
LINCOLN
FRANKLIN
TENNESSEE 1816

KENTUCKY

THE SHADED IN AREAS ARE THE MAIN COUNTIES WHERE THE SHIRLEYS LIVED. THEY LIVED IN A FEW OTHER COUNTIES TOO, BUT THE MAIN GROUP FIRST LIVED IN THE COUNTIES THAT ARE SHADED.


Illinois
Indiana
Ohio
West Virginia
Virginia
Tennessee
Missouri
BOND
FAYETTE
EFFINGHAM
JASPER
CRAWFORD
CLAY
RICH-LAND
LAWRENCE
CLINTON
MARION
WAYNE
EDWARDS
WABASH
WASHINGTON
JEFFERSON
HAMILTON
WHITE
PERRY
FRANKLIN
JACKSON
WILLIAMSON
SALINE
GALLATIN
UNION
POPE
HARDIN
MASSAC
SULLIVAN
GREENE
OWEN
MONROE
BROWN
BARTH-OLOMEW
DECATUR
JENNINGS
RIPLEY
DEARBORN
KNOX
DAVIESS
MARTIN
LAWRENCE
JACKSON
ORANGE
WASHINGTON
SCOTT
JEFFERSON
SWITZER-LAND
OHIO
CLARK
FLOYD
HARRISON
CRAWFORD
PERRY
SPENCER
WARRICK
VANDER-BURGH
POSEY
GIBSON
PIKE
DUBOIS
HAMILTON
CLERMONT
BROWN
HIGHLAND
ADAMS
PIKE
SCIOTO
JACKSON
VINTON
MEIGS
GALLIA
LAWRENCE
MASON
CABELL
PUTNAM
WAYNE
LINCOLN
MINGO
LOGAN
BOONE
KENTON
CAMPBELL
PENDLE-TON
GRANT
BRACKEN
MASON
LEWIS
GREENUP
BOYD
CARTER
FLEMING
ROBERTSON
NICHOLAS
HARRISON
BOURBON
SCOTT
OWEN
GALLATIN
CARROLL
TRIMBLE
HENRY
OLDHAM
SHELBY
FRANKLIN
JEFFERSON
BULLITT
SPENCER
ANDERSON
WOODFORD
FAYETTE
CLARK
MONTGOMERY
BATH
ROWAN
ELLIOTT
LAWRENCE
MENIFEE
MORGAN
JOHNSON
MARTIN
POWELL
WOLFE
MAGOFFIN
FLOYD
PIKE
NELSON
WASHINGTON
MERCER
JESSAMINE
MADISON
ESTILL
LEE
BREATHITT
KNOTT
BOYLE
GARRARD
MARION
LINCOLN
ROCK-CASTLE
JACKSON
OWSLEY
PERRY
LETCHER
CLAY
LESLIE
HARLAN
BELL
KNOX
LAUREL
PULASKI
WHITLEY
MC CREARY
WAYNE
CASEY
TAYLOR
GREEN
LARUE
HARDIN
MEADE
BRECKIN-RIDGE
HANCOCK
DAVIESS
HENDERSON
UNION
WEBSTER
MC LEAN
OHIO
GRAYSON
HART
ADAIR
RUSSELL
CLINTON
CUMBER-LAND
METCALFE
BARREN
MONROE
ALLEN
SIMPSON
WARREN
EDMONSON
BUTLER
MUHLENBERG
HOPKINS
CRITTENDEN
LIVINGSTON
CALDWELL
LYON
CHRISTIAN
TODD
LOGAN
TRIGG
MARSHALL
CALLOWAY
GRAVES
MC CRACKEN
BALLARD
CARLISLE
HICKMAN
FULTON
ALEX-ANDER
PULASKI
MISSISSIPPI
BUCHANAN
DICKEN-SON
RUSSELL
SCOTT
WASHINGTON
SULLIVAN
HAWKINS
HANCOCK
CLAIBORNE
GRAINGER
HAMBLEN
GREENE
WASH-ING-TON
CARTER
UNION
CAMPBELL
SCOTT
FENTRESS
MORGAN
OVERTON
PICKETT
CLAY
JACK-SON
MACON
SUMNER
TROUSDALE
SMITH
WILSON
PUTNAM
ROBERTSON
MONTGOMERY
CHEATHAM
DAVIDSON
DICKSON
STEWART
HOUSTON
HENRY
WEAKLEY
OBION
LAKE

	Branch	Later descendants
ORR15 Mrs. Ethel Vogt Richert Rt. !, Box 161 402-994 Elmwood, NE 68349	Argeland (#6) Richard (#12)	Edmund, Miletus Susanna m. Benj. Smith
Albert W. and Dorothy B. Shirley (M/M) 247 Higgins ave. Gridley, cA 95948	Thomas (#16)	Thomas, Jr., Elijah
Harvey and Maxine Shirley (M/M) Rt. !, Box 144 Cotter, AR 72626	James (#18) Thomas (# 16)	Robert Elizabeth
Mrs. Jane Bain (Albert) 851 Revere Ct. Greenwood, IN 46142	James (# 18) Thomas (#16)	Robert Elizabeth
Dorothy Hallgrimson 4663 Grover St. Omaha, NE 68106	Richard (#12)	Sarah m. Henry Holsclaw
Gordon Seyffert 441 E. 65th St. Kansas City, MO 64131	Thomas (#16) James (#18)	Elizabeth, their son Wm. Robert,
Gladys M Shirley Luck (Mrs. Ralph) 235 Barker Rd. Henderson, Ky. 42420	Thomas (#16)	Thomas, Jr., Elijah
Harold E. Shirley 2148 S. West St. Pendleton, IN 46064	Argeland (#6)	Edmund
Mr. Shirley H. Payne R.R. 2, Box 13 Hartsburg, Ill.	Argeland (#6)	William Roach
Marian and Walter L. Shirley,Jr.(M/M) 1007 Fredrick Dr. S. Indianapolis, Ind.	Richard (#12) James (#18) Thomas (#16)	Susannah m. Benj. Smith Robert their son James Elizabeth,
Elwood Shirley 318 Larch Lane Lexington, Ky. 40505	William who is a loose-end Shirley in Ky. (#21)	
Richard Vogt 7102 Eagle Dr. Lincoln, NE 68507	Argeland (#6) Richard (#12)	Edmund, Miletus Susannah m. Benj. Smith
James H. Young R.R. #1 Edmonton, Ky. 42129	James (#18) Thomas (#16)	Robert their dau. Mary Elizabeth, (Polly)

Kenneth W. Shirley
R.R.#1
Grantville, Kansas 66429

THE INDIANAPOLIS CLUB

presents for

DISTRICT GOVERNOR

WALTER L. SHIRLEY

Born in Indianapolis (March 31, 1903)
Attended Indianapolis Public Schools
Graduate Arsenal Technical High School
Attended Butler University Two Years
Graduate University of Chicago 1923. School of Business Administration
Member: Phi Delta Theta Fraternity
  Tau Kappa Alpha Honorary Fraternity
  Mason and Scottish Rite
  Christian Church
Treasurer Indianapolis Council Camp Fire Girls
Member Civic Affairs Committee Chamber of Commerce
Member Governor's Committee on Public Safety
Past-President Indianapolis Lions Club—1933-34
Three Years Secretary-Treasurer Indiana Lions Clubs—1934-1937
Member Indiana Council National Economic League
Active Sponsor Indiana Lions All-State Band
Business: Shirley Brothers—Funerals
Married: Family of four children

Biographical sketch of WALTER L. SHIRLEY
Born March 31, 1903
Indianapolis, Indiana

Son of Ottie N. and Bertha A. Shirley

Educated in Public Schools. Graduated Tech High School Jan. 1920

Attended Butler University 1921 and 1922*
Graduated University of Chicago School of Business Adminidtration
December 1923.

Entered Shirley Bros.Co.Inc. 1923 as Auditor.

Secretary-Treasurer 1945 to

Founded Mortuary Supply Co.Inc. 1935. Mfr.Caskets & supplies.
President of same 1935 to

Married Gladys Sudbrock 1925 (Apr.22)

Children: Walter L.;Jr.; Barbara A. (Sheridan) Mrs.Harry C.II;
Arthur N., David F., and Philipp R., ____grandchildren.

Civic activities: President Tech Alumni Assn. 1946.
President Lions Club (Downtown) ~~1933-34~~.1933-34.
Sec-Treas. Indiana Lions Clubs ~~1935-40~~.1935-37.
District Governor Ind. Lions 1938.
Founder & Pres. Ind. Lions Cancer Control Fund.
~~(1946-51)~~. (1946-51) I.U.Med.Center.
Director Better Business Bureau 1943-63
President " " " 1950. (VP 1961)
Honorary Director 1963.

Commander Hoosier Power Squadron 1959. Taught
Boating Safety & Navigation Naval Armory
1954-
Published Book: Elementary Navigation by
Mariner's Compass 1959.

Director Camp Fire Girls Board 1930-
President of Board 1956 & 1963
Elected to receive Gulick Award 1957.

For several years Trustee National Board of
Church Extension Disciples of Christ.

Member: University Park Christian Church
Oriental Lodge #500 F&AM
Scottish Rite
Lions Club (Downtown)
Hoosier Power Squadron
Chamber of Commerce (Indianapolis)
" " (Indiana State)
Better Business Bureau

Scientech Club
Am.Ass'n. for Advance-
of Science

*Student Mgr.Athletics 1921. Business Mgr. Collegian 1921 &
Business Mgr. "Drift" 1922. Member Debating Team 1920. Elected
to Honorary Forensic Frat,Tau Kappa Alpha.

I

Ancestor Chart

DATE

NAME Marian O. Shirley, Mrs. W.L.Jr.

STREET ADDRESS 1007 Fredrick Dr. S.,

CITY Indianapolis, Ind. 46260 STATE

8-1981

SHIRLEY

ANCESTORS

COMBINED

FOUR LINES FROM

DANIEL OF VA.

THROUGH THREE BROTHERS

1 *Walter L. Shirley
BORN 1903
WHERE Indianapolis, Ind
WHEN MARRIED 4-2-1925
DIED
WHERE

Gladys L. Sudbrock
HUSBAND OR WIFE
BORN 1902
WHERE Indianapolis
DIED
WHERE

2 *Otte Nelson Shirley
BORN 4-18-1872
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.
WHEN MARRIED 6- -1902
DIED 6-25-1945
WHERE Indianapolis

3 *Bertha Alice Money
BORN 8-5-1878 or ('79)
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.
DIED 12-9-1971
WHERE Indianapolis, Ind.

4 *Francis Marion Shirley
BORN 6-21-1842
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.
WHEN MARRIED 5-26-1868
DIED 1-3-1915
WHERE bur. Crown Hill, Indpls.

5 Emily M. Leak
BORN 5-6-1850
WHERE
DIED 3-17-1927
WHERE

6 William F. Money (Franklin)
BORN 7-7-1851
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.
WHEN MARRIED 12-2-1877
DIED 2-3-1933
WHERE Indianapolis

7 Sarah Jane Keeney
BORN 1859
WHERE
DIED 4-7-1895
WHERE Pittsboro, Ind.

8 *James Shirley
BORN 7-30-1803
WHERE Barren Co., Ky.
WHEN MARRIED 12-13-1827
DIED 1893
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.

9 Deborah Presley
BORN 3-30-1809
WHERE Tenn. (or Preble Co., O.)
DIED 8-20-1866
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.

10 James Lawrence Leak
BORN 1816
WHERE Ky.
WHEN MARRIED 1839
DIED 1883
WHERE

11 Harriet Amanda Buzzard
BORN 1822
WHERE
DIED 1889
WHERE

12 John Thomas Money
BORN 10- -1827
WHERE Green Co., Ky.
WHEN MARRIED 6-6-1850
DIED 12-11-1906
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.

13 * Malinda Susan Smith
BORN 12-5-1832
WHERE Ky.
DIED 2-17-1903
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.

14 Charles W. Keeney
BORN 11-1-1835
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED 4-20-1915
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.

15 Emily E. Bursott
BORN 2-26-1840
WHERE Carroll Co., Ky.
DIED 1-2-1909
WHERE Hendricks Co. Ky.

16

17

16–17: Cont II

18

19

20

21

20–21: Cont IV

22

23

24

25

24–25: Cont V

26

27

26–27: Cont VI

28

29

30

31

RETURN THIS RECORD TO: Glenn Susong Clark
4645 Rookwood Ave.
Indianapolis, Ind. 46208

Ancestor Chart

II

DATE
NAME Marian O. Shirley, Mrs. W.L. Jr.
STREET ADDRESS 1007 Fredrick Dr. S.
CITY Indianapolis, Ind. 46260 STATE
8-1981

OTTIE SHIRLEY'S

TWO LINES OF DESCENT

FROM DANIEL

James and Thomas

1 *James Shirley
BORN 7-30-1803
WHERE Barren Co., Ky
WHEN MARRIED 12-13-1827
DIED 1893
WHERE

Deborah Presley
HUSBAND OR WIFE
BORN 3-30-1809
WHERE Tenn.(Preble Co.O.?)
DIED 8-20-1866
WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.

2 *Robert Shirley
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED c.1813 -
WHERE Barren Co. Ky.

3 *Elizabeth Shirley
BORN 5- [illegible] -1782
WHERE
DIED 1830-35
WHERE Barren Co., Ky.

18

4 *James Shirley 1735
BORN chrs. ~~8-22-1745~~ c. 1745
WHERE Northumberland Co.Va.
WHEN MARRIED 10-9-~~1771~~ 1781
DIED 7-23-1801
WHERE Barren Co., Ky.

5 Mary McMekin
BORN c. 1761
WHERE Va.
DIED 1833-1835
WHERE Barren Co., Ky.

16

6 * Thomas Shirley
BORN 1746
WHERE Northumberland Co., Va. SC?
WHEN MARRIED 5-7-1770
DIED c.1839
WHERE Barren Co., Ky (Metcalf now)

7 Molly Grubbs
BORN 1750
WHERE
DIED 10-8-1846
WHERE Barren Co., Ky.
(at least ~~100~~ 94 yrs. old)

8
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

9
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

10
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

11
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

12
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

13
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

14 Dutch descent--
BORN
WHERE prob. Va.
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

15
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31

RETURN THIS RECORD TO Glenn Susong Clark
4645 Rookwood Ave.
Indianapolis, Ind. 46208

DATE

NAME

STREET ADDRESS

CITY STATE

IV

1 James L. Leak

BORN 1816 7-14-1816

WHERE Ky.

WHEN MARRIED

DIED 9-6-1883

WHERE Hendricks Co. - Viely County

Harriet Amanda Bussard

HUSBAND OR WIFE

BORN 9-21-1822

WHERE

DIED 3-23-1889

WHERE Hendricks Co.

Viely Pioneer Cmty

2 James Leak

BORN 1787

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED 1810

DIED 1865

WHERE

3 Elizabeth Vermillion

BORN 1786

WHERE

DIED 1852

WHERE

4 Robert Leake

BORN c1762

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED 1784

DIED c. 1834

WHERE

(cousins)

1.

5 2. Susannah Leake

BORN 1730

WHERE

DIED 1828

WHERE

6

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

7

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

8

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

9

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

10 Captain Josiah Leake

BORN 1730

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED 1-1-1759

DIED 1795

WHERE

11 (1) Ann Fenton

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

12

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

13

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

14

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

15

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

parents of Harriet Amanda Buzzard -

David L. b. 5-16-1767; d 2-8-1820

Louisa M. b. 12-2-1800; d. 3-9-1869

RETURN THIS RECORD TO: Glenn Susong Clark
4645 Rookwood Ave.
Indianapolis, Ind. 46208

Ancestor Chart

DATE

NAME

STREET ADDRESS

CITY STATE

1 John Thomas Money

BORN 10 -1827

WHERE Green Co. Ky

WHEN MARRIED 6-6-1850

DIED 12-11-1906

WHERE Hendricks Co, Ind.

Malinda Susan Smith

HUSBAND OR WIFE

BORN 12-5-1832

WHERE Ky.

DIED 2-17(?)-1903

WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.

2 John Money, Jr.

BORN 1785 N.C.

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED 1856

WHERE Hendricks Co., Ind.

3

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

4 John Money

BORN 2-24-1757

WHERE Bladen Co., N.C.

WHEN MARRIED

DIED 1837

WHERE N.C. (?)

5

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

6

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

7

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

8 Descended from one of several Money brothers who came to Southport, N.C. (Brunswick Co.) in the early 1700's from England

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

9

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

10

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

11

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

12

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

13

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

14

BORN

WHERE

WHEN MARRIED

DIED

WHERE

15

BORN

WHERE

DIED

WHERE

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

RETURN THIS RECORD TO: Glenn Susong Clark
4645 Rookwood Ave.
Indianapolis, Ind. 46208

Ancestor Chart

DATE

NAME

STREET ADDRESS

CITY STATE

VI

* Descendants of Thos. Shirley of Va.

1 Malinda Susan Smith
BORN 12-5-1832
WHERE Ky
WHEN MARRIED 6-6-1850
DIED 2-17 (?)-1903
WHERE Hendricks Co. Ind.

John Thos. Money
HUSBAND OR WIFE
BORN 10- -1827
WHERE Green Co. Ky
DIED 12-11-1906
WHERE Hendrks Co. IND.

2 * Aaron J. Smith
BORN 7-22-1800
WHERE Barren Co. Ky.
WHEN MARRIED 1823 Barren Co
DIED 9-14-1877
WHERE Boone Co. IND.
Mt Tabor Cmty

3 Frances Thomas
BORN 10-15-1808
WHERE
DIED 1-26-1890 (1-20-1890?)
WHERE Boone Co. IND.
Mt Tabor Cmty

4 Benjamin Smith
BORN 9-15-1769
WHERE Va.
WHEN MARRIED c 1796
DIED 9-5-1853
WHERE Boone Co. IND.
(Mt. Tabor Cmty)

5 * Susannah SHIRLEY
BORN 10-1-17..
WHERE
DIED 4-29-1848
WHERE Boon Co. Ind.
Mt. Tabor Cmty

6 Presley Thomas
BORN 1786
WHERE N.C.
WHEN MARRIED 11-28-1807
DIED 1850
WHERE Barren Co. Ky

7 Malinda Shirley
BORN c 1789
WHERE S.C.
DIED 2-8-1873
WHERE Boone Co. Ind.
Mt Tabor Cemty

8
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

9
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

10
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

11
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

12 Alexander Thomas
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

13
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

14 James SHIRLEY
BORN c 1735
WHERE Va.
WHEN MARRIED 10-9-1781 (Faquier Co.) Va.)
DIED 7-23-1801
WHERE Barren Co. Ky.

15 Mary McMekin
BORN 1761
WHERE Va.
DIED aft. 1-22-1833 / bef. 11-1835
WHERE Ky.

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

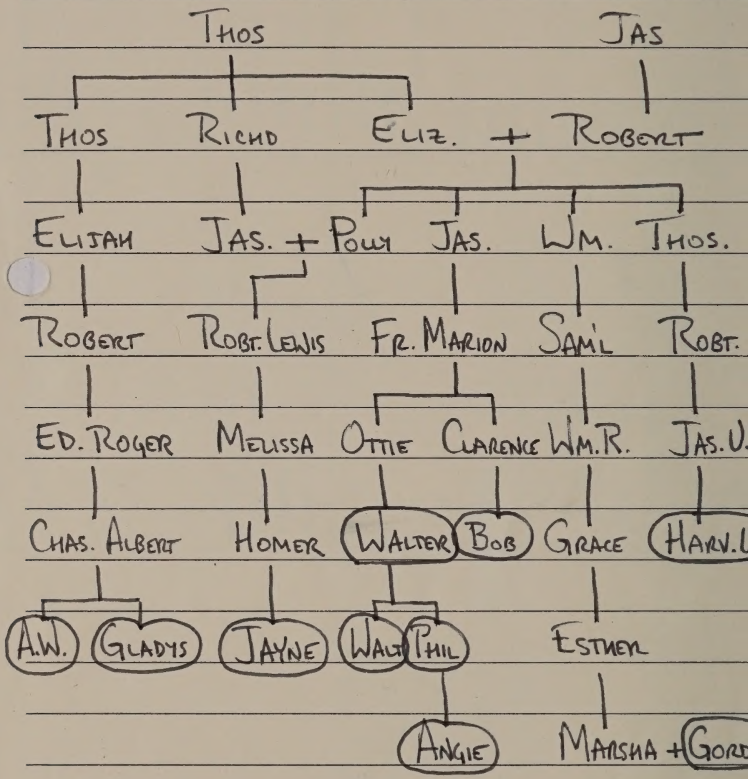
29

30

31

RETURN THIS RECORD TO Glenn Susong Clark
4645 Rookwood Ave.
Indianapolis, Ind. 46208

SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION
Indianapolis Convention
June 29 - 30, 1985


Thos
Jas
Thos
Richd
Eliz. + Robert
Elijah
Jas. + Polly
Jas.
Wm.
Thos.
Robert
Robt. Lewis
Fr. Marion
Sam'l
Robt.
Ed. Roger
Melissa
Ottie
Clarence
Wm. R.
Jas. U.
Chas. Albert
Homer
Walter
Bob
Grace
Harv. L
A.W.
Gladys
Jayne
Walt
Phil
Esther
Angie
Marsha + Gord

Jayne
Barne.

Marsha + Gordon
Seyffert.

Otte's Grandparents

1. James + Deborah (Presley) SHIRLEY
b. 7-30-1803, Barren Co. Ky
d. 1893 Hendricks Co. In.
*(bur. White Lick Cmty - Brownsburg)
m. Deborah Presley 12-13-1827
Came to Indiana - 1834

2. James L. LEAK m Harriet Amanda Buzzard
b. 7-14-1816 b. 9-21-1822
d. 9-6-1883 d. 3-23-1889
* bur Vielie Union Pioneers Cmty - Lizton

Otte's great grand-parents

3. David S. Buzzard m Louisa M.
d. 2-8-1870 d. 3-9-1869
73 y, 9 m, 22 d. 68 y, 3 m, 7 d,
(bur. Vielie Cmty)

Looking for John T. Money + Malinda S Money
(Otter) (Smith)

SHIRLEY ASSOCIATION
Indianapolis Convention
June 29 - 30, [illegible]

Bertha's Family

Parents: Wm F. Money m. Sarah Jane Keeney
b. 7-7-1851 d. 4-7-1895
d. 2-3-1933 36 y, 1 m, 5 d.
(Bur Sparks Cmty - Pittsboro/Brownsburg)

grandparents Charles W. Keeney m. Emily E. Bursott
b. 11-1-1835 b. 11-1-1835
d. 4-20-1915 d. 1-2-1909

gr. grandparents Aaron Smith m Frances Thomas
b. 7-22-1800 b. 10-15-1808
d. 9-14-1877 d. 1-20
bur. Mt. Tab Cmty - Fayette

Looking for 1. Malinda Thomas - mom of Frances
2. Benjamin Smith & Susannah (Shirley)
parents of Aaron
also in Mt. Tabor Cmty

David & Louisa M. Bursott - Vielie Cmty

White Lick
Presbyterian

James Shirley
b. 7-29-1803
d. 1-8-1896

Debora Shirley
b. 3-30-1809
d/ 8-20-1866

WALTER
EVERETT
SHIRLEY
SON OF
MARION & EMILY
1880

Born MAY 8, 1880
Died NOV 26, 1891

2 - 17 - 1903
2 12 70
12 - 9 - 1826

MALINDA S. MONEY
d. 2-17-1903
AGED 70Y, 2M, 12D (b 12-9-1826)

JOHN T. MONEY b. 1827 Ky
" Green Co
died 12-11-1906
aged 79 - fall on Oliver's farm

children of John & Celinda Money

Parmelia R. b Sept 3, 1880
d 10-7-1881

Lydia P. b 1-2-1892
d 1-5-1892

Mabel M. b 6-13-1894
d 7-3-1895

3-22-
1860
88
~~3-13-~~
1772

2-21-
1772

1906
79
27

1902

~~1860~~
1850
10

28
1850
56
1794

1820
1772
48

0 - 1 - 2 - Keeney Stones.

3 Close up David & Louisa M Buzzard.

4. Whole stone

View Wm B Buzzard -

Died

Nov. 10, 1871

aged

47 yrs, 6 mo. & 6 d

5 Close up - stone - Amanda

6 Close up - stone - J. L Leak.

7 Amanda & J. L. Leak.

North out of Pittsboro to 750 N St.

Turn East on 750 N. St. -

2 miles to turn south -

Sparks on outside corner of turn.

SPARKS CEM.

ELIZABETH A. KEENEY

B. 3-2-1801

d. 1-20-1883

BENJAMIN E. MONEY

SON OF T & M MONEY

d 8-21-1856

3 yrs, 6 mos, 11 days

JOHN MONEY

died 3-22-1860

88 yrs .. 19 / 29 } DAYS (b 3-3-1772)

5

#8 Money group (section) Sparks.

Aaron Smith d. 9-14, 1877
aged 77 yrs 1 mo. 22 days.
Frances Smith, aged 81 Y, 3 M, 11 D   1-20-1890

~~At~~ Not lost, blest thought, . 2 snaps
But gone before:
Where we shall meet
To part no more.

Charles Keeney bought his way out of Civil War —

1890
81
1809

B. 4
3.
2.

1895
36
1859

4-7-1895
5 1 36
21
~~2~~-6-1859

Ap. 7
M. 7 1
J 7 2
J. 7 2
J. 7 3
N. 7

Jan. 1
Dec. 12
Nov. 11
Oct. 10

~~10~~
3
~~2~~
[illegible]

Vieley & KOP Cemtry - Lyton 9-17-85

#1 - wiped out

#2, 3, 4 Charles & Emily Keeney - Lyton KOP
(¼ mi. S edge of Lyton.)

Money, Wm J 1833 - 1873
Eliza J. 1842 - 1902

Money -
Minnie P 1880 - 1898
Roscoe 1884 - 1890
Irvin W 1885 - 1886
Lula 1889 - 1891
Rush 1893 - 1901

Sparks

Sparks Cmtry

Wm F. Money 1851 - 1933 #5
Sarah J. Money
wife of Wm. F. #6
died 4-7-1895
36 yrs, 1 m, 5 days
#7

WALTER
SON OF BENJ. O
AMY R. MONEY
B JAN 2, 1856 ? (1884)
Died
Jan 23, 1901 ?

?

JAMES D. SON OF
JOHN W & CELINDA
MONEY
B. MAY 11, 1899
D. AUG 11, 1900

MARY PRESSLEY
S. SIDE B. 2-15-1826
D. 5-12-1891
N. SIDE
ROBERT PRESSLEY
B. 9-22-1896 ?
No death info

p. 11 –

2⁷ Ottie SHIRLEY m. Bertha Money.

Grand-children of W L S Sr

To Mrs. Hall

---

1. James Lawrence Leak 1 5 of P

Emily Leak

2 James Leak 1870 / 73 / 97

Elizabeth Vermillion

3. Robert Leake

Susannah!

~~3 4 1809 23~~

4. Josiah Leake.
Ann Renton.

22 3 Louisa Buzzard.
1-1-1801

Harriet Buzzard.
5-15-1797

Feb. 2
2 Jan. 1
3 Dec. 12
4 Nov. 11
5 Oct
6 Sep
7 Aug
8 July
June
9 May

1870
73
1797

31
15
16

8
7
6
5
4
3
2
1 7

15, 16, 17 Vieley (Leak) Cemty
18, 19

Vieley Pioneers Cemty

James L. Leak #15
7-14-1816
9-6-1883

MARY LUCY
DAU. OF J.L.
& A. LEAK
D 11-2-1870

Harriet Amanda Leak #19
9-21-1822
3-23-1889

#20

David S. Buzzard
died 2-8-1870
73 yrs, 9 mos, 22 days

Louisa M. (wife)
died 3-9-1869
68 yrs, 3 mos, 7 days

parents of Amanda

#21 & 22 - The two Leak Stones (Wiped out)

LIZTON K of P Cemetery 9-17-85
(AT CROWN OF HILL) East of Circle

JAMES M. LEACH
2-9-1834
9-19-1926

LEACH

ELIZABETH LEACH
6-13-1841 — 8-19-1925

MISS M.S. LEACH

J. M. LEACH

E. L. LEACH

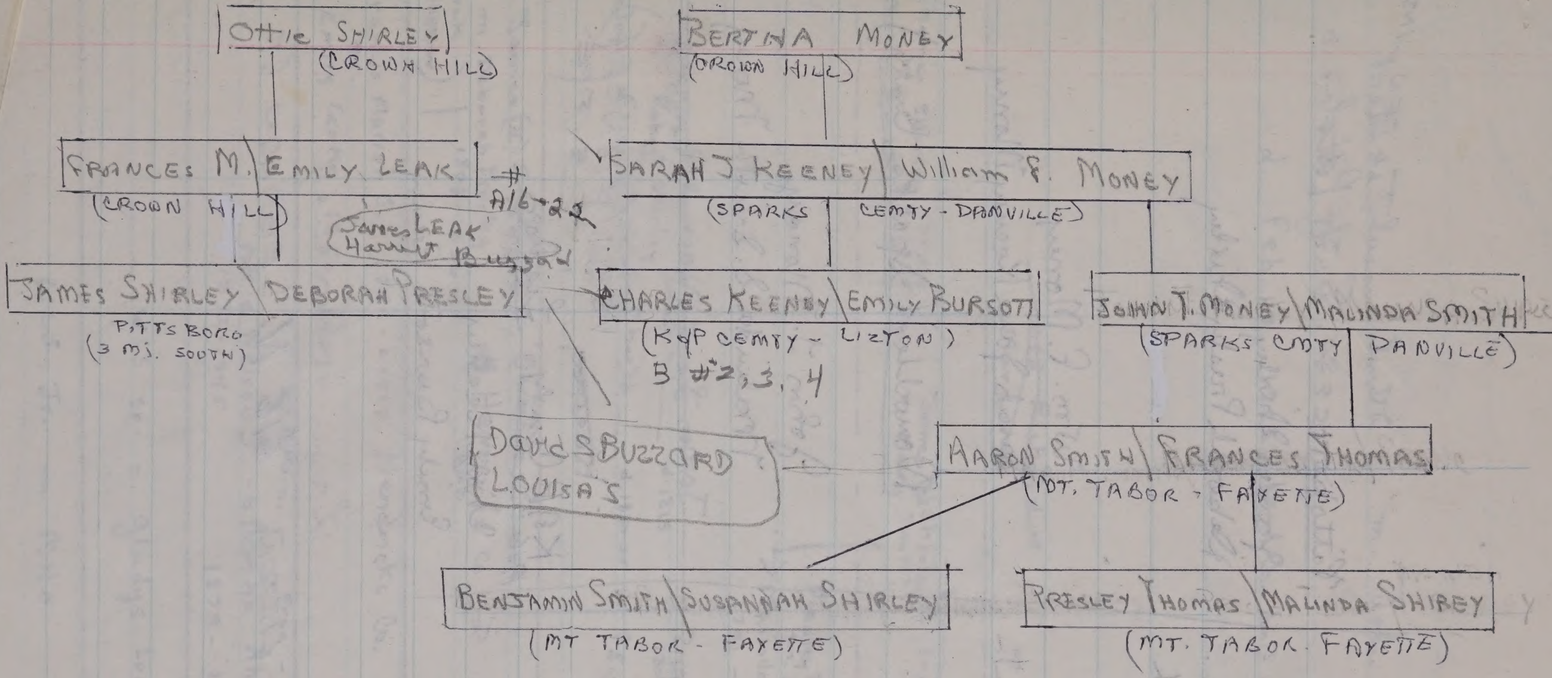
CORA A. PARKER
5-3-68
3-1-24

EMILY E. KEENEY
2-26-1840
1-2-1909

CHARLES ~~W.~~ KEENEY
11-1-1835
4-20-1915

1.

2


Ottie SHIRLEY
(CROWN HILL)
BERTINA MONEY
(CROWN HILL)
FRANCES M.
EMILY LEAK
(CROWN HILL)
# A16-22
James LEAK
Harriet Buzzard
SARAH J. KEENEY
William F. MONEY
(SPARKS CEMTY - DANVILLE)
JAMES SHIRLEY
DEBORAH PRESLEY
PITTSBORO
(3 mi. SOUTH)
CHARLES KEENEY
EMILY BURSOTT
(K of P CEMTY - LIZTON)
B #2, 3, 4
JOHN T. MONEY
MALINDA SMITH
(SPARKS CMTY DANVILLE)
David S BUZZARD
LOUISA S
AARON SMITH
FRANCES THOMAS
(MT. TABOR - FAYETTE)
BENJAMIN SMITH
SUSANNAH SHIRLEY
(MT TABOR - FAYETTE)
PRESLEY THOMAS
MALINDA SHIREY
(MT. TABOR FAYETTE)

Fayette (Boone Co.)
Mt. Tabor Cemty

Malinda Shirley Thomas.
Frances Thomas Smith
Aaron Smith
Benjamin Smith
1. Susannah Shirley Smith

2

Crown Hill
Francis Marion 1-7-1915
Emily Leak Shirley 3-19-27
LOT 166, Sec 51

TILDEN, IND
Pittsboro — S. of Pittsboro
James Shirley
Deborah Presley Shirley

Wm. F. Money
Sarah Jane Keeny Money

Danville (Sparks Cemty)

John T. Money
Malinda S. Smith Money
James Leak / Harriet Buzzard.

~~Keeney~~ VEELI (PIONEER)
E. SIPE
~~Aob~~ KofP. Cemty Lizton
Chaz. Keeny
Emily Burscott Keeny

Laura & Amanda
LIZTON 616 N. LEBANON ST

996-5775 Hall Phone

Malinda Susan Smith m. John T. Money
b. Dec 5, 1832 Ky.
d. Feb. 17, 1903 Hend. Co. Ind.

~~Old Richard~~
~~Margaret~~

13 Thomas Shirley b. 1740-5 d. 1835 Ky.
m. Molly Grubbs

James (I) Shirley b. — d. 1801
m. Mary Smith?

Richard Shirley b. — d 1796
m. Dorcas Cullins?

14 Presley N Thomas m. 1807
Malinda Shirley 1791 – ?

Benjamin Smith 1769 - 1853
m. Susanna Shirley

5 Robert Shirley (James) b. — d. 1813
m. Elizabeth Shirley (Thos) b. — d. 1830-35

oseph Presley
ebecca

Aaron Smith 1800 - 77
m. Frances Thomas

(Green Co Ky)

(John Money Jr. 1875 – 19[illegible])

James (II) S 1803 1893 ← Barren Co, Ky.
m. Deborah Presley 1809-1866
HENDRICKS Co IND. →

muel, Leak
arriet Buzzard

John T. Money 1827 Ky – 1906
m. Milinda Susan Smith (1832 – 1903)

7 Francis Marion S. 1842 - 1917 Hendricks Co.
m. Emily Leake 1850 – 1927

William Money b. 1852 – Hendricks Co.
m. Sarah Jane Keeney

8 [illegible] — Free — no kids.

Ottie Nelson S. – Bertha Alice Money
1872 - 1945 1879 - 1971

9 — WLS Sr. – Gladys Lucille Sudbrock.

WLS, Jr. m. MHO

Robert — James

Elizabeth Thomas

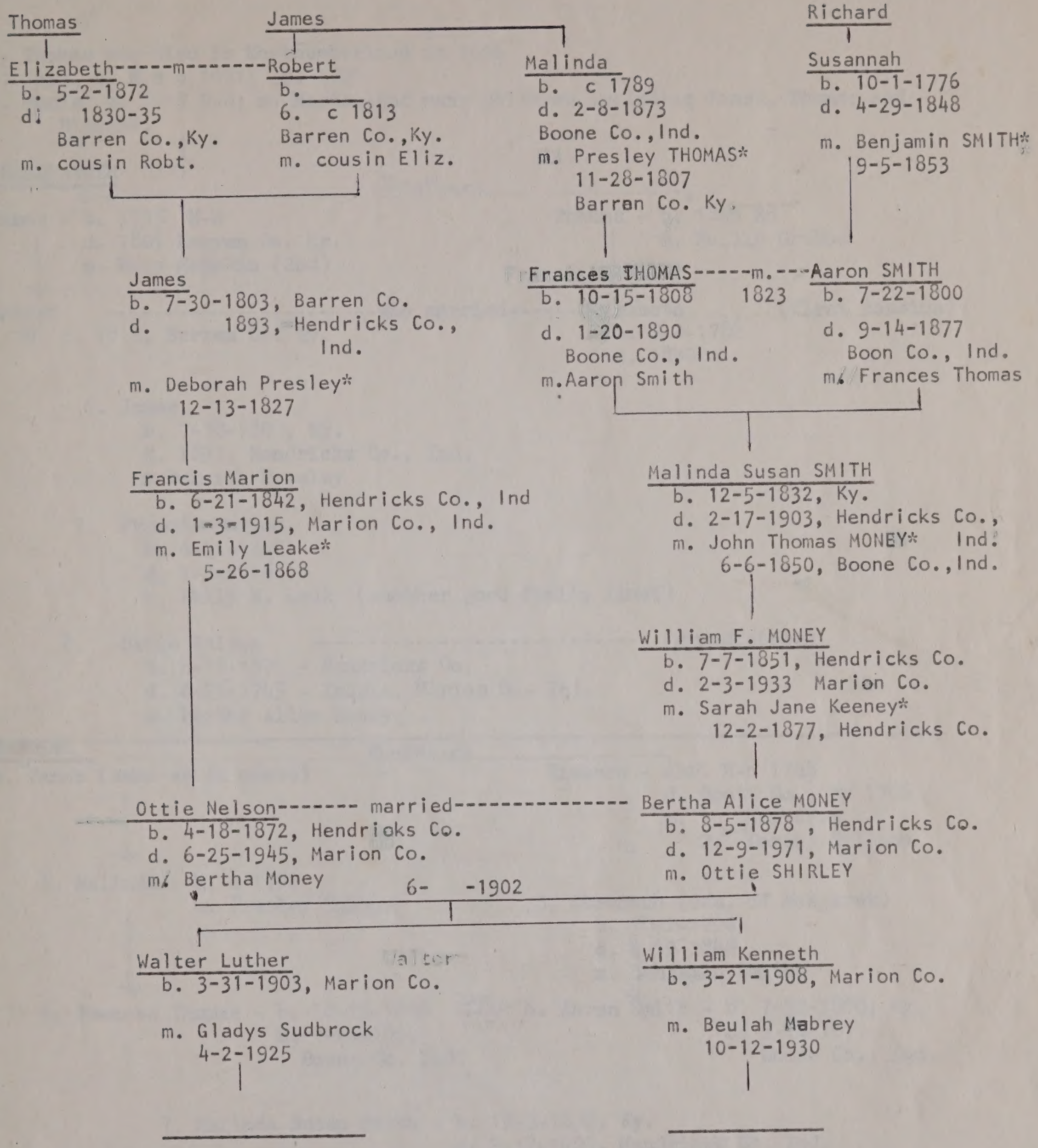
Joseph Presley -
Rebecca

Benjamin

Susanna — Richard.

James.

THE KENTUCKY SHIRLEYS



Thomas

Elizabeth-----m-------Robert

Elizabeth
b. 5-2-1872
d. 1830-35
Barren Co.,Ky.
m. cousin Robt.

James

Robert
b. ____
6. c 1813
Barren Co.,Ky.
m. cousin Eliz.

Malinda
b. c 1789
d. 2-8-1873
Boone Co.,Ind.
m. Presley THOMAS*
11-28-1807
Barren Co. Ky.

Richard

Susannah
b. 10-1-1776
d. 4-29-1848
m. Benjamin SMITH*
9-5-1853

James
b. 7-30-1803, Barren Co.
d. 1893, Hendricks Co., Ind.
m. Deborah Presley*
12-13-1827

Frances THOMAS-----m.---Aaron SMITH
1823

Frances THOMAS
b. 10-15-1808
d. 1-20-1890
Boone Co., Ind.
m. Aaron Smith

Aaron SMITH
b. 7-22-1800
d. 9-14-1877
Boon Co., Ind.
m. Frances Thomas

Francis Marion
b. 6-21-1842, Hendricks Co., Ind
d. 1-3-1915, Marion Co., Ind.
m. Emily Leake*
5-26-1868

Malinda Susan SMITH
b. 12-5-1832, Ky.
d. 2-17-1903, Hendricks Co., Ind.
m. John Thomas MONEY*
6-6-1850, Boone Co.,Ind.

William F. MONEY
b. 7-7-1851, Hendricks Co.
d. 2-3-1933 Marion Co.
m. Sarah Jane Keeney*
12-2-1877, Hendricks Co.

Ottie Nelson------- married--------------- Bertha Alice MONEY

Ottie Nelson
b. 4-18-1872, Hendricks Co.
d. 6-25-1945, Marion Co.
m. Bertha Money
6- -1902

Bertha Alice MONEY
b. 8-5-1878 , Hendricks Co.
d. 12-9-1971, Marion Co.
m. Ottie SHIRLEY

Walter Luther
b. 3-31-1903, Marion Co.
m. Gladys Sudbrock
4-2-1925

William Kenneth
b. 3-21-1908, Marion Co.
m. Beulah Mabrey
10-12-1930

* Presley Thomas: b. c. 1786, d. 1850 (Barren Co.,Ky.)
Benjamin Smith: b. 9-15-1769, d. 9-5-1853 (Boone Co., Ind.)
Deborah Presley: b. 3-30=1809, d. 8-20-1866 (Hendricks Co., Ind.)
Emily Leake: b. 5-6-1850, d. 3-17-1927 (Marion Co., Ind.)
John Thomas Money: b. 10- -1827, d. 12-11-1906 (Hendricks Co, Ind.)
Sarah Jane Keeney: b. 1859, d. 4-7-1895, Pittsboro, Ind.

Walter L. Shirley, Jr.
1007 Fredrick Dr. S.
Indianapolis, Ind. 46260

Shirley lines through both grandparents
(as we understand it as of Nov. 1981)

1. Thomas who died in Northumberland in 1696
2. John, b. N-d c 1671; d. 1737
3. Daniel b. 1717 N-d; m. Martha;had many children including James, Thomas and Richard.

GRANDFATHER

Brothers

4.James - b. 1735 N-d
d. 1801 Barren Co. Ky.
m. Mary McMeltin (2nd)

Thomas - b. 1846 Nd
m. Mollie Grubbs

5. Robert ---------------------who married------Elizabeth (first cousins)
d. c. 1813, Barren Co. Ky.
Elizabeth b. 5-2-1782
d. 1830

6. James
b. 7-30-1803, Ky.
d. 1893, Hendricks Co., Ind.
m Deborah Presley

7. Francis Marion
b. 6-21-1842
d. 1-3-1915
m. Emily M. Leak (another good family line!)

8. Ottie Nelson --------------------------- (grandfather)
b. 4-18-1872 - Hendricks Co.
d. 6-25-1945 - Indpls. Marion Co. Ind.
m. Bertha Alice Money

GRANDMOTHER

Brothers

4. James (same as #4 above)

Richard - chr. N-d 1748
d. Scott Co., Ky 1796
m. 1 Margaret
2. Dorcas Cullins

5. Malinda - b. c 1791
m. Presley Thomas

5. Susannah (dau. of Margaret)
b. 10-1-1796
d. 4-19-1848
m. Benjamin Smith

6. Frances Thomas - b. 10-15-1808
d. 1-20-1890
Boone Co. Ind.

m.

6. Aaron Smith - b. 7-22-1800, Ky.
d. 9-14-1877
Boone Co., Ind.

7. Malinda Susan Smith - b. 12-5-1832, Ky.
d. 2-17-1903, Hendricks Co. Ind.
m. John Thomas Money 6-6-1850

8. William F. Money - b. 7-7-1851
d. 2-3-1933
m. Sarah Jane Keeney 12-2-1877 (another good Family)

9. Bertha Alice Money - b. 8-5-1875 ----------------(-grandmother)
d. 12-9-1971 - Indpls.
m. Ottie Nelson Shirley! 6-2-1902

MARIAN O. SHIRLEY
1007 FREDRICK DR. S.
INDIANAPOLIS, IND. 46260

Family Group Record

Husband Isaac M. Dale (Sr.)
Wife ① Eleanor ② Margaret Frazier 1801
③ Margaret Gum 1808
m. pl.

b. 1751
pl. No. Farnham Parish · Richmond Co. Va
d. 1820
pl. Barren Co. Ky
bur.

b.
pl.
d.
pl.
bur.

Parents
Dad
Mom

Dad
Mom

Occupation, Church Affilistions, Lvd. at--, Mil. Ser. Other spouses, Cause of Death:

Children	Born Date - Place	Died Date - Place	Married To Whom - Date - Place
1 Reuben M	3-17-1774	10-2-1862.	Sally Gill May 14, 1797 Va. Ky Co. Va b. 3-23-1773 d. 10-4-1844 Barren Co Ky
2. Hannah	c. 1778		Thomas Shirley
3. Nancy	1780		X Moses Shirley (Hamilton Co. 1850 Census)
4. William			Jennie Shirley
5. John	5-5-1785		① Elizabeth Shirley 4-2-1804 ② Nancy Hall
6. Melly (Milly)			John (?) Gar (?) 1807
7. Elizabeth	c1788	d. 1835 Barren Co. Ky	X Nimrod Shirley
8. Isaac M.	c 1796 Ky	d. 3-5-1867 Hart Co. Ky	① Sarah Shirley (d. 3-18-'31) 9-2-1816 ② Parthinia Smith (d. 1839) ③ Elizabeth Barton - divorced 1850 4. Louisa Hensley d. 1-30-1881 Metcalf

Moses = Old Richard's Son.

Nimrod = Old James' Son

...and notes... Shirley News · Vol. I - #4 Ap. 1979 · p. 12

THE DALES & SHIRLEYS

Recently while working on this line I came across a few bits and pieces:

In the list of Isaac Dales children it says Elizabeth Dale married Nimrod Shirley, son of James Shirley.

A descendant of Jane Shirley who married William Dale (brother of Nancy Dale who married Moses Shirley) says Jane is the daughter of James Shirley and wife Mary McMekin and that MARY IS THE 2ND WIFE OF JAMES.

Another correspondent has Nancy Eliz. Dale born 1779 in Shenandoah Co. Va. as daughter of Isaac Dale and Margaret Tillman.

Any comments would be apreciated from this group of Shirleys!

John Beals sent me a letter asking about a letter he just received from the Dale Library asking for Dale info and promoting a book sale on the Dale Family. I placed a call to Dr. Donald Dale and we chatted for about 45 min.

This is a sincere group and one I think I can recommend to any Shirley-Dale connections....

If you would like more information write me, at the Association address.

David Shirley, former head of UT chemistry branch, dies

Dr. David A. Shirley, head of the University of Tennessee's chemistry department in Knoxville from 1962 until his retirement in 1979, died of cancer Thursday morning at UT Hospital.

Shirley, 69, was a Knoxville native. He earned bachelor's and master's degrees from UT. He had been a member of the UT faculty for 26 years and was nationally recognized for research in organic chemistry.

Shirley earned his doctorate from Iowa State University in 1943, and was a research chemist for Du Pont. Before joining the UT faculty in 1953, he was a professor at Tulane University in New Orleans.

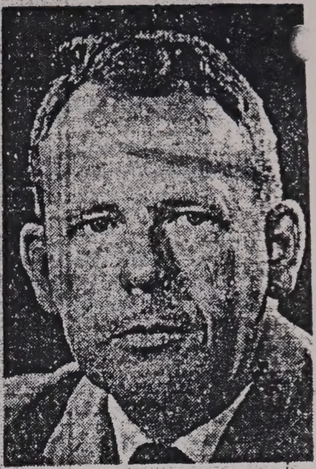
"The department moved tremendously under Dr. Shirley's leadership," said Dr. Gleb Mamantov, who succeeded Shirley as department head in 1979. "He was an outstanding administrator and an extremely good organic chemist who was nationally recognized in the field.

"Most importantly, he was quite a human being," Mamantov said.

During Shirley's tenure, the chemistry department grew from a relatively small unit to a department with more than 30 full-time professors and thousands of dollars in research contracts, Mamantov said.

Shirley wrote two books and had more than 75 scientific articles published. He also was active locally and nationally in the American Chemical Society.

Shirley received a chancellor's Citation for Extraordinary Service to UT in 1979 and the Distinguished Service Award from the UT chapter of Phi Beta Kappa in 1983. A plaque honoring Shirley hangs in the new Hodges Library on the campus.



1979 photo

Dr. David A. Shirley

Shirley was recognized by "Who's Who in America" and made this philosophical observation in the book:

"I view life as an opportunity for a creative and perhaps triumphant effort by an individ against the underlying matrix of tragedy into which we are all born. Among the most lasting of these efforts are our creations in the arts, in literature and in the sciences, but also important is our recognition that in the striving for our goals and in the lessening of our own pain, we should not add to the burden of others."

After his retirement, Shirley contributed money to a fund bearing his name which supports work done by graduate students and young faculty members in the chemistry department.

The family will receive friends from 7 to 9 p.m. Saturday at Mann's Heritage Chapel.

SN Summer 1988

David Shirley (right) in Library, Ettington Hotel England in 1985.

He was born Sept 15, 1918 and died Aug. 25, 1988. He had cancer.

Family Group Record

Husband Reuben M. Dale

m.

b. 3-17-1774

pl.

d. 10-2-1862

pl.

bur.

Parents

Dad Isaac

Mom Eleanor

Wife Sally Gill

pl.

b. 3-23-1773

pl. Ky. Co. Va.

d. 10-4-1844

pl. Barren Co. Ky.

bur.

Dad

Mom

Occupation, Church Affilistions, Lvd. at--, Mil. Ser. Other spouses, Cause of Death:

Children	Born Date - Place	Died Date - Place	Married To Whom - Date - Place
Elizabeth	7-30-1799	1860	Richard Shirley Jr. (cousin) d. 1860 - suicide
Jemima (Jenny)	4-14-1802 Barren Co. Ky	12-27-1843 Barren Co	Richard M Crabb b. 1798 - d. 1860
Abram	11-2-1804 Barren Co.	12-4-1896	Martha Masters 1837
Edward	10-27-1807 Barren Co.	12-3-1884	① Patsy Hays Dale 11-30-1829 ② Sarah Wolcroft 1831
Rebecca	4-17-1811 Barren Co.	4-27-1857	Wm. C. Anderson 1-27-1831
Sally F	1-15-1814		Samuel B. Anderson 10-15-1832

and notes

Shirley News Vol. I #4 Ap. 1979 p. 12

Family Group Record

Husband William Dale	Wife Jennie Shirley
m.	pl.
b.	b.
pl.	pl.
d.	d.
pl.	pl.
bur.	bur.

Parents

Dad Isaac (Sr.)	Dad
Mom	Mom

Occupation, Church Affilistions, Lvd. at--, Mil. Ser. Other spouses, Cause of Death:

Children	Born Date - Place	Died Date - Place	Married To Whom - Date - Place
Nancy			Alexander Faulkner 1825
Parmelia			Robert Smith 1825
Isaac			
Lavinia			
Millie			
Martha			
Jane			
Angyline			
Ezeckiel			
America E	1826	1877	Daniel R Shirley (cousin)

...and notes... Shirley News - Vol V #4 Ap. 1979 p. 12

Dales in Woodford Co, Ky. (formed 1792 from Scott Co.)

Apr. 1979 News - back pge.
Apr. 1981 News. p. 4

Dale

Abraham Dale
1. Wm. m. Frances Phillips
2. Robt d. Pr Wm Co. Va. 1779
* 3. Reuben b. 1728 d. Richmond Co. Pa 1768
m. Hannah Phillips
dau. Tobias & Hannah (Goad) Phillips (?)
sister of Frances prob.

4. Thomas. d. 1772 Richmond Co Va.
m. Alice Dodson.
dau. Fortunas & Alice (Godd) Dodson

Reuben Dale b. 1728 d. Richmon Co. Pa. 1768
m. Hannah Phillips
~~chldn~~ 1. John 1747
2. George 1749 - Hamilton Co. Ind.
3. Isaac 6-17-1751 - Woodfrd. Co Ky - Barren Co Ky d. 1820
4 Abraham. 1753 " "
5 Wm 1757 " "
6. Robt 1760 " " - moved Mo. before 1820
7. Betty 1764

p. 6
News. 1/82

MARRIAGES HAMILTON CO. ILLINOIS

sent by Bonnie Caneva

Shirley, John m. Rosannah Moore Feb 2, 1824
Shirley, Nancy m. John Hall Sept 1, 1824
(daughter of Moses)
Shirley, Margaret m. Leoy Perry Nov 28, 1826
(daughter of Nimrod)
Shirley, Eliz. m. Alfred Moore June 12, 1828
(daughter of Moses)
Shirley, Leana m. Phillip Adair Oct 2, 1829
(daugher of Nimrod)
Shirley, Milly m. Henry Irvin Dec 17, 1829
(daughter of Moses)
Shirley, Sally m. Milton Cox Dec. 22, 1833
(daugher of Moses)
Shirley, Sally m. James Scribner Nov 29, 1836
(daughter of Nimrod)
Shirley, Ann Eliza m. John Lane Dec 9, 1837
Shirley, Rubin m. Martha Anderson Dec 13, 1838
(dau. of Robert Anderson)
Shirley, Russell m. Cindy Allen Jan 31, ______
(dau. of Josiah Allen)

The Dales and Shirleys of Va.

Reuben Dale was in Old Rappahannock Co. Va. in 1685. (This area was later divided into Essex and Richmond Co.s). His wife was Elizabeth.
Three known children:

1. Thomas Dale
2. Eliz. Dale m. 1st Thomas Young, 2nd. William Dodson and 3rd William Rogers.
3. Abraham Dale b. ca. 1690 Richmond Co. Va. 1714, he married Winifred Southern b. Mar. 8, 1693 and the daughter of Elinor and Thomas Southern. They lived near the boundry of Richmond and Lancaster Counties and their eight children were born in Farnham Parish, Richmond Co. Va.
   (1). William Dale b. 1715 m. Frances Phillips
   (2). Ann b. Apr. 2, 1717
   *(3). Reuben b. Sept 21, 1720
   (4). Frances b. Mar 18, 1721/2
   (5). Abraham b. Apr 4, 1724
   (6). Isaac b. Nov 15, 1727
   (7). Thomas b. Apr 20, 1730
   (8). Robert b. Mar 27, 1730 m. Eliz Hanks (?) died Pr. Wm. Co. Va. 1778.

---

*Reuben Dale b. Sept 21, 1720 married Hannah Phillips . Reuben transferred land in Richmond Co. in 1741 and Lancaster Co. in 1752.
Children...

1. John Dale b. 1747, a carpenter, me. Lucy
2. George b. ca. 1749 d. 1830 Hamilton Co. Ill.
3. Isaac Dale b. June 17, 1751 d. 1820 Barren Co Kentucky.
4. Abraham Dale July 30, 1753
5. William Dale Nov 29, 1757
7. Robert Dale b. Mar 14, 1760 went to Missouri.
8. Betty Dale b. June 15, 1764

Isaac Dale b. June 17, 1751 Farnham Parish Richmond Co. Va.
Married 1st. Eleanor, 2nd. Margaret Frazier 1801 and 3rd. Margaret Gum in 1808.
Children...

1. Rueben M. Dale Mar 17, 1774
   m. Sally Gill
   children
   (1). Eliz. Dale b. July 1799 d. 1860 m. Richard Shirley
   (2). Jemima Dale b. Apr 14, 1802 Barren Co. Ky. m. Richard Crabb
   (3). Abram Dale Nov 2, 1804 Barren Co m. Martha Masters
   (4). Edward Dale Oct 27, 1807 Barren Co m. 1st Patsy Hayes Dale m. 2nd Sarah Wolcott
   (5). Rebecca Dale Apr 17, 1811 m. William Anderson
   (6). Sally Dale Jan 15, 1814 m. Samuel Anderson
2. Hannah Dale b. ca. 1778 m. THOMAS SHIRLEY
3. Nancy Dale b. ca. 1780 m. MOSES SHIRLEY lived Hamilton Co. Ill.
4. William Dale m. JENNIE SHIRLEY
5. John Dale May 5, 1785 m. 1st ELIZABETH SHIRLEY m. 2nd Nancy Hall
6. Milly Dale m. John Gar ?
7. Elizabeth Dale m. NIMROD SHIRLEY, (son of James Shirley b. ca. 1735 of ? Barren Co. Ky). [sent by Dale desc.]
8. Isaac Dale m. 1st SARAH SHIRLEY
   m. 2nd Parthenia Smith
   m. 3rd Elizabeth Barton
   m. 4th Louisa Hensley

Hannah Phillips was the daughter of Tobias Phillips and Hannah Goad/Good. Tobias Phillips was the son of John Phillips and Elizabeth of Richmond Co. Va.

Hannah Goad was the daughter of Abraham Goad and Catherine Williams, daughter of John Williams and Eva.

SN Apr-May 1987

5 FAMILY RECORD SHEET

Compiled 1981 by: Kenneth W. SHIRLE
RR1, Box 128
Meriden, KS 66512

↗ gr. gr. grandson of America E. (DALE) SHIRLEY
(Child #8 below)

PARENTS

GRANDPARE

HUSBAND William DALE

Date and Place

Birth ? 1770's

Death ca. 1838 Barren Co, KY

MARRIAGE

WIFE Jane SHIRLEY.

Birth ? 1780's

Death ca 1843 Barren Co, KY

~~Other marriages of wife~~ 3. Records of Mrs. James DALE 248 W. Pamela, Arcadia, CA. 91006

~~Other marriages of husband~~ 4. DALE Family History (Ruth Turner & Mrs Larry SMITH Eagleville, MO 64442

Use other side for other information

(OVER for more

f Isaac DALE
b. 1751 Va.
d. 1820 Barren Co, Ky

m Eleanor

f James SHIRLEY
d. 1801 Barren Co., KY.

(?) m Mary

gf (?) Reuben DALE
b. 1720 d. 1768

gm (?) Hannah PHILLIPS
b. 1720's

gf

gm

gf

gm

gf

gm

Sources of Info:

1. Barren Co, KY Deed Book X, Pgs 80-81 (also 86-87 & 356-357) (30 Apr, 1855) Names children and heirs of Wm DALE.

2. Inventory and Sale (estate settlements) of William DALE, [Inventory Book 4, Pgs 250, 293-295, Barren Co, KY] of Jane (SHIRLEY) DALE [Inventory Book 6, Pgs 195-196 & 358-360 Barren Co, KY] Wm's 1839, Jane's 1843 Names no heirs.

* Probable 12th child Nancy (m. Alexander FALLKNER 6 Oct 1825) Barren Co, KY

YOUR CHILDREN	Date & Place of Birth	Date & Place of Death	Date & Place of Marriage	To Whom
1. James				
2. Isaac	15 APR 1812 KY	30 Oct 1886	23 Dec 1836, Barren Co, KY	Eliza Jane FANCHER
3. William Ezekial	30 Jun 1829		9 Mar 1852 Henry Co; TENN	Catherine FULLER
4. Mary			? 1831, Barren Co, KY	Alexander FAULKNER
5. Leander (Leannah)	11 Oct 1814		13 Dec 1837, Barren Co, KY	William MONTGOMERY
6. Permelia	1 Mar 1810 Barren Co, KY	20 Aug 1892 Putnam Co, MO (Hartford)	15 Aug 1825, Barren Co, KY	Robert SMITH
7. Mildred			1839, Barren Co, KY	Isaac BOYD
8. America E.	22 Aug 1826, Barren Co, KY	2 Feb 1877 (Eagleville) Harrison Co, MO.	1840's? Hart Co, KY	Daniel R. SHIRLEY
9. Malinda Jane			4 Jan 1841, Barren Co, KY	Beverly BRADLEY
10. Angelina	ca 1822 KY			? Franklin DUNCAN
11. Martha Ann		22 Jan. 1874, Harrison Co, MO	11 Aug. 1836, Barren Co, KY	Simpson K. MONTGOMERY

FAMILY RECORD SHEET

gr, gr grand
son of Eliz #1

Kenneth W. Shirley
RR 1, Box 128
Meriden, KS 66512

HUSBAND Reuben DALE

Date and Place

Birth 17 Mar 1774 VA. (Richmond Co?)

Death 2 Oct 1862, HART Co, KY

MARRIAGE 14 May 1797 Woodford Co, KY

WIFE Sally GILL

Birth 26 Mar 1773, Va.

Death 4 Oct 1844 KY (Hart or Barren Co.)

Other marriages of wife

Other marriages of husband

Use other side for other information

PARENTS

f Isaac DALE
b 1751 · d. 1820

m Eleanor ?

f Spencer GILL

(?) m Jemima ?

GRANDPARENTS

gf Reuben DALE
b. 1720

gm Hannah PHILLIPS

gf

gm

gf (?) Edward GILL

gm

gf

gm

Source of info:
1) Mrs Larry SMITH (Jane) } of Eagleville, mo.
Ruth Turner
(History of DALE FAMILY)
2) Family Bible of Reuben DALE (b 1774)
In possession of LORA R. DALE (NEW YORK)

YOUR CHILDREN	Date & Place of Birth	Date & Place of Death	Date & Place of Marriage	To Whom
*1. Elizabeth	30 July 1799		1816 Barren Co, KY	Richard SHIRLE
2. Jemima	14 Apr 1802		1819	Richard M. CRABB (?McCRA
3. Abraham	2 Nov 1804	Harrison Co, Mo	1837	Martha MASTER
4. Edward	27 Oct 1807	① ② Harrison Co, Mo	① 1829 ② 1839	① Patsy HAYS ② Sarah Wolcc
5. Rebecca	27 Apr. 1811		1831	Wm. ANDERS
6. Sally	15 Jan. 1814		1832	Samuel ANDERSO
7.				
8.				
9.				
10.				

* Mother of Daniel R. SHIRLEY

3

4th g[illegible]atgrandson
of Reuben DALE #1

Kenneth W. Shirley
RR 1, Box 128
Meriden, KS 66512

→ gr [illegible]r, gr grandson
of William DALE # 4

HUSBAND Isaac DALE

Date and Place

Birth 17 June 1751 VA. ?

Death July 1820 ?? came to Ky 1895

MARRIAGE ca 1772

WIFE

Birth Eleanor ??

Death

Other marriages of wife

Other marriages of husband ② Margaret Frazier 1801

Use other side for other information ③ Margaret Gum (Gunn ?) 1808

f Reuben DALE
b. 1720

m Hannah PHILLIPS

f

m

(?) gf Abraham DALE
?? b 1643

(?) gm Winifred SOUTHERN

(?) gf Tobias PHILLIPS
b. 1687

(?) gm Hannah GOAD b. 1695

gf

gm

gf

gm

Sources of info.
1) Mrs Larry SMITH (Jane) } of Eagleville
Ruth Turner } Missouri
(History of DALE FAMILY)
2) Will of Isaac DALE Book 2, Pg 67
Barren Co., KY Aug 1820

YOUR CHILDREN	Date & Place of Birth	Date & Place of Death	Date & Place of Marriage	To Whom
* 1. Reuben	Mar. 1774	14 May 1797 (Recorded Woodford Co, in Ky)		Sally GILL
2. Nancy		1860's Hamilton Co, Ill.		Moses SHIRLE
3. Hannah		? Barren Co, Ky		Thomas SHIRLE
** 4. William		ca 1838 Barren Co, KY		Jane SH
5. John	5 May 1785	? Hamilton Co; Ill	① 1804 ② Dec 1816	① Elizabeth SH ② Nancy Hall
6. Milly				John GORE
7. Elizabeth			1807	Nimrod SHIRLE
8. Isaac			1816	Sarah SHIRLE
9. Anna	1850 Census Barren Co, Pg 460	(age 48?	1817	William EVAN
10. Rosanna			?	? HARDY

* father of Elizabeth DALE, (wife of Richard SHIRLEY)

** father of America E. DALE)

led by: Kenneth W. SHIRLEY (*, son of #8 America E (DALE) SHIRLEY)
RR1, Box 128
Meryden, KS 66512

Notes regarding documentation of William DALE and Jane (SHIRLEY) DALE information.

[William b. ca 1770's d ca 1838
Jane b ca 1780's d. ca 1843]

1. Children 1-10 are listed as children and heirs of William DALE in the entry in Deed Book X, Pg 80-81. Note that one child Martha Ann (DALE) MONTGOMERY (#11) was not listed in the deed, apparently because her husband Simpson K. Montgomery was one of the "plaintiffs" in the deed transaction. The marriage record of Martha Ann (DALE) MONTGOMERY is signed by William DALE (who gave permission for his daughter to marry), thus establishing that she was also a daughter.

2. The "old" list of children of Wm DALE and Jane (SHIRLEY) DALE (the undocumented list apparently originating with Mr. Almon DANIELS) was very similar to the list on this family sheet, except -- the old list had no ~~Mary~~ James (#1) and had a Nancy (#12?) ALEXANDER instead of a Mary Alexander. (#4).

3. Individual notes on children:

① James - no info. on him except as follows: he was apparently the administrator of Jane ~~DALE~~ (SHIRLEY) DALE's estate; there is a Barren Co, KY marriage record for James DALE and Katherine FAULKNER (1827).

② Isaac - US. Census 1850 Henry Co., Tenn; 1880 also. Death date from John L. Beals (DALE descendant).

③ William E - US Census 1850 Henry Co, Tenn; 1880 Calloway Co, KY. Death date also from John L. BEALS. Re: name of wife Katherine FISHER OR FULLER -- Henry Co, Tenn. marriage record (1852) for Wm E. DALE and Catherine FULLER (possibly, she was married to a FULLER ~~first~~ and her maiden name was FISHER??)

④ Mary - probably married the same Alexander FAULKNER that the Nancy DALE (child #12??) married in 1831; Barren Co, KY mar. record for "Polly" DALE and Alexander FAULKNER

⑤ Leannah (Leander) - [moved to Harrison Co, MO (?)]

⑥ Permelia - most of the info. provided by Katy MATTHEWS (Topeka, KS, 1981) who is the wife of Permelia's descendant.

⑦ Mildred - US. Census 1850 Henry Co, TENN., apparently widowed by 1850.

★ ⑧ America Ann Elizabeth - US Census 1850 HART CO, KY; 1870 - Harrison Co, MO. She married Daniel R. SHIRLEY, also a DALE descendant, and moved to Harrison Co, MO (Eagleville) in early 1850's.

⑨ Malinda Jane - referred to as "Jane". 1850 Census Barren Co, KY

⑩ Angelina - no documentation of any marriage; listed as "Angeline DALE" in 1880 Census of Calloway Co, KY (Pg 555) [age 58 enumerated with brother Wm. E.]

⑪ Martha Ann - discussed in no. 1 above; to Harrison Co, MO.

? ⑫ Nancy - see no. 2 and no ④ above. There is a 1825 marriage record (Barren Co, KY) for Nancy and Alexander FAULKNER

KRI, Box 128
Marydean ...

Notes regarding documentation: William DALE and Jane (SHIPLEY) DALE information

[William b ca 1781 d ca 1829
Jane b ca 1785 d ca 1843]

① Children here are listed as children and heirs of William Dale in the entry in Deed Book K, [illegible]. The eldest child Martha Ann (DALE) Montgomery, is not listed in the deed, apparently because her husband Simpson K. Montgomery was one of the plaintiffs in the deed transaction. The marriage record of Martha Ann (DALE) Montgomery is signed by William Dale, who gave permission for his daughter to marry, thus establishing that she was his daughter.

② The "old" list of children of Wm DALE and Jane (SHIPLEY) DALE (the undocumented list apparently originating with [illegible] Rivers Daniels) was very similar to the list on this family sheet, except -- the old list had no [illegible] James (?) and had a Mary (or) Rosannah instead of a Mary Alexander (?).

③ Individual notes on children:

① James - no info on him except as follows: he was apparently the administrator of Jane (SHIPLEY) DALE's estate; there is a Harrison Co, KY marriage record for James DALE and Rebecca Patterson (?).
② Lisa - [illegible] 1850 Henry Co, Tenn; 1860 also. Lost info from [illegible] (DALE descendant).
③ William S. - [illegible] 1850 Henry Co, Tenn; 1830 Calloway Co, KY. [illegible] from John [illegible]. His name of wife Catherine Flowers or Elkins -- [illegible] Tenn marriage record (1827) for Wm S. Dale and Catherine Elkins; [illegible] she was married to a [illegible] Wright and her maiden name was Flowers.
④ Mary - probably married the same Alexander [illegible] [illegible] Dale (child 12 ?) married [illegible] 1843 [illegible]
⑤ Lavinia (Lucinda) - (moved to Harrison Co, MO (?))
⑥ Permelia - most of the info provided by Kelly [illegible] ([illegible] Co, [illegible]) who is the [illegible] of Permelia's descendant.
⑦ Mildred - [illegible] 1850 Henry Co, Tenn, apparently widowed by 1850.
* ⑧ America Ann Elizabeth - [illegible] 1850 Harrison Co, KY; 1860 Harrison Co, MO. She married Daniel K. Shipley, also a DALE descendant, and moved to Harrison Co (Gentryville) in early 1850's.
⑨ Alexander Jesse - referred to as "Jesse" 1850 [illegible] Harrison Co, KY

⑩ Angeline -- no documentation of any marriage; listed as "daughter" [illegible] 1850 Census of Calloway Co, KY (p. 352) [illegible] with brother Wm S.
⑪ Martha Ann - discussed in ① above; to Harrison Co, MO.
? ⑫ Sidney - [illegible] ⑪ [illegible]. There is a 1838 marriage record (Harrison Co) for Sidney and Alexander Patterson

led by: Kenneth W. SHIRLEY (*) (son of #8 America E (DALE) SHIRLEY)
RR1, Box 128
Meriden, KS 66512

Notes regarding documentation of William DALE and Jane (SHIRLEY) DALE information.

[William b. ca 1770's d. ca 1838
Jane b ca 1780's d. ca 1843.]

1. Children 1-10 are listed as children and heirs of William DALE in the entry in Deed Book X, Pg 80-81. Note that one child Martha Ann (DALE) MONTGOMERY (#11) was not listed in the deed, apparently because her husband Simpson K. Montgomery was one of the "plaintiffs" in the deed transaction. The marriage record of Martha Ann (DALE) MONTGOMERY is signed by William DALE (who gave permission for his daughter to marry), thus establishing that she was also a daughter.

2. The "old" list of children of Wm DALE and Jane (SHIRLEY) DALE (the undocumented list apparently originating with Mr. Almon DANIELS) was very similar to the list on this family sheet, except -- the old list had no ~~Mary~~ James (#1) and had a Nancy (#12?) ALEXANDER instead of a Mary Alexander (#4).

3. Individual notes on children:
   ① James - no info. on him except as follows: he was apparently the administrator of Jane ~~Dale~~ (SHIRLEY) DALE's estate; there is a Barren Co, KY marriage record for James DALE and Katherine FAULKNER (1827).
   ② Isaac - US. Census 1850 Henry Co., Tenn; 1880 also. Death date from John L. Beals (DALE descendant).
   ③ William E - US Census 1850 Henry Co, Tenn; 1880 Calloway Co, KY. Death date also from John L. BEALS. Re: name of wife Katherine FISHER OR FULLER -- Henry Co, Tenn. marriage record (1852) for Wm E. DALE and Catherine FULLER (possibly, she was married to a FULLER ~~first~~ and her maiden name was FISHER??)
   ④ Mary - probably married the same Alexander FAULKNER that the Nancy DALE (child #12??) married in 1831; Barren Co, KY mar. record for "Polly" DALE and Alexander FAULKNER
   ⑤ Leannah (Leander) - [moved to Harrison Co, MO (?)]
   ⑥ Permelia - most of the info. provided by Katy MATTHEWS (Topeka, KS, 1981) who is the wife of Permelia's descendant.
   ⑦ Mildred - US. Census 1850 Henry Co, TENN., apparently widowed by 1850.
   ☆ ⑧ America Ann Elizabeth - US Census 1850 HART CO, KY; 1870 - Harrison Co, MO. She married Daniel R. SHIRLEY, also a DALE descendant, and moved to Harrison Co, MO (Eagleville) in early 1850's.
   ⑨ Malinda Jane - referred to as "Jane." 1850 Census Barren Co, KY
   ⑩ Angelina - no documentation of any marriage; listed as "Angeline DALE" in 1880 Census of Calloway Co, KY (Pg 555) [age 58 enumerated with brother Wm. E.]
   ⑪ Martha Ann - discussed in no. 1 above; to Harrison Co, MO.
   ? ⑫ Nancy - see no. 2 and no ④ above. There is a 1825 marriage record (Barren Co, KY) for Nancy and Alexander FAULKNER

Mrs. Dale Brooke Gerdeman
1103 Eighth Street
Las Vegas, New Mexico 87701

July 2, 1984

Re: Squire Dale

Recd from Elwood
4/86

Mr. Elwood Shirley
318 Laach Lane
Lexington, KY 40505

Dear Elwood:

Thank you for responding to my Query in the Roots Cellar. I appreciate the information you sent, even though the charts were familiar to me as you suspected. I have researched the Dale, Phillips, Goad and Southern families to some extent, and if you believe I may have anything that would help you let me know what you need.

Enclosed is a copy of a chart made in 1926 by a great uncle of mine. It shows my William Dale b 16 Dec 1783 in Tennessee and states that his mother was Jane Ann Arbuckle. Several of us have searched for years and still do not know who William's father was. William probably had a brother named Squire who was also born in Tennessee on 7 Apr 1793. None of Squire's descendants have been able to identify his father either (at least those that I know about).

On the copies you sent you pointed out that your Isaac Dale had double cousins named Isaac Dale, b 8 Sep 1747 and James Dale b 29 Dec 1754. This James Dale is the most likely prospect for being the one we seek.

James Dale's older brother William Dale had property in Botetourt County, Virginia where many Arbuckles lived. He was in the Rev. War and received a land grant in Washington County, Tennessee in 1782. We have a record showing that a James Dale was appointed overseer of the road from William Dales place.

Enclosed is some data about a portion of the Arbuckle family that is also the most likely to be part of the family of Jane Ann Arbuckle. A resident of KY (prob. Lincoln Co.) was on the same trail I have been researching. I wish I knew who currently has more data about this Arbuckle family.

I am going into detail on this in the hope you may have some additional data, or know someone I should write to who may have family or Bible records. We have researched the books and public records very carefully, and have had a professional genealogist in Tennessee work on it too.

A Self addressed stamped envelope is enclosed for your convenience.

Sincerely,

Dale

Dale Brooke Gerdeman

P.S. There is also a possibility that Isaac Dale, b 8 Sep 1747 married another of the Arbuckle girls.

5-22-1986

Marian and Walt,

Finally, I got the DALE family group sheets copied so I can get the material mailed. I received the DALE sheets from Mrs James DALE of Arcadia CA (address in my letter). Note that sometimes there are two versions of a particular family sheet. I think you have a copy of the DALE family sheets in my line. Those on my own line have more detail on them I believe. Note also that the given names are often repeated (in the same generation and in different generations). Care should be taken in identifying the desired Reuben, Isaac, or Abraham etc. (E.g. - My Isaac DALE b 1751 had a first cousin Isaac b 1747 and my Reuben DALE b 1774 had a cousin Reuben born about the same time).

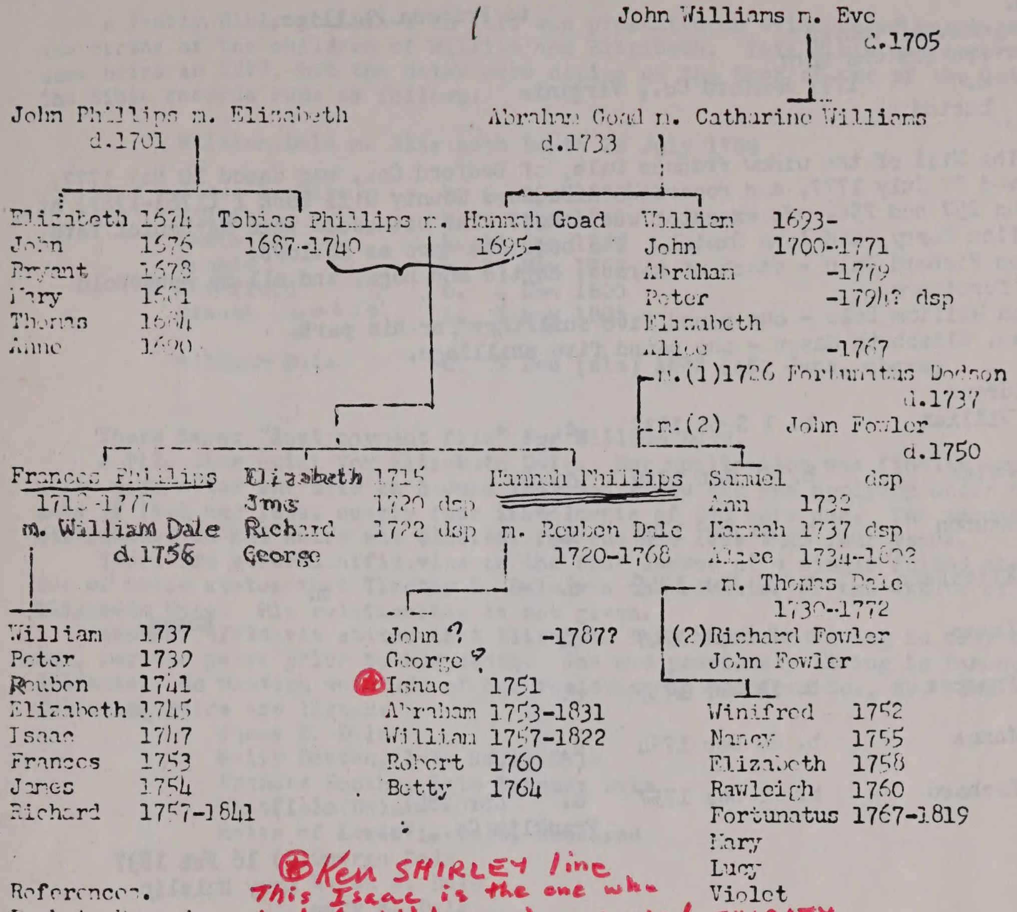
The DALEs and allied families were in Richmond Co, Va very early. As I marked on one of the family sheets, there was an early marriage (recorded in Northumberland Co, Va - where the large group of Shirleys lived) between a Robert DALE and Elizabeth SHIRLEY. There could have been even earlier connections. The DALEs and SHIRLEYs intermarried prolifically - - generation after generation. Write when you can

Ken Shirley

(4a)

On the Ancestry of
THREE DALE WIVES

– Author ?? Almon DANIELS


John Williams m. Eve
d.1705
John Phillips m. Elizabeth
d.1701
Abraham Goad m. Catharine Williams
d.1733
Elizabeth 1674
John 1676
Bryant 1678
Mary 1681
Thomas 1684
Anne 1690
Tobias Phillips m. Hannah Goad
1687-1740
1695-
William 1693-
John 1700-1771
Abraham -1779
Peter -1794? dsp
Elizabeth
Alice -1767
m.(1)1726 Fortunatus Dodson
d.1737
m.(2) John Fowler
d.1750
Frances Phillips
1713-1777
m. William Dale
d.1756
Elizabeth 1715
Jms 1720 dsp
Richard 1722 dsp
George
Hannah Phillips
m. Reuben Dale
1720-1768
Samuel dsp
Ann 1732
Hannah 1737 dsp
Alice 1734-1802
m. Thomas Dale
1730-1772
(2)Richard Fowler
John Fowler
William 1737
Peter 1739
Reuben 1741
Elizabeth 1745
Isaac 1747
Frances 1753
James 1754
Richard 1757-1841
John ? -1787?
George ?
Isaac 1751
Abraham 1753-1831
William 1757-1822
Robert 1760
Betty 1764
Winifred 1752
Nancy 1755
Elizabeth 1758
Rawleigh 1760
Fortunatus 1767-1819
Mary
Lucy
Violet

Ken SHIRLEY line
This Isaac is the one who
had 6 children who married SHIRLEYs

References.

Probate Records:

Richmond Co., Virginia - Wills of John Phillips (1701), Eve ( ) Williams Smi (1705), Abraham Goad (1733), Tobias Phillips (1740), William Dodson (1753), John Fowler (1750), Alice (Goad) Dodson Fowler (1767).
Bedford Co., Virginia - Will of Frances (Phillips) Dale (1777).
Prince William Co., Virginia - Will of Robert Dale (1779).
Woodford Co., Kentucky - Estate of Fortunatus (or Natus) Dale (1819); Wills of Alice (Dodson) Dale (1802), William Dale (1822), Abraham Dale (1831); Guardianship Records (for children of John Dale) in Order Books A (p.109), B (p.349), C (p.403).

Deeds:

Richmond Co., Virginia - Peter Goad to John Dale, "his kinsman" (19 Feb 1772), Peter Goad to Hannah Dale (10 Nov 1780), Hannah Dale to Oliver Stott (10 Sept 1786), Alice Dale and son Rawleigh Dale to William Palmer (7 Sept 1787).
Woodford Co., Kentucky - Hannah Dale to Abraham Dale and William Tillery (5 Jan 1801).

Pension Application Files of Abraham Dale, William Dale, and Richard Dale.

North Farnham Parish Register, Richmond Co., Virginia.

I

WILLIAM DALE, son of

Re: William^4

b.
d. Jan 1758 North Farnham, Richmond Co., Virginia
buried
m. to Frances Phillips,
dau. of Tobias
Frances was born
d. 1777 Bedford Co., Virginia
buried

The Will of the widow Frances Dale, of Bedford Co., was dated 10 May 1777, proved 28 July 1777, and recorded in Bedford County Will Book 1 (1763-1787) at pages 257 and 258. No executor was named. The witnesses were Nathaniel Tate, William Terry, and John Daniel. The bequests were as follows:

- son Richard Dale - stock of horses, cattle and hogs, and all my household furniture.
- son William Dale - one pound five shillings for his part.
- dau. Elizabeth Mason - one pound five shillings.

Children:

1. William	b. 1 Sept 1737	d.		
2. Peter	b. 5 Oct 1739	d.		
3. Reuben	b. 24 Jan 1741	d.		
4. Elizabeth	b. 31 Mar 1745	d.	m.	Mason
5. Isaac	b. 8 Sept 1747	d.		
6. Frances	b. 11 Mar 1753	d.		
7. James	b. 29 Dec 1754	d.		
8. Richard	b. 1 Dec 1757	d. Apr 1841 Franklin Co., Va.	m.(1) m.(2) 16 Feb 1837	 Mary Haizlip

The Will of Tobias Phillips was recorded in 1740 in Richmond Co., Va.

The list of children may well be incomplete. The dates of birth given above are from the extant copy of the North Farnham Parish Register.

The son Richard served in the Revolution and received a pension. In the pension file he says that he was born 1 Dec 1759 which is two years later than appears in the Parish Register to the day. He stated that he was born in Richmond Co., Virginia, and moved to Bedford Co. when he was about nine years old.

One James Dale served in Capt. Thomas Buford's Co. raised in Bedford Co. Ref: Burgess - Virginia Soldiers of 1776 (3v.), page 1249.

Frances moved to Bedford Co. va. after death of her husband from Richmond Co.

Received 1981 from:
Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca

Received 1981 from
Mrs James Dale, Arcadia, Ca

William Dale, wife Elizabeth. Pension File W9828 (continued)

A family Bible published in 1814 was presented as evidence of marriage and the births of the children of William and Elizabeth. This Bible was returned to some heirs in 1877, but the dates were dopies on the back of one of the letters. The Bible records runs as follows:

William Dale m. Elizabeth Booth 29 July 1789

James B. Dale	b. .. Apr 1790
Sallie	b. 4 Sept 1791
Lewis L.	b. 14 Jan 1796
Fannie	b. 27 Nov 1797
Whitfield	b. 4 Dec 1800
Creath (Jacob)	b. 2 May 1803
William Dale	d. 7 Dec [sic] 1822 [cf. June, above]

There is no "last payment file" for William Dale.

A file does exist for Elizabeth Dale. Her application was finally approved a few days after she died on 3 June 1847 and since she was applying under the Acts of 1843 and 1844, nearly four instalments of $40 were due. The amount distributed to the heirs was $159.89, for one day less than four years.

There are several affidavits on the four leaves of a single folded sheet. One of these states that Timothy R. Dale was the executor of the estate of Elizabeth Dale. His relationship is not given.

Another affidavit states that Elizabeth Dale had been living in Clay Co., Mo., for two years prior to her death. She had previously living in Hancock Co., Illinois. No mention was made of her residence in Woodford Co., Ky. The following heirs are listed:

- James B. Dale
- Sally Boston, late Sally Dale
- Frances Boothe, late Frances Dale
- Whitfield Dale
- Heirs of Lewis L. Dale, deceased
  - George Dale
  - Sarah J. Dale
  - Mary E. Dale
  - Elizabeth Dale
  - Susan Dale
  - Frances Dale
  - John Dale
  - Isabel Dale
- Heirs of Jacob C. Dale, deceased
  - Abraham Dale
  - John Dale
  - William Dale
  - Samuel Dale
  - Elizabeth Dale
  - Sally Dale

— o —

It might be noted that Elizabeth Dale's application of 20 May 1846 was executed in the home of Jacob C. Dale "who lived about five miles from the County Seat". The last payment file gives his relationship to Elizabeth Dale and shows that he died within the intervening year. The 1840 census of Clay Co., Mo., shows that Jacob C. Dale was in the age group 30-40 and had five children under 10 years of age (all sons).

— o —

WILL BOOK "F", page 378.

WILL OF WILLIAM DALE 5 — In the name of God Amen — I William Dale of the county of Woodford and State of Kentucky being in low health but of sound mind and memory do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament revoking all others heretofore made by me. FIRST — I bequeath my Soul to God who gave it and my body to my Executrix to be buried in a decent and Christian like manner. I leave to my beloved wife — Elizabeth Dale during her life or widowhood all my Estate both real and personal at her discretion with power to sell exchange or dispose of in any way she shall think proper for the benefit of herself and family. If she should marry again it is my wish that she should take a third part of my Estate then remaining with full power to dispose of it as she shall think proper at her death. The balance of my property to be equally divided between my children namely JAMES B. DALE — SALLY WILLIAMS (formerly SALLY DALE) — LEWIS LUNTEFORD [?] DALE — FRANCES DALE — WHITFIELD DALE — and JACOB CREATH DALE — It is my wish that my beloved wife ELIZABETH DALE be and is hereby appointed whole and Sole Executrix of my Estate without any appraisement of my property.

In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 26th day of April in the year of our Lord One Thousand and Twenty Two.

WILLIAM DALE
(Rev. Soldier)
[This was written underneath
by someone with ink.]

Signed in the presence of
Saml. Tillery
Whitfield Dale
Jacob C. Dale

WOODFORD COUNTY — July County Court 1822
Att: John McKinney, Jr. C.W.C.

Received 1981 from Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca

WILL BOOK "B", pages 174-180, 192. - Woodford County, Ky.

p.174 - WILL OF ALSE DALE.

In the name of God Amen the twenty fifth of May 1801 - I Alse dale of the State of Kentucky and the county of Woodford being old and infirm but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to God for the same and calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament that is to say principally and first of all I give and recommend my Soul unto the hands of god that Give it to me and as for my body I recommend it to the earth to be buried in a christian like manner at the discretion of my Executor hereafter mentioned nothing doubting but that I shall receive it again at the resurrection of the just by the mighty power of god and as touching such worldly good estate wherewith it hath pleased God to as in the manner and form following that is to say, I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Winney Hanks one negro girl named Nancy dureing her natural life and after her death my desire is that the said Nancy and all her Increase may be equally divided among all her Children.

I give to My Dear beloved daughter Betty Hanks one negro woman named Molly dureing her natural life and at her death the said Molly and her Increase hereafter to be equally divided among all her children.
p.175 - I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Molly Hanks one woman named Betty and also one Girl named Jane and one bed and furniture dureing her natural life and at her death to be equally divided among all her Children. I give to my beloved Daughter Viley Graddy one negro boy named Bill dureing her natural life and at her death to be equally divided amongst all her Children. I give to my beloved son Natus Dale whom I appoint with William Tillery to be my executors of this Will - one negro man named George to him and his heirs forever.

I give to my beloved daughter Nancy brient my riding Horse and saddle and one bead and furniture and two Suits of my waring clothes during her natural life and at her death to be equally divided among all the children she had by her first husband it is my desire that the remaining part of my clothes be Divided between all the rest of my daughters then living it is my desire that my negro boy Sam shall be sold & the money given to my Son Rawleigh Dale.
I give to my beloved daughter lucy Rowland's two Children Henry and Nancy Roland Ten dollars a piece
p 176 - and lastly I desire that the remaining part of my estate may be equally divided among all my children then living.
Signed in the presence of us

her
ALSE X DALE (SEAL)
mark

SPENCER Gill
her
SUSANNA HANKS
mark

from Mrs James Dale
Arcadia Ca

Alice (DODSON) DALE
wife of Thomas DALE^4

re Robert DALE^5

1) Little is known of Robert^5 of genealogical value.

He was, in his early days, in Woodford County, Ky. It is thought possible that he was born in Va. or N. C.

Family tradition says he was one of 8 children. What is known of him is also "tradition" told by some of his descendants. It is as follows:

He was known as a Baptist Missionary Circuit Rider. It was the custom in the autumn, after the crops were harvested , the butchering done, wheat and corn taken to the mill to be ground for bread and all preparations for the winter done, for these pioneer ministers to fill their saddle pockets with home made medicines, a change of undercloting and a few bare necessities - take their Bible and mount their horse and ride away to do some itinerate preaching.

The means of transportation and communication was very poor and often they would be away many weeks on these preaching missions without any contact with home.

It was on one of these missions that Robert Dale swam his horse across the river° near* Rocheport, Missouri to get to his place of service on the other side. He contracted pneumonia from this exposure and died.

A record in an old and very worn family Bible places him in Woodford County, Ky. where his son was born. This too is recorded in the Bible

An early history on "Baptist Churches in Missouri" makes note of Robert Dale in Baptist Assn. in Boone Co. Mo in 1820.

Ref: 1) 7 page manuscript "Ancestry Line of Mattie Dale Stonecipher on the Paternal side" by Mattie is in possession of Mrs. Garrett.

Received 1981 from:
Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca.

* Boone Co. Mo.
° Missouri River - Rocheport is located on this River.

Hamilton Co. Ind. Courthouse Rec. re: George DALE^5

Petition for Partition of estate of George Dale (will rec. BR. A p117)

Monday - 9 Aug. 1832 - Noblesville, Ind. Rec. BR. 1 p.20

(John) John Dale, exect. Heirs:

Samuel Dale; Elizabeth Harrison, the wife of Henry Harrison; Frances Taylor, the wife of Henry Tailor; Belinda Dale, Agnes Dale, Burr Dale, Samuel R. Dale + Elizabeth Dale minor heirs of George Dale deceased, the son of the said George Dale, first aforesaid deceased; Hannah Flora, widow of John Flora, deceased; Alexander Dale; Lettice Florence, the wife of William Florence, Mary Gillum, wife of Isaac Gillum; Joseph Dale; John Dale; Franklin Dale, Louisa Dale, Irwin T. Dale, Martha Ann Dale, Matilda Dale + Elizabeth Dale, heirs of Sydnor Dale, decd; Samuel Hawkins, son of Rebecca Hawkins, wife of James Hawkins + dau. + heir of the said deceased first aforesaid; Nancy Davis, heir of said deceased and wife of Wilburn Davis - all heirs at law of said George Dale Sr. deceased.

- - - - Belinda Dale, Burr Dale, Agnes Dale, Samuel R. Dale, Elizabeth Dale + Frances Milor + Henry Tailor, William Florence + Lettice Florence are non residents of the state. - - - - Carah W. Harrison appt. Guardian of all the minor heirs mentioned.

Received 1981 from:
Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca.

Hancock Co. Ill. 1850 census shows:

George W. Dale age 18
Mary Ellen Dale age 6 living w/ Reuben & Sarah Boston ages 23 & 21 resp.
Sarah is undoubtedly dau. of Lewis L. Dale

Isabel Dale age 5 living w/William & Elizabeth Kimbrough ages 21 & 2 r
Elizabeth is undoubtedly dau. of Lewis L. Dale

Frances Dale age 8 l/w James B. & Polly Dale ages 60 & 56 - undoubted
she is the Frances dau. of Lewis L. Dale

"Jackson" Dale age 11 l/w Eli & Mary Campbell - this is John Booth Dal
undoubtedly son of Lewis L. Dale - John's pensi
papers (Civil War) state that he lived with Eli
Campbell both before and immediately after the
war for a time. Later Eli lived with John in
Lincoln Co., Kans.

Susan Dale age 13 l/w Andrew J. Dale & wife undoubtedly she is the
dau. of Lewis L. Dale as Andrew's other chil
were tiny children.

There was also a Joshua C. Davis age 6 living with Andrew J. Dale. It
possible that this might be a son of a sister of his deceased or of th
7th female of Lewis L. Dale who was deceased by then.

Rec 1981 from Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca

? Children of Lewis L. DALE^{6}

(8a) Re Reuben DALE^6 (son of Isaac^5) :

Reuben Dale - son of Isaac & Eleanor (1st wife)
Family Tradition:

* "Our great grandfather Dale was quite a character. He and his young wife sold all their earthly possessions in Virginia and walked all the way to Barren County, Ky; bought land - then sold and moved to Hart Co Ky where he died in 1862. They say he had the same fire when he died that he started with on his arrival in Ky."

from a letter by his great grandson
S. R. Dale - March 1927

Was thought to have been in War of 1812 from Va

S. R. Dale says further that Reuben had 3 brothers who followed him to Ky. then moved, 1 to Illinois; 1 to Tenn. and 1 to Texas.
(John)

* Doesn't seem entirely accurate - Another source says he came to Ky. when 21 yrs. old with his father. He was married + owned property in Woodford Co. Ky.

1850 Census Hart Co. Ky:
p. 495-496 # 940/966 :

	Lowring B. Amer	41	Wheelwright	b. Ky
	Sarah F. "	32		Va
	Alexander F. Sedage	5		Ky
gd?	Reuben Dale	74		Va
	{ James Dale	18	farmer	Ky
	Marcit Shirley	24		Ky

over

Hancock Co. Ill. 1850 census shows:

George W. Dale age 18

Mary Ellen Dale age 8 living w/ Reuben & [illegible] 37 & 21 resp.

[illegible] Dale

Isabel Dale age 5 living w/ William & [illegible] aged 41 &

[illegible] Dale

Frances Dale age 6 [illegible] 56 - undoubted

"Jackson" Dale [illegible] This is the Frances who [illegible] L. Dale

[illegible] John Scott Dal

undoubtedly [illegible] John's pensi

[illegible] states that he lived with hi

[illegible] after the

[illegible] John to

[illegible] George W. Dale [illegible] undoubtedly was in the

[illegible] This is Andrew's father

[illegible] possible that [illegible] son of a sister of the deceased or of th

[illegible] of Louis L. Dale who was deceased by then.

②

Compiled by Mrs James
Dale (Margaret)

NOT PROVEN

REUBEN DALE 2

Elizabeth
[illegible]

(over)

NAME: REUBEN 2 (Thomas?
born: where
died: 1692 where: Va.
married: where:

Father: Mother:

NAME: Elizabeth
born: where:
died: where:
other mges:
Father: Mother:

Children	Born	Where	Died	Married
1. Abraham				Winifred Southern
2. Thomas				
3. Elizabeth				
4.				
5.				
6.				
7.				
8.				
9.				
10.				

Reuben appears in records of old Rappahannock Co. Va (1685 + 1689) His wife Elizabeth was the executrix of his will (I do not have a copy) It is said that she md. 3 times having a total of 6 children. The ones listed on the chart are believed to be survivors.

Ref. Dorothy Hurley
327 Harrison Ave.
Morrisville Pa. 19067

I have not seen any proof that Thomas was Reuben's father. He may be but I would want some verification of it.

MJD

Regarding Reuben DALE 3

from Mrs James Dale (Margaret)
Arcadia CA (1981)

③ Abraham³

HUSBAND'S NAME ABRAHAM³ (Reuben, Va.)

Born June 3, 1643 Where

Christened Where

When Died ca 1740 Where Richmond Co. Va.

When Buried Where

When Married 1714 Where

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

His Father His Mother's Maiden Name

ABRAHAM DALE³
(Husband's Full Name)

Winifred Southern
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

No. Farnham Parish,
Richmond Co., Va. Parish Reg
~~p.~~ 96,97,100 (births of 1st 5 children*
Frances

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Winifred Southern

When Born Where

Christened Where

When Died Where

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

Sheets 1-13

Date

Compiler Mrs James Dale (Margaret)
Address 248 W. Pamela Rd
City Arcadia State CA. 91006

⊕ Ken SHIRLEY ancestor

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
⊗ ✓	1 Reuben	20,9,1720					Date To Hannah Phillips
	2 Abraham	4,4,1724					Date To
✓	3 Isaac	15,11,1727					Date To
	4 Robert C.	27,3,1730				1779	Date To Elizabeth
	5 Thomas	20, Ap 1737				177[illegible]	Date To Alice Dodson
+	6 William } not	1715					Date To Frances Phillips
+	7 Ann } proven ~~th~~	2,4 17-					Date To
*	8 Frances } these are	18,3,1721/					Date To
	9 Abrahams						Date To
	10 Children!						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date (over) To
⊕	14 Info sent by Dorothy Hurley 327 Harrison ave Morrisville Pa						Date Info not proven To [illegible]

5-21-80
Note by Ken Shirley
I believe this is
the one who married
Elizabeth SHIRLEY,
(marriage recorded
in Northumberland
Co VA

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

Reuben 4

★ = Ken SHIRLEY's ancestor

HUSBAND'S NAME	★ REUBEN (ABRAHAM, [illegible]
When Born	Sept. 21, 1720
Where	No. Farnham Parish, Richm. Co. Va
Christened	
Where	
When Died	1768
Where	probate / Richm. Co. Va.
When Buried	
Where	
When Married	1745
Where	
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.	
His Father	Abraham
His Mother's Maiden Name	Winifred Sotharn

	REUBEN 7 DALE
(Husband's Full Name)	
	Hannah Phillips
(Wife's Maiden Name)	
This information obtained from	No. Farnham Parish Reg. p.200,201,202 (ch. 3 thru 7) Other Va. records Mr. Daniel's records

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME	Hannah Phillips
When Born	
Where	
Christened	
Where	
When Died	
Where	
When Buried	
Where	
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.	
Her Father	Tobias Phillips
Her Mother's Maiden Name	Hannah Goad

Date	
Compiler	Mrs James Dale (Margaret
Address	
City	Arcadia
State	CA

Farnham Parish Reg.

Male or Female		CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day	Month	Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day	Month	Year	Married
✓	1	John 5 ?			1747						1787	Date To Lucy
✓	2	George 5			1749							Date To Hannah Dale
	3	★ Isaac 5	17,	6,	1751							Date 1) Eleanor To 2) Margaret Frazier
	4	Abraham 5	30,	7,	1753						1831	Date To Mary Weakley
	5	William 5	29,	11,	1757						1822	Date To Elizabeth Booth
	6	Robert 5 J.	14,	3,	1760						1821	Date 1) Mary Basket To 2 - Mary Johnson
	7	Betty 5	15,	6,	1764							Date To
	8											Date To
	9											Date To
	10											Date To
	11											Date To
	12											Date To
	13											Date To
	14											Date To

* Isaac m. 3) Margaret Gum

(over)

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

Thomas 4,

HUSBAND'S NAME THOMAS (

When Born 1730 Where Va.
Christened Where
When Died 1772 Where
When Buried Where
When Married Where
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
His Father His Mother's Maiden Name

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Alice Dodson
When Born 1734 Where
Christened [illegible] Where Woodford Co. Ky.
When Died 1802 Where Woodford Co. Ky.
When Buried Where
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. 2- Richard Fowler had son John Fowler
Her Father Fortunatus Dodson Her Mother's Maiden Name Alice Goad

THOMAS T DALE
(Husband's F Name)

Alice Dodson
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

No. Farnham Parish, Richm
Co, Reg p.200,201,202

Probate records Woodf. Co.
Ky.

Woodford Co. Ky. Mge. Rec

Date 1981
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address
City Arcadia Ca State

Male or Female		CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1	Winifred	17,9,1752					Date 1- Brient To 2-Elijah Hanks 3/8/1792
	2	Nancy	5,3,1755					Date 1- To 2- Brient
	3	Elizabeth	6,1,1758					Date To Abner " Hanks
	4	Rawleigh	10,2,1767					Date Oct. 27, 1796 To Sally Beasley
	5	Fortunatus	9,10,1764					Date Apr. 1, 1793 To Jane Shepherd
	6	Mary (Molly)						Date To Hanks
	7	Lucy						Date Nov. 11, 1790 To Richard Rowland
	8	Viola						Date Sept. 17, 1790 To Jesse Graddy
	9							Date To
	10							Date To
	11							Date To
	12							Date To
	13							Date To
	14							Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

William Jr

When Born ______ Where ______

Christened ______ Where ______

When Died Jan. 1758 Where North Farnham, Richmond Co., Va.

When Buried ______ Where ______

When Married ______ Where ______

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ______

His Father ______ His Mother's Maiden Name ______

WILLIAM DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

Frances Phillips
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

Va. records Will Books et
MrsDaniels workbook

See Thos. & Alice Dadson
chart for Phillips desc

Date Rec 1981

Compiler Mrs James Dale

Address ______

City Arcadia State Ca.

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Frances Phillips

When Born 1718 Where ______

Christened ______ Where ______

When Died 1777 Where Bedford Co., Va.

When Buried ______ Where ______

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ______

Her Father Tobias Phillips Her Mother's Maiden Name Elizabeth Goad

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 William Jr.	1,9,1737			Va.		Date To
	2 Peter	5,10,1739			"		Date To
	3 Reuben	24,1,1741			"		Date To
	4 Elizabeth	31,3,1745			"		Date To Mason
	5 Isaac	8,9,1747			"		Date To
	6 Frances	11,3,1753			"		Date To
	7 James	29,12,1754			"		Date To
	8 Richard	1,12,1757			"	4,1841	Date To Mary (Polly) Haizlip
	9						Date To
	10						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To
	14						Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUSBAND'S NAME ISAAC (Reuben, Abraham, Reuben)

When Born 17 June, 1751 Where Richmin Co. Va.

Christened Where

When Died 1820 Where Barren Co. Ky.

When Buried Where

When Married 1- 1772/73 2- 18 Jan.1801 Where Barren Co. Ky.

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. 3-20 Oct. 1808

His Father Reuben Dale His Mother's Maiden Name Hannah Phillips

Ken SHIRLEY's ancestor

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME

When Born Where

Christened Where

When Died Where

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

ISAAC M. DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

1- Eleanor
2-Margaret Frazier
3- Margaret Gum (Gunn)
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Barren Co. Ky. mge records
" " " wills(Isaac's)
No. FarnhamParish Richm Va.
records
Dale genealogists

Date

Compiler

Address

City State

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
★	1 Reuben M.	17/3, 1774				2,10,1862	Date May 1797 To Sally Gill
	2 Nancy						Date To Moses Shirley
	3 Hannah	ca 1778					Date To Thomas Shirley
★	4 William	ca 1780					Date To Jane Shirley
	5 John	5,5,1785					Date 1- Elizabeth Shirley To 2- Nancy Hall
	6 Milley						Date To John Gore
	7 Elizabeth	ca 1788					Date 1817 To Nimrod Shirely
	8 Isaac	ca 1796				5,3,1867	Date 1-Sarah Shirley 2- Parth Smi Smith To 3-Elis. Barton 4-Louisa Hend Henley
	9 Anna	1 Oct.1800				2,3,1878	Date 1817 To William Evans
	10 Rosanna						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To
	14						Date To

1st mge:

2nd mge

Family Group Sheet, Form
©The Everton Publishers, North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

nd
ersion

HUSBAND'S NAME TSAAC⁵(Reuben,⁴ Abraham,³ Reuben,² Thomas

When Born 17 June 1751 Where Richmond County Va
Christened Where
When Died 1820 Where Barren County, Ky.
When Buried Where
When Married 1- 1772/73 Where
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. 2-18 Jan. 1801 3- 20 Oct.1808 Barren Co. Ky.
His Father Reuben Dale His Mother's Maiden Name Hannah Phillips

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME
When Born Where
Christened Where
When Died Where
When Buried Where
Other Husb: (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

ISAAC DALE⁵
(Husband's Full Name)
1- Eleanor
2- Margaret Frazier
3- Margaret Gum (Gunn)
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Barren Co. Ky. mge. records
" " " wills
Dale genealogists
No. Farnham Parish, Richm. Co. Va.
Tombstones of Anna (Dale) Evans b.& deat

Date
Compiler Mrs James Dale (Margaret)
Address
City Arcadia State CA

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 Reuben	17,3,1774				2 Oct.1862	Date 14 May 1797 To Sally Gill
	2 Nancy						Date To Moses Shirley
	3 Hannah	Ca 1778					Date To Thomas Shirley
	4 William	Ca 1780					Date To Jennie Shirley (?)
	5 John	5,5,1782					Date 1- Elizabeth Shirley To 2- Nancy Hall
	6 Milley						Date To John Gore
	7 Elizabeth						Date 1817 To Nimrod Shirley
	8 Isaac	Ca 1796				5,3,1867	Date 1-Sarah Shirley 2-Parthenia Smit To 3- Eliz. Barton 4- Louisa Henley
	2nd mge. 9 Anna	1 Oct. 1800				2/3/1878	Date 1817 To William Evans
	10 Rosanna						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
							Date

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 520 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

Robert f3

Born Mar. 14, 1760 Where Richmond Co., Va.
Christened Where
When Died Where Mo.
When Buried Where near Springfield, Mo.
When Married Where
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. 2) 2 July 1789 Woodf. Co. Ky.
His Father Reuben Dale His Mother's Maiden Name Hannah Phillips

ROBERT I DALE
1) Mary Basket (Husband's Full Name)
2- Mary Johnson (?)
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Mattie Dale Stonecipher
1951
Kentucky Pioneers + their Desc. p. 79 + 81 (Basket info)

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME 1) Mary Basket
When Born Where
Christened Where
When Died Where
When Buried Where
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
Her Father William Basket Her Mother's Maiden Name

Date Rec 1981
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address
City Arcadia State Ca

	Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
2nd Mge	1	Elijah Pearson	20,2,1795		Woodford	Ky.	1,11,1865	Date Apr. 10, 1817 To Frances V. Shelton
1st Mge	2	Jesse	1788		"	"		Date 1) Ann Nixon Scott To 2 Ellen (Burns) Dale (Mrs
	3	Margaret						Date To William Connelly
	4							Date To
	5	1 boy 15-20 in 1830						Date To
	6	1 girl 15-20 in 1830						Date To
	7							Date To
	8							Date To
	9							Date To
	10							Date To
	11							Date To
	12							Date To
	13							Date To
	14							Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form P2
© The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUSBAND'S NAME GEORGE ^{5}Reuben, ^{4}Abraham, ^{3}Reuben, ^{2}Thomas?^{1})
When Born Ca 1754 Where Richmond Co. Va.
Christened Where
When Died 1838 Where Hamilton Co. Ind.
When Buried Where
When Married 1775 Where
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
His Father Reuben Dale His Mother's Maiden Name Hannah Phillips

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Hannah Dale
When Born ca 1755/60 Where Maryland
Christened Where
When Died Where
When Buried Where
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

GEORGE DALE^{5}
(Husband's Full Name)
Hannah Dale (no known relationsh
(Wife's Maiden Name)
~~xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx~~
Richmond Co. Va.
Westmoreland Co. Va.
Woodford Co. Ky.
Fayette & Hamilton Co. Ind.
" "
Ref: Noblesville Ind. Ledger "
Estate record
Date Rec 1981
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address
City Arcadia State Ca

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 Elizabeth (Betsey)	1 Jan. 1777	No. Farnham	Richmond Co.	Va.	1855	Date 26 June 1799 To Henry Harrison
	2 Catesby	3 Oct. 1778	"	"	"		Date To
	3 Frances (Franky)	3 Oct. 1780	"	"	"		Date 1 August 1798 To Henry Taylor
	4 George	9 Mar. 1782	"	"	"		Date 24 December 1810 To Nancy Taylor
	5 Hannah	14 Sept. 1783	"	"	"		Date 1- Andrew Ross To 2- John Florea
	6 Alexander	6 Feb. 1786	Westmoreland Co.		"	24 Oct. 1854	Date 1- Sally Allen To 2- Nancy Tyner
	7 Lettice	15 Mar. 1788	Woodford Co.		Ky.		Date 4 March 1808 To William Florence
	8 Mary (Polly)	21 Apr. 1790	"	"	"		Date To Isaac Gillum
	9 Joseph	8 Apr. 1792	"	"	"	6 Aug. 1862	Date 16 June 1814 To Mary Ann Bradburn
	10 John	7 June 1794	"	"	"	3 Aug. 1850	Date 1- Julia Reese To 2-Margaret (Wise) Applegate
	11 Sydnor	27 Jan. 1796	"	"	"		Date To Hetty
	12 Samuel	6 Jan. 1798	"	"	"		Date 1- Artemisia Sample To 2- Mary Messic
	1 ebecca	8 Nov. 1800	"	"	"		Date To James Hawkins Date 1 March 1821

©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

John 5 ?
DALE

When Born ____ Where Richmond Co., Va.
Christened ____ Where ____
When Died by 1787 Where Woodf. Co., Ky
When Buried ____ Where ____
When Married ____ Where ____
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ____
His Father Reuben His Mother's Maiden Name Hannah Phillips

(Husband's Full Name)

Lucy
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
No. Farnham Parish Richm.C
Va. p. 203,47
Richmond Co., Va. & Woodf.
Co. Ky redords

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Lucy
When Born ____ Where ____
Christened ____ Where ____
When Died ____ Where ____
When Buried ____ Where ____
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ____
Her Father ____ Her Mother's Maiden Name ____

Date rec 1981
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address ____
City Arcadia State Ca

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 ✓ James	7,11,1772		Richmond	Va.		Date To
	2 ✓ Reuben	19,4,1778		"	"		Date To Polly Mahan
	3 ✓ Samuel					d.young ~~d.young~~	Date To none
	4 Sarah						Date To Delaney Egbert
	5						Date To
	6						Date To
	7						Date To
	8						Date To
	9						Date To
	10						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To
							Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

(6)

HUSBAND'S NAME ABRAHAM, Reuben, Abraham

When Born July 30, 1753 Where No. Farnham Parish Richm. Co. Va.

Christened Where

When Died Nov. 1831 Where Woodford Co. Ky

When Buried Where

When Married Dec. 20, 1787 Where Fayette Co. Ky.

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

His Father Reuben His Mother's Maiden Name

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Mary Weakley

When Born ca. 1770 Where

Christened Where

When Died 22 April 1846 Where Clay Co. Mo.

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Thomas Weakley Her Mother's Maiden Name Elizabeth Redding

ABRAHAM DALE[5]
(Husband's Full Name)

Mary Weakley
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

Pension File and fam. bible presented page as proof of mge.

Abraham's will

Date

Compiler Mrs James Dale (Margaret)

Address

City Arcadia State CA.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 Jeremiah	12,11,1788	No Chant		Ky.	d. young	Date To — None
	2 Stephen	17,12,1789	"	"	"	d. young	Date To None
	3 Thomas	20,4,1791	"	"	"	d. young	Date To None
✓	4 Achsah	20,2,1793			"		Date Mar. 29, 1814 To John McQuaddy Jr.
✓	5 Noah	15,1,1796			"		Date To
✓	6 Phebe	6,10,1798			"		Date June 16, 1817 To Edward Darnell
✓	7 Weakley	19,5,1801			"	5,10,1864	Date Aug. 10, 1826 Mercer Co. Ky To Eliza G. McCoun
✓	8 Timothy Redding	1,1,1804					Date Jan. 23, 1832 To Susan D. Edwards
✓	9 Perlina (Pauline)	2,8,1806			"		Date Nov. 15, 1826 To Thomas Carpenter
✓	10 Dudley	5,8,1809					Date To
✓	11 Abraham N.	18,2,1811/12			"		Date Dec. 10, 1833 Woodf Co. Ky. To Louisa Arnold
✓	12 Maryann	29,7,1814					Date To John Williams
	13						Date To
	14						Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 326 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

(7)

Compiled by Mrs James (Margaret) Dale (Arcadia, CA)

NAME: WILLIAM (Reuben ^{5}, Abraham ^{4}, Reuben ^{3} ^{2}

born: 29 Nov 1757 where: No. Farnham Parish Richmond Co. Va.

died: 7, June, 1822 where: Woodford Co., Ky.

married: 29, July, 1789 where: Northumberland Co., Va.

Father: Reuben Mother: Hannah Phillips

NAME: Elizabeth Booth

born: 23, Mar. 1762 where: Va.

died: 3, June, 1847 where: Clay Co., Mo.

other mges:

Father: Mother:

WILLIAM DALE^5

1- Elizabeth Heth

2- Elizabeth Booth

Residences:

Richmond Co. Va.

Northumberland Co., Va.

Woodford Co., Ky.

Hancock Co., Ills

Clay Co., Mo. } Elis.

Ref: Wills Of Wm. & Elis.

Rev. War pension papers of widow Elizabeth.

Dale family bible.

Children	Born	Where	Died	Married
1. James Booth	4, 1790	Woodford Co., Ky.		4 Dec. 1815 Polly Dawson
2. Sarah (Sally)	4,9,1791	" " "	1852	1- John Williams 2- Reuben Boston
3. Frances	27,11,1797	" " "		18, Dec, 1822 John Booth
4. Lewis Lunteford	14,12,1796	" " "	1845/47	1- 2- Elizabeth ?
5. George Whitfield	4,12,1800	" " "		30, Nov, 1825 Martha Booze
6. Jacob Creath	2,5,1803	" " "	1847	10,9,1829 Margaret Creek
7.				
8.				
9.				
10.				

HUSBAND'S NAME "JAMES^{7}

When Born ca 1805 Where Ky.
Christened Where
When Died by 1860 Where Hart Co. Ky.
When Buried Where
When Married Where
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
His Father William^{6} (son of Isaac^{5}) His Mother's Maiden Name Jane SHIRLEY
Added by Ken SHIRLEY. (1986)

JAMES DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

Prudence Mumford
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
1850 & 1860 Hart Co. Ky. cens
Film Birth & Deaths Hart Co. Ky.
(1853-1856)
Tombstones & Cemetery
Pension papers (Civil War) of
James L. & Richard W.

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Prudence Mumford
When Born ca 1812 Where Ky.
Christened Where
When Died Where
When Buried Where
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

Date 1981 rec.
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address Arcadia, Ca
City State

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 Martha A.	23,3,1835			Ky.	10,12,1857	Date 23 Dec. 1856 To George A. Reeves
	2 Nancy	26, 4, 1836			Ky.		Date 26 March 1856 To Robert Hogan
	3 Sarah E. (Lizzie)	1837/38			Ky.		Date To Henry Pulliam (?)
	* 4 Richard W.	7,9,1843		Hart	Ky.	28, 7, 1811	Date 24 July 1866 Hart Co. Ky. To Sallie Reeves
	5 John R.	17,6,1845		"	"	29, 8, 1854	Date To NONE
	* 6 James L.	29, 12, 1847		"	"	30, 5, 1928	Date 1871/72 To Mary Ann Burton
	7 Prudence L.	1851		"	"		Date To George Hunter (?)
	8 Isaac Newton	16, 1, 1854		"	"		Date To
	9 Caleb	13, 2, 1856		"	"	* 7, 1930	Date To MAry Estes (?)
	10 Jesse B.	13, 2, 1856		"	"		Date To
	11						Date To
	12 #James son Richard W. stated in his pension applic. that he was "distantly" related to James J. Dale (son of Edward^{7} & Sarah (Wolcot) dale. (Reuben^{6} Isaac^{5} Reuben^{4} etc.)						Date To
	13 * Have pension papers - Civil War.						Date To
	14						Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUSBAND'S NAME WILLIAM EZEKIEL^7 (William^6, Isaac^5, Reuben^4, Abraham^3 Reuben^2, Thomas^1 ?)

When Born 30 Jan. 1829 Where Horse Cave, Barren Co. Ky.

Christened Where

When Died 1883 Where

When Buried Where

When Married Where

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

His Father William Dale His Mother's Maiden Name Jennie Shirley

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Catherine Fisher

When Born 6 Nov. 1833 Where Tenn.

Christened Where

When Died 14 Feb. 1906 Where Murray, Calloway Co, Ky.

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

WILLIAM EZEKIEL DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

Catherine Fisher
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Mrs. L.M. Lane 4714 Via Corona
Torrance, Calif. 90505
Miss Nell Dale (Mrs. Lanes Aunt)
Almogordo, N.M.

Date 1981
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address
City Arcadia State Ca

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 William Reuben	16 July 1854	Murray	Calloway	Ky.	Sept. 1890	Date 1- Nannie Mcknight To 2- Lucy Harper 3- Alice Carlton 4- Ida Wheat
	2 Laura Angeline	11 Dec. 1858	Blood River		Tenn.		Date To David Clopton
	3 Charles Franklin	5 April 1861			"		Date To Ethel Subblefield
	4 M E	ca 1866	Murray,	Calloway	Ky.		Date To [illegible]
	5 Ira Isaac	ca 1869	"	"	Ky.		Date To Dixie Roark
	6 James Lundy	27 Feb. 1871	"	"	"	18 Oct. 1940	Date 18 Oct. 1892 To Hattie Haley
	7 S. Amanda	14 July 1875	"	"	"	16 Oct. 1967	Date To John Meloan
	8						Date To
	9						Date To
	10						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To
	14						

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah

*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

FAMILY GROUP RECORD

ENTER ALL DATA IN THIS ORDER:
NAMES: WATSON, John Henry
DATES: 14 Apr 1794
PLACES: Sharon, Windsr, Vt
To indicate that a child is an ancestor of the family representative, place an "X" behind the number pertaining to that child.

6

WILLIAM EZEKIEL DALE
Catharine Fisher

8 6 5 4 3 2 1

HUSBAND WILLIAM EZEKIEL (William Isaac, Reuben, Abraham, Reuben, Thomas?)
Born 30 Jan. 1829 Place *H rse Cave, Barren Co. Ky.
Chr. Place
Marr. Place
Died 1883 Place
Bur. Place
HUSBAND'S FATHER William Dale HUSBAND'S MOTHER Jennie Shirley
HUSBAND'S OTHER WIVES

Residences:
Horse Cave Barren Co. Ky.
Blood River Tenn.
Murray, Calloway Co. Ky.
over

WIFE Catherine Fisher
Born 6 Nov. 1833 Place Tenn.
Chr. Place
Died 14 Feb. 1906 Place Murray Calloway Co. Ky.
Bur. Place
WIFE'S FATHER WIFE'S MOTHER
WIFE'S OTHER HUSBANDS

Compiled by
Mrs. James Dale
Arcadia, Ca
Rec 1981

SEX M F	CHILDREN List Each Child (Whether Living or Dead) in Order of Birth SURNAME (CAPITALIZED) GIVEN NAMES	WHEN BORN DAY	MONTH	YEAR	WHERE BORN TOWN	COUNTY	STATE OR COUNTRY	DATE OF FIRST MARRIAGE TO WHOM	WHEN DIED DAY	MONTH	YEAR
1	William Reuben	16	Julyy	1854	Murray	Calloway	Ky	1-Nannie McKnight 2-Lucy Harper 3-Alice Carlton 4- Ida Wheat		Sept.	1890
2	Laura Angeline	11	Dec.	1858	Blood River		Tenn.	David Clopton			
3	o Ira Isaac			18[illegible]				Dixie Roark			
4	✓ ● Charles Franklin	5	April	1861			Tenn.	Ethel Stubblefield			
5 f	L A			1864			"				
6	M E			1866	Murray.	Callow.	Ky.				
7 f	o o I (dau.)			1869	"	"	"				
8	✓ James Lundy	27	Feb.	1871	"	"	"	18/10/1892 Hattie Haley	18	Oct.	1940
9	✓ S Amanda	14	~~Feb.~~ July	1875	"	"	"	John Malben	16	Oct.	1967
10											
11											

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

* ~~1880 Census says b. Murray, Calloway Co. Ky.~~

OTHER MARRIAGES

ISAAC^{7} DALE
Eliza Jane Fancher
Residence
Kentucky

Rec 1981
from Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca

Name: ISAAC^{7} (William^{6}, Isaac^{5}
Born: April 15, 1812 where: Barren Co, Ky.
Died: 1884 where:
Married: Dec. 23, 1836 where:
Other mges:
Father: William Mother: Jennie Shirley

Name: (Eliza) Jane Fancher
Born: July 10, 1820 where: Kentucky.c(?)
Died: 1888 where:
Married: where:
Father: John Fancher Mother: McGehee
of Overton Co., Tenn.

	Children	Born	Where:	Died	Married
✓ 1.	John William	26,4,1838			Emily Taylor
✓ 2.	Nancy Jane				T. S. Morgan
3.	Martha Casandra	28,11,1845			Grandville Lemonds
4.	Frances America	29,2,1848			J. A. Shirley
5.	Thomas Jefferson	28,6,1850			Thula Bucy
6.	Margaret Ann	28,8,1852			I.A. McSwain
7.	James Isaac	6,5,1860			Della Etheridge
8.	Lura Angylin	12,5,1862			Robert Brown
9.	Julia Franklin	16,5,1864			NONE

Name: ISAAC^{7} (William^{6}, Isaac^{5}, Reuben^{4}, Abraham^{3}, Reuben^{2}, Thomas^{1})
Born: April 15, 1812 where: Barren Co, Ky.
Died: 1884 where:
Married: Dec. 23, 1836 where:
Other mges:
Father: William Mother: Jennie Shirley

Name: (Eliza) Jane Fancher
Born: July 10, 1820 Where: Kentucky(?)
Died: 1888 where:
Married: where:
Father: John Fancher Mother: McGehee
of Overton Co., Tenn.

ISAAC^{7} DALE
Eliza Jane Fancher
Residence
Kentucky

Rec 1981 from
Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca

Children	Born	Where:	Died	Married
✓ 1. John William	26,4,1838			
✓ 2. Nancy Jane				Emily Taylor
3. Martha Casandra	28,11,1845			T. S. Morgan
4. Frances America	29,2,1848			Grandville Lemonds
5. Thomas Jefferson	28,6,1850			J. A. Shirley
6. Margaret Ann	28,8,1852			Thula Bucy
7. James Isaac	6,5,1860			I.A. McSwain
✓ 8. Lura Angylin	12,5,1862			Della Etheridge
9. Julia Franklin	16,5,1864			Robert Brown
				NONE

Ref. Mr. Daniels records.

Permelia DALE 1

HUSBAND'S NAME Robert SMITH

When Born Dec. 23, 1800 Where

Christened Where

When Died Dec. 7, 1845 Where Putnam Co., Mo.

When Buried Where Smith Cemetery, Putnam Co., Mo.

When Married 1825 Where Barren [illegible]

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

His Father His Mother's Maiden Name

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME PERMELIA^7(~~William~~^{6}, Isaac^5? Reuben,^{4} Abraham,^{3} Reuben,^{2} Thos?^{1})

When Born March 1, 1810 Where Barren Co., Ky.

Christened [illegible] Where ~~Putnam Co., Mo.~~

When Died Aug. 20, 1892 Where Smith Cem. nr. Hartford, Putnam ~~Co.~~ Mo.

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father William Her Mother's Maiden Name Jennie? Shirley

PERMELIA DALE

(~~Husband's~~ Full Name)

Robert Smith

husband (~~Wife's Maiden~~ Name)

This information obtained from

Mrs. Mary Forbes

Unionville, Mo.

Mr. Daniel's notes

Compiler Mrs James Dale (Rec 1981)

Address

City Arcadia State Ca

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 William (Ellic) A. Smith	27,5,1826				22,3,1902	Date Apr. 20, 1910 To Winifred Crabtree
	2 Isaac Newton Smith	24,3,1829					Date May 6, 1849 To Sally Ann Shelton
	3 Susan Jane Smith	27,1,1832					Date To Crabtree
	4 Eliza Telitha Smith	13,5,1836			Ind	21,2,1875	Date July 16, 1854 To Lawrence Hoover
	5 Isyphena Smith	3,3,1834				10,1,1838	Date To
	6 Pamelia Frances Smith	9,2,1939			Ky.	1902	Date To NONE
	7 Lucy Ann Smith	21.4.1841			Mo.	25,4,1901	Date To Cebern Davis
	8 Sereny Angelina Smith	31,12,1844		Putnam	Mo.		Date To James Dudley Pittman
	9						Date To
	10						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2

©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah

*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

John H. DALE

en Born	Oct. 28, 1829	Where	Hamilton County, Ill.
Christened		Where	" " "
When Died	Feb. 25 1906	Where	McLeansboro Hamilton Co., Ill.
When Buried		Where	Ten Mile Cemetery, near McLeansboro Ill.
When Married	1848	Where	
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.			
His Father	John	His Mother's Maiden Name	Nancy Hall

JOHN H. DALE (Jackson)
(Husband's F ame)

Nancy Malinda McLane
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

Hist. Hamilton County, Ill.
p. 690
Death Bk 2 Ser # 3382 Ham Co. Ill
" " " " # 3383 " " "

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Nancy Malinda McLane

When Born	Mar. 30, ~~1829~~/30	Where	Franklin County, Ill.
Christened		Where	
When Died	April 13, 1910	Where	McLeansboro Hamilton County, Ill.
When Buried		Where	Ten Mile Cem, near McLeansboro, Ill
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.			
Her Father	John McLane	Her Mother's Maiden Name	Malinda

Date Rec 1981
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address
City Arcadia State Ca

Male or Female		CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
✓	1	Marion C. (Dr.)	8,2,1850		Hamilton	Co. Ill.		Date Oct. 3, 1875 To Margaret A. Edington
✓	2	John W.	1861		"	"		Date To
✓	3	Fannie	1861		"	"		Date Dec. 24, 1882 To W. J. Margis
✓	4	Robert McClelland	13,12,1863		"	"	9,8,1847	Date Nov. 15, 1893 To Flora Allen
✓	5	James Riley	Ca 1871		"	"		Date 3/23/1898 To Eliz. Sanderfer
✓	6	Emery T.	1867		"	"		Date Jan. 13, 1892 To Emma H. McGuyer
✓	7	Charles A.	1873		"	"		Date Apr. 23, 1899 To Minnie Ward
	8							Date To
	9							Date To
	10							Date To
	11							Date To
	12							Date To
	13							Date To
	14							Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

Name: DANIEL DALE^7 (John,^{6} Isaac,^{5} Reuben,^{4} Abraham^3 Reuben,^{2} Thomas^1?)
Born: Jan. 20, 1825 where: Hamilton Co., Ill.
Died: May 6, 1896 where: " " "
Married: Sept. 4, 1849 where: Hamilton Co., Ill.
Other mges:
Father: John Mother: Nancy Hall

Name: Elizabeth E. Allen
Born: Feb. 25, 1827 where: So. Carolina
Died: Aug. 4, 1897 where: Hamilton Co. Illinois
Other mges: where:
Father: Mother:

DANIEL^7 DALE
Elizabeth E. Allen (Bee)
Residences:
Hamilton Co., Ill.

over

Rec 1981 from:
Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca.

Children	Born	Where:	Died	Married
1.				
2.				
✓3. James Alfred	Feb. 5, 1853		Dec. 1, 1935	2/1/1883 Mary J. Sandfer
4.				
✓5 Christopher C.	May 14, 1857		Aug. 10, 1916	Feb. 1, 1883 Rosa I. McKee
6.				
7.				
8.				

Name: LYLE ^{7}(John^{6}, Isaac^{5}, Reuben^{4}, Abraham^{3} Reuben,^{2} Thomas?^{1})

Born: 1807 where: Ky.

Died: where:

Married: Feb. 20, 1829 where: Hamilton Co., Ill.

Other mges:

Father: John Mother: 1) Elizabeth Shirley

Name: Quintella Johnson

Born: where: Tenn.

Died: where:

Other mges: where:

Father: Mother:

LYLE^{7} DALE (Lisle)

Quintella Johnson

Received 1981 from:
Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca.

Children	Born	Where:	Died	Married
(Elliott) (m) 1. Ellett B.	1831	Hamilton Co., Ill		Sept. 21, 1854 Susannah Cates
2. Job	1833	" " "		
3. Rachell E.	1837	" " "		Apr. 23, 1857 Tilman Dixon
4. Thomas J.	1839	" " "		Jan. 2, 1862 Susan Scatt
5. Hezekiah	1841	" " "		
6. John W.	1843	" " "	25,11,1876	13 Sept. 1866 Lydia Goin
7. Nathan	1845	" " "		
8. Mary	1848	" " "		

①

Ken Shirley's line

Compiled by Mrs James
Dale (Margaret).
Arcadia, CA.

Name: Richard Shirley
Born: where:
Died: ~~1860~~ 1831 where: Barren Co Ky (committed suicide)
Married: 1816 where: Barren County, Ky.
Other mges:
Father: Mother:

Name: ELIZABETH^7 (Reuben^6, Isaac^5, Reuben^4, Abraham^3
Born: July 30, 1799 where: Ky.
Died: where:
Other mges: where:
Father: ~~Reuben~~ Mother: ~~Sally Gill~~

ELIZABETH^7 DALE
Richard Shirley
Residences:
Hart Co. Ky.

Ref. Barren Co. Ky. Mge. Lic.
Silas R. Dale

Children	Born	Where:	Died	Married
1. Sarah Shirley		Va.		Lowing B. Ames ?
2. Mariah Shirley	1821	Ky		
3. Martha Shirley				
4. Ama Elizabeth Shirley	1829	Ky		
5. Daniel Shirley	8 July 1817	Ky.	11 Apr. 1876	late 1840's America Dale
6.	4 or 5 more children died young (before 1831)			
7.	See Ken Shirley's version of this sheet			
8.	Note by KWS 5-21-86			

(over)

Name: William Anderson

Born: 11 January 1809 where:

Married: 1- 27 January 1831 where: Barren County, Ky.

Died: where:

Other mges: 2- to Malinda Hicks

Father: ~~Samuel Anderson~~ Mother: Diana Bell

Name: 1- REBECCA(^{7}Reuben, ^{6}Isaac, ^{5}Reuben, ^{4}Abraham, ^{3}Reuben, ^{2}Thomas^{1}?)

Born: 17 April 1811 where:

Died: 1857 where: Ky.

Other mges:

Father: Reuben Dale Mother: Sally Gill

REBECCA DALE

William Anderson

spouse

Residences:

Hart Co. Ky.

Harrison Co. Mo.

~~Ref:~~ Bible Records of S. R. Dale &

Mrs. Jane Smith desc.

Received from (1981)

Mrs James Dale

Arcadia Ca

Children	Born	Where	Died	Married
1. Dytha Anderson	12.11.1831	Ky.	27,9,1834	
2. Payton Anderson	18.4.1834	"		
3. Sarah Anderson	15,10,1837	"		
4. Frances Anderson	3,10, 1840	"		[illegible] 5 February 1855 Jubilee Hammer
5. John Anderson	12,3, 1843	"		
6. Joseph Anderson	4,2, 1846	"	22,11,1921	16 December 1867 Eliza Jane Owings
7. Hiram Anderson	4,4, 1848	"		
8. Eleanor J. Anderson	21,10,1851	"		
9. Samuel Anderson	15,5, 1854			
mge. 2:				
0: Flora Anderson	1861			
William Anderson	1866	Mo.		
Lovell Anderson	1868	"		
Cora Anderson	1875	"		

JEMIMA⁷ DALE (Sa
Richard M. Crabb *
Residences: Ky.
Ref. Bible records of Sides Dale desc
Mr. John Beals

*Is listed in Barren Co. Ky. mg records as McCrabb. Bible record shows it Richard M. Crabb.

Rec 1981 from Mrs James Dale, Arcadia, Ca.

Jemima DALE⁷

abb where:
1789 where:
1868 where:
c. 1819 where: Barren County, Ky.
iel Crabb Mother: Nancy (Ann) Gill
JEMIMA⁷ (Reuben,⁶ Isaac,⁵ Reuben,⁴ Abraham³ Reuben,² Thomas¹?)
: April 14, 1802 Where: Ky.
ed: Dec. 7 27 September 1843 Where: Barren Co. Ky.
ther ages: Where:
Father: Reuben Mother: Sally Gill

Children	Born	Where	Died	Married
1. Son	ca 1820			
2. Dau.	ca 1822			
3. Sarah Elizabeth Crabb	16 Dec. 1824	Barren Co. Ky.	16 Nov. 1901	8 December 1842 John T. Oldham
4. Susan Sarelda Crabb	9 July 1827	Ky.	31 Jan. 1883	February William Robe
5. Dau.	ca 1829			
6. Abraham Crabb	22 Apr. 1854	Ky.		Ju
7. Joseph R. U. Crabb	14 Apr. 1838	Ky.	1 Nov. 1920	
8.				

(11) brother of Elizabeth DALE (who mar. Richard SHIKLE

Compiled by Mrs James II. Dale (Margaret) Arcadia, CA.

/ 7 6 5 4 3 2

NAME: ABRAHAM(Reuben, Isaac, Reuben, Abraham, Reuben T

born: 12 Nov. 1804 where: Ky.

died: 4 Sept. 1896 where: Harrison Co. Mo.

married: 1837 where: Hart County, Ky.

Father: Reuben Dale Mother: Sarah Gill

NAME: Martha Masters

born: 28 Feb. 1819 where: Ky.

died: 9 Feb. 1902 where: Harrison County Mo.

other mges: Martha & Abraham buried in West Cemetery Eagleville, Mo.

Father: Mother:

ABRAHAM DALE^7

Martha Masters

Residences:

Hart Co. Ky.

Harrison Co. Mo. (1852)

Ref: Silas R. Dalebible

Mrs. Jane Smith

Mrs. Lola Harris gr. d. of Abr.

T. stones of Abr. & Martha

Children	Born	Where	Died	Married
1. Caroline	20 June 1840	Ky.	22,2,1899	12 Dec. 1859 Samuel J. Moore
2. Martha Norville	5, 1, 1842	"	6.5.1923	4 May 1862 John Canady
3. Lewis Jordan	6 July 1844	"	17 Mar. 1927	6 Sept. 1866 Mary Jane Grinstead
4. Sarah	15 Feb. 1847	"	18.12.1876	Graham ? +
+ 5. Samuel Newton	19, 2, 1848	"	7.5.1914	31 Dec. 1872 Martha J. Deputy
6. Nancy T.	20, 3, 1850	"	4, 7, 1936	24 Nov. 1872 Harrison Co. Mo. Augustus M. Cole
7. John R.	1855	No chart Harrison Co. Mo.	d. y.	
8. Mary Ellen	1857	" " "		3 Feb. 1878 Albert L. Grinstead
+ 9. Joseph William	18, 5, 1859	" " "	5.2.1924	5 Oct. 1884 Rose Booth
10.				

+ 1880 Census shows Abraham & Martha with a gr. dau "Birthy" Graham - age 8

(12)

Compiled by Mrs James Dale
(Margaret)
Arcadia, CA.

Name: ELWARD (Reuben, Isaac, Reuben, Abraham
7 6 5 4 3

Born: 10 October 1807 where: Kentucky

Married: 1- 30 Nov. 1829 where: Barren Co. Ky.

Died: 31 December 1884 where: Harrison Co., Mo.

Other mges: 2- 17 June 1839 where: Barren Co. Ky.

Father: Reuben Dale Mother: Sally Gill

me: 2- Sarah Wolcott

rn: 2 Sept 1817 where: Ky.

ied: 30 July 1896 Harrison Co. Mo.

her mges:

ther: Mother:

ELWARD DALE7

1- Patsy Hays

2- Sarah Wolcott

spouse

Residences:

Greensboro Ky.

Bethany, Harrison Co. Mo.

Ref: Pens. records 1st three boys

~~Edw. mges: Barren Co. Ky mge. books~~

Earl Richardson

Ruth Turner

Children	Born	Where	Died	Married
Mge. 1:				
1. James J.	17,9,1831	Hart County Ky.	9,5,1908	7 March 1861 Ann Elizabeth Shirley
2. Henry	24,7,1833	"	13,5,1901	1- Betsey Gillock 2- Mary E. Bowles 6 March 1856
3. Richard M.	15,12,1837	Barren Co. Ky.	17,4,1917	1- Emma Sturtevant 2- Margaret Loyle
4. Reuben	ca 1835	Ky.	7,8,1864	22 June 1856 Helen Harper
Mge 2:				
5. Mary S.	1842	"		Jerry Rippey
6. Martha J.et	17, 4, 1845	"	22, 4, 1930	9 October 1859 Peter Murphy
7. Joanna	16,9,1847	"	1 May 1933	1- Jasper Rice 1 Nov. 1866 2- William W. Wiatt 7 Dec. 1873
8. Sarah	12, 1850	"		
9. John E.	19,05,1852		7, 12, 1927	11 February 1875 Sarah E. Logsdon

Have pension papers - Civil War - for first four sons.

19

(13)

8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

Name: JAMES J. (Edward, Reuben, Isaac, Reuben, Abraham, Reuben, Thomas)

Born: 17 September 1831 where: Hart County, Ky.

Married: 7 March 1861 where: Hart County, Ky. by Edward Smith M.G.

Died: 9 May 1908 where: Eaglesville, Harrison Co. Mo.

Other mges:

Father: Edward Dale Mother: 1) Patsy Hays

Name: Ama Elizabeth Shirley

Born: 17 October 1829 where: Ky.

Died: 30 May 1897 where: Eagleville, Harrison Co. Mo.

Other mges:

Father: Richard Shirley Mother: Elizabeth Dale

Compiled by Mrs James Dale (Margaret) Arcadia, CA.

8

'JAMES J. DALE

Ama Elizabeth Shirley

spouse

Residences:

Hart Co. Ky.

Barren Co. Ky.

Eaglesville Harrison Co. Mo.

Ref:

Pesion papers (Civil War.)

Silas R. Dale & Mrs. Jane Smith

both James and Elizabeth are buri in Eagleville cemetery

	Children	Born	Where	Died	Married
1.	Silas R.	26,12,1831	Hart County Ky.	1, 3, 1933	6 January 1899 Mary Ellen Richardson
2.	William Sherman	1, 1, 1864	" " "	23, 2, 1938	8 September 1889 Sarah A. Mitchell
3.	Maud Lana	19, 1, 1868	Harrison County Mo.	8, 2, 1919	25 December 1887 Robert Franklin Richardson (brother of Mary above)
4.					
5.					
6.					
7.					
8.					
9.					
10:					

I enclose this because of interest in your Daniel Shirleys sister also marrying a Dale

(8)

HUSBAND'S NAME REUBEN[6] (Isaac[5], Reuben[4], Abraham[3], Reuben[2] Thomas[1]

When Born Mar. 17, 1774 Where Va.

Christened Where

When Died Oct. 2, ~~1863~~ 1862 Where Hart Co. Ky

When Buried 14? Where

When Married May 12, 1797 Where Woodf. Co., Ky.

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

His Father Isaac His Mother's Maiden Name 1) Eleanor

Ken Shirley's ancestor

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME 20? Sally Gill

When Born March 26, 1773 Where

Christened Where

When Died Oct. 4, 1844 Where Barren Co. Ky.

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Spencer Gill Her Mother's Maiden Name

REUBEN[6] DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

SAlly Gill
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

Woodford & Barren Co., Ky. records

Mr. Clyde Rountree

*Bible records of Silas R. Dale

finally settled in Hart Co. Ky.

Date

Compiler Mrs James Dale (Margaret)

Address

City Arcadia State CA.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
✓	1 Elizabeth	30,7,1799					Date 1816 To Richard Shirley
✓	2 Jemima	14,4,1802				27,9,1843	Date 18 Oct. 1819 To Richard M. Crabb
	3 Abraham	2,11,1804				4,9,1896	Date 1837 To Martha Masters
✓	4 Edward	27,10,1807				23? 31,12,1884	Date 1-Patsey Hays 30,11,1829 To 2-Sarah Wolcot 1839
	5 Rebecca	27,4,1811				1857	Date 27, Jan, 1831 To William Anderson
✓	6 Sally	15,1,1814					Date 15 Oct. 1832 To Samuel Anderson (bros
	7						Date To
	8						Date To
	9						Date To
	10						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To
	14						Date

*The family bible Silas had originated with his gr. gr. gr. father Reuben[6] above

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUSBAND'S NAME Moses Shirley

When Born ca 1780 Where No. C.

Christened Where

When Died ca 27 Nov. 1861 Where Hamilton Co. Ill.

When Buried Where

When Married Where

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

His Father His Mother's Maiden Name

NANCY^{6} DALE
~~(Husband's~~ Full Name)

Moses Shirley
husband ~~(Wife's Maiden~~ Name)

This information obtained from

Father's will - 1820

Cox (over)

Cox (see over)

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME NANCY^{6} (Isaac^{5}, Reuben^{4}, Abraham^{3}, Abraham ^{2}Thos^{1}?

When Born ca. 1784 Where Va.

Christened Where

When Died 27 Nov. 1862 Where Hamilton County Ill.

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Isaac Her Mother's Maiden Name Eleanor

over

Date Rec 1981 from

Compiler Mrs James Dale

Address

City Arcadia State Ca.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 Ken Shirley Grantville Ks. 66429 (has list of children per estate settlements on Moses + Nancy)						Date To
	2						Date To
	3						Date To
	4						Date To
	5						Date To
	6						Date To
	7						Date To
	8						Date To
	9						Date To
	10						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

REUBEN M. DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

Sally Gill
(Wife's Maiden Name)

Reuben⁶–

When Born 17 March 1774 Where Va.
Christened Where
When Died 2 October 1862 Where Hart Co. Ky.
When Buried Where
When Married 17 May, 1797 Where Woodford Co. Ky.
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
His Father Isaac Dale His Mother's Maiden Name 1st wife: Eleanor

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Sally Gill
When Born March 1773 (20/22) Where Kentucky Co. Va.
Christened Where
When Died 4 October 1844 Where Barren Co. Ky.
When Buried Where
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
Her Father Spencer Gill Her Mother's Maiden Name

This information obtained from
Woodford & Barren Co. Ky. records
Family bible of Silas R. Dale
this bible was originally
Reuben's
Mrs. Jane Smith, Eaglesville Mo.
Mr. Clyde Rountree
Tombstone Records (ch.) Eaglesvill Mo.
Date
Compiler
Address
City State

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 Elizabeth Dale	30,7,1799					Date 1816 To Richard Shirley
	2 Jemima (Jennie) Dale	14,4,1802		Barren Co.	Ky.	27,9,1843	Date 18 Oct, 1819 To Richard M. Crab
	3 Abraham Dale	2,11,1804		"	"	4,9,1896	Date 1837 To Martha Masters
	4 Edward Dale	27,10,1807		"	"	31,12,1884	Date 1: Pabsey Hays 30,11,1829 To 2: Sarah Wolcot 1839
	5 Rebecca Dale	27,2,1811				1857	Date 27,1 1831 To William Anderson
	6 Sally Dale	15,1,1814					Date 15 Oct 1832 To Samuel Anderson
	7						Date To
	8						Date To
	9						Date To
	10						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To
	14						Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

(10)

✪ = ancestor of Ken SHIRLEY

Changes in blue by K.W. Shirley 12-79

HUSBAND'S NAME	✪ WILLIAM^{6} (~~Isaac,~~ ^{5}Reuben, ^{4}Abraham, ^{3}Reuben ^{2}Thomas^{1}?)
When Born	Where
Christened	Where
When Died by 1841	Where
When Buried	Where
When Married	Where
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.	
His Father	His Mother's Maiden Name
WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME	✪ Jennie Shirley ? (Jane)
When Born	Where
Christened	Where
When Died	Where
When Buried	Where
~~Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.~~	James SHIRLEY d. 1801 Barren Co, Ky
Her Father ~~John Shirley Sr.~~	Her Mother's Maiden Name ? Mary ?

WILLIAM^{6} DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

Jennie Shirley ?
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

Unionville, Mo.
Mr. Daniel's records

Mrs. Mary Fombes (Mrs L.R. AUTEN)
~~810 E. Pierce~~
~~Kirksville, Mo. 63501~~
Date [redacted]
Compiler [redacted]
Address [redacted]
City [redacted] State [redacted]

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1 ✓ Permelia	1,3,1810		Barren	Ky.	20, 8, 1892	Date 17 Aug. 1825 To Robert Smith
	2 ✓ Nancy						Date 6 October 1825 To Alex Faulkner
	3 ✓ Isaac	15, 4, 1812					Date 23 December 1836 To Eliza Jane Fancher
	4 ✓ Lavinia (Leanna, Leannah)	11,10,1814					Date Dec. 1837 To Will Montgomery
	5 ✓ Millie						Date 1839? To Isaac Boyd
	6 ✓ Martha Ann						Date 1835 To Simpson Montgomery
	7 ✓ Jane						Date 1841 To Berry Bradley
	8 ✓ Angylin	b. ca 1822					Date To Franklin Duncan
	9 (William) Ezekiel	b. ca 1829					Date To Catherine Fisher
✪	10 ✓ America	22, Aug. 1826			Ky.	2. Feb. 1877	Date Ca 1840's ? To Daniel Shirley
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To

Compiled by Mrs James Dale (Margaret) Arcadia, CA.

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah

*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

6 5 4 3 2 1

H AND'S NAME JOHN (Isaac, Reuben, Abraham, Reub Thomas?)

When Born 5 May 1785 Where Barren Co. Ky.

Christened Where

When Died 30 Aug. 1860 Where Hamilton Co. Ill.

When Buried Where

When Married 1- 2 April 1804 Where Barren Co. Ky.

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. 2- Dec. 1816 " " "

His Father Isaac M. Dale His Mother's Maiden Name Eleanor

JOHN DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

1- Elizabeth Shirely
2- Nancy Hall
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Hist. Hamilton C. Ill. p. 690
Mge. license Barren Co. Ky.
HAMILTON CO. ILL. MGE. RECORDS
" " " Death Redc

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME 2- Nancy Hall

When Born ca 1798 Where Ky.

Christened Where

When Died 16 April 1870 Where Hamilton Co. Ill.

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

Date

Compiler

Address

City State

Male or Female		CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1	Fanny Dale	1805			Ky.		Date May 29, 1825 To Milton Carpenter
1st mge.	2	Lisle Dale	1807			Ky.		Date 20 Feb. 1829 To Quintella Johnson
	3							Date To
	4							Date To
2nd mge.	5	Daniel Dale	20, Jan. 1825	Hamilton Co.		Ill.	1896	Date 4 Sept. 1849 To Elizabeth E. Allen
	6	Jackson (John H.?)	28 Oct. 1829	"	"	"	25 Feb. 1906	Date 1848 To Nancy Malinda McLane
	7	Malinda Dale	ca. 1827	"	"	"		Date 23 Feb. 1868 To Wm. Kisselbough
	8	Margaret Dale	ca. 1831	"	"	"		Date 11 Feb. 1852 To Daniel M. Maulding
	9	Edith Dale	ca. 1834	"	"	"		Date 2 April 1852 To John M. Pitman
	10	Reuben Dale	ca 1836	"	"	"		Date To
	11	John Carpenter Dale	ca. 1838	"	"	"		Date To
	12	Columbus Dale	ca. 1840					Date To
	13							Date To
	14							Date OVER To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

(9)

HUSBAND'S NAME JOHN^6 (Isaac^5 Reuben, Abraham — JOHN^6 DALE (Husband's Full Name)

When Born May 5, 1785 (17[illegible]) Where Barren Co., Ky. (prob.)

1- Elizabeth Shirley
2- Nancy Hall Shirley
2. Nancy [illegible] (Wife's Full Name)

Christened Where

When Died Aug. 30, 1860 Where Hamilton County, Ill

When Buried Where

This information obtained from

Ref:

When Married 1- 1804 Where Barren Co., Ky

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. 2- Dec. 1816 Barren Co., Ky.

Hist. Hamilton County, Ill.

p. 690

His Father Isaac Dale His Mother's Maiden Name 1) [illegible]

Mge. lic. Barren Co. Ky. ~~[illegible]~~ (both mges)

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME 2- Nancy Hall

When Born 1798 Where

Christened Where

When Died April 16, 1870 Where Hamilton County, Ill

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

Date

Compiler Mrs James Dale (Margaret)

Address

City Arcadia State CA.

Male or Female		CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day	Month	Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day	Month	Year	Married
✓	1	Fanny			1805						Ky.	Date May 29, 1825 To Milton Carpenter
✓	2	Lisle			1807						Ky.	Date Feb. 20, 1829 To Quintella Johnson
	3											Date To
	4	~~Reuben~~									Ky.	Date To
	5	Reuben										Date To
	6	Daniel	20	1	1825						1896	Date Sept. 4, 1849 To Elizabeth E. Allen
✓	7	John H. (Jackson)	28	10	1829		Hamilton	Ill.	25	Feb	1906	Date To Nancy Malinda McLane
✓	8	Malinda			1827		"	"				Date 23 Feb 1868 ? To William Kiselbough ?
	9	Margaret			1831							Date Feb. 11, 1852 To Daniel M. Maulding
	10	Edith			1834							Date Apr. 2, 1852 To John M. Pitman
		Reuben			1836							
	11	John Carpenter			1838							Date May 1, 1879 To Mary . Trammel
	12	Columbus			1840							Date To
	13											Date To

1st mge.

were 12 children-4 by 1st mge.

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

6

H AND'S NAME ISAAC (Isaac, Reuben, Abraham, Reuben, homas?)

When Born ca 1796 Where Ky.

Christened Where

When Died 5 March 1867 Where Hart Co. Ky.

When Buried Where

When Married 1- 2 Sept. 1816 Where

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. 2- ca 1832 4- 7 July 1850

His Father Isaac M. Dale His Mother's Maiden Name Eleanor

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME 4- Louisa Hensley

When Born ca 1810 Where Va.

Christened Where

When Died 30 Jan. 1881 Where Metcalfe Co. Ky.

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

ISAAC DALE 6

(Husband's Full Name)

1- Sarah Shirley d.18 Mar.1831
2- Parthenia Smith d. 24 Mar.1839

(Wife's Maiden Name)

3- Elizabeth Barton div.

This information obtained from

4- Louisa Hensley d.7 July 1850

Ref: #WO 25432 & CF20023

War of 1812 Pens.papers
filed by widow & Isaac

1860 census Hart Co.Ky.
#421/416 p.981/61

Date

Compiler

Address

City State

	Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day	Month	Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day	Month	Year	Married
mge.	4-	1 John Dale			1854			Ky.				Date To
		2										Date To
		3										Date To
		4										Date To
		5										Date To
		6										Date To
		7										Date To
		8										Date To
		9										Date To
		10										Date To
		11										Date To
		12										Date To
		13										Date To
		14										Date OVER To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

Name: JACOB CREATH^6 (William^5, Reuben^4, Abraham^3, Reuben^2, Thomas^1).
Born: May 2, 1803 where: Woodford Co., Ky.
Died: Nov. 11, 1847 where: Clay Co., Mo.
Married: Sept. 10, 1829 where: Clay Co., Mo.
Other mges:
Father: William Mother: Elizabeth Boothe

Name: Margaret Creek
Born: Jan. 5, 1811? where:
Died: where:
Other mges: 2) James Moffett Feb. 7, 1861 in Clay Co., Mo.
Father: Mother:

6
JACOB CREATH DALE
Margaret Creek

Residences:
Woodford Co., Ky.
Clay Co., Mo. (Fishing Ri
and Liberty

Rec 1981 from:
Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca.

Children	Born	There:	Died	Married
1. Abraham C.	5,10,1830	Clay Co., Mo.		Amanda Nickle
2. John B.	16,4,1832	" " "		Dec. 24, 1863 Mary E. Bridges
3. Christopher Columbus	25,5,1837	" " "	29,10,1880	
4. Jacob Creath	25,1,1839	" " "		Feb. 2, 1871 Amanda C. Means
* 5. Samuel A.	15,12,1840	" " "	1862	
+ 7. Sarah B. (or M)	29,3,1845	" " "	2,1876	J. Polk Holland ~~(Hallard~~
+ 8. Elizabeth	7,2,1843	" " "	29,4,1862	
* 6. William B.	ca 1842			
9.				

+ ~~believe these two birth dates are twisted around~~.

George
Whitfield
DALE 6

GEORGE WHITFIELD DALE
(Husband's Name)

When Born Dec. 4, 1800 Where Woodford Co., Ky.
Christened Where
When Died Where
When Buried Where
When Married 30 Nov. 1825 Where Woodford Co., Ky.
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
His Father William His Mother's Maiden Name Elizabeth Booth

Martha Ann Booze
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Father's pension applic
and will
Mother's pension applic
Residences:
Woodford Co., Ky.
Hancock Co., Ill.

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Martha Ann Booze
When Born 1846 Where Ky.
Christened Where
When Died Where
When Buried Where
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
Her Father William Booze Her Mother's Maiden Name

Date Rec 1981
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address
City Arcadia State Ca.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day	Month	Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day	Month	Year	Married
	1										Date To
	2 William			1830			Ky.				Date To
	3 James			1833			"				Date To
	4 Nancy			1835			"				Date To
	5 Margaret			1840			Ill.				Date To
	6 Emeline			1846			"				Date To
	7 John			1849			"				Date To
	8										Date To
	9										Date To
	10										Date To
	11										Date To
	12										Date To
	13										Date To
	14										Date To

* It has yet to be proved whether this George W. and Whitfield are the same person - everything points to this.

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
© The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUSBAND'S NAME LEWIS LUNTEFORD 6 (William 5, Reuben 4, Abraham 3 Reuben, 2 Thomas 1)

When Born Jan. 14, 1796 Where Woodford Co., Ky.

Christened Where

When Died pre 1847 Where prob. MO.

When Buried Where

When Married Where

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

His Father William His Mother's Maiden Name Elizabeth Booth

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Elizabeth

When Born 1827 Where Ky.

Christened Where

When Died Where

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

LEWIS LUNTEFORD DALE 6
(Husband's Full Name)

1-
2-Elizabeth ?
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

Father's pension applic.

Residences:
Woodford Co., Ky.
Hancock Co., Ill.

Date Rec 1981
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address
City Arcadia State Ca

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day	Month	Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day	Month	Year	Married
✓	1 Sarah J.			1829			Ky.				Date 12 Feb. 1847 To Reuben Boston
✓	2 Elizabeth A.			1830			Ky.				Date 4 July 1847 To William Kimbrough
✓	3 George W.			1832			Ky.				Date To
✓	4 Susan			1837			Ill				Date To
✓	5 John Booth			1840		Hancock Co	Ill	7	2	1905	Date To Mary P. Quint
✓	6 Frances			1842		" "	Ill				Date To
✓	7 Mary Ellen			1844		" "	Ill				Date To
✓	8 Isabel			1845		" "	Ill				Date To
	9										Date To
	10										Date To
	11										Date To
	12										Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah

*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

NAME: 1- John L. Williams
2- Reuben Boston

born: where:

died: where:

married: 1) 4 Oct. 1809 where: Woodford Co. Ky.
2) 1 Oct. 1825 " " "

Father: Mother:

6 5 4 3 2 1
NAME: SARAH (SALLY) (William, Reuben, Abraham, Reuben Thomas?)

born: where: Woodford Co. Ky.

died: 1852 where: Clay Co. Mo.

other mges:

Father: William Mother: Elizabeth Booth

6
SARAH (SALLY) DALE
1- John L. Williams
2- Reuben Boston

Residences:
Woodford Co. Ky.
Clay Co. Mo.

See Pension Papers of Mother

Rec 1981 from Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca

Children	Born	Where	Died	Married
1. Caroline Williams		Woodf. Co. Ky.		Robinson
2. Eliza Williams		" " "		Canady
3. Dale Williams		" " "		
4. John L. Boston	1829	" " "		
5. Andrew J. Boston	1830	" " "		26 Dec. 1854 Clay Co. Mo. Mary Elizabeth Dunlap
6. Lucretia Boston	1832	" " "		29 Feb. 1852 Clay Co. Mo. James Crow
7. Benjamin Boston	1834	" " "		24 Nov. 1855 Sarah J. Wolverton
8.				
9.				
10.				

JAMES B. DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

Polly Dawson
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

~~Father's pension appl.~~

Residences:
Woodford Co., Ky.
Ind.
Hancock Co., Ill.

Date rec 1981
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address
City Arcadia State Ca

James B's

When Born Apr. 1790 Where Woodford Co., Ky.
Christened Where
When Died Where
When Buried Where
When Married 4, Dec. 1815 Where Woodford Co., Ky.
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
His Father William His Mother's Maiden Name Elizabeth Booth

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Polly Dawson
When Born 1794 Where Ky.
Christened Where
When Died Where
When Buried Where
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
Her Father Her Mother's Maiden Name

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day	Month	Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day	Month	Year	Married
	1 Andrew J.			1820			Ky.				Date To Nancy N.
	2 Richard			1821			Ky.				Date To
	3 Thomas J.										Date To
	4										Date To
	5 Oliver J.			1823			Ind				Date To
	6 George W.			1832			Ind.				Date To
	7 Benjamin F.			1834			Ill.				Date To
	8										Date To
	9										Date To
	10										Date To
	11										Date To
	12										Date To
	13										Date
	14										

* Marriage to Polly Dawson and children have yet to be proven. Mge. date is correct

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUS ND'S NAME ABRAHAM N.^{6} (Abraham^{5} euben^{4}, Abraham^{3}, Reuben^{2} Thomas?)^{1}

When Born Feb. 18, 1811/12 Where Woodford Co. (?) Ky.

Christened Where

When Died Where

When Buried Where

When Married Dec. 10, 1833 Where

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

His Father Abraham His Mother's Maiden Name Mary Weakley

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Louisa Arnold

When Born 1817/18 Where Ky.

Christened Where

When Died Where

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Wieatt Arnold Her Mother's Maiden Name

ABRAHAM N. ^{6}DALE
(Husband's Full Name)

Louisa Arnold
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

Woodf. Co. Ky. mge. rec.
father's will & pension re

Date Rec 1981

Compiler Mrs James Dale

Address

City Arcadia State Ca

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day	Month	Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day	Month	Year	Married
	1 Noah R.			1835			Ky.				Date To Mary B.
	2 Sarah F.			1837			"				Date To
	3 Campbell			1839			"				Date To
	4 Mary A.			1841			"				Date To
	5 Benjamin F.			1843			"				Date To
	6 Elizabeth			1845			"				Date To
	7 Mildred A. } twins			1847			"				Date To
	8 Louisa A.			1847			"				Date To
	9										Date To
	10										Date To
	11										Date To
	12										Date To
	13										Date To
											Date

Name: TIMOTHY REDDING^6 (Abraham^5, Reuben^4, Abraham^3 Reuben,^{2} Thomas^1)

Born: Jan. 1, 1804 where:

Died: where:

Married: Jan. 23, 1832 where: Shelby Co., Ky.

Other mges:

Father: Abraham Mother: Mary Weakley

Name: Susan D. Edwards

Born: ca.1812 where: Ky.

Died: where:

Other mges: where:

Father: Jacob Edwards Mother:

TIMOTHY REDDING^6 DALE

Susan D. Edwards

Residences:

Woodford Co., Ky.

Liberty, Clay Co., Mo.

Rec 1981 from:
Mrs James Dale
Arcadia, Ca.

Children	Born	Where:	Died	Married
1. Edwin	1832	Ky.		
2. P D (f)	1836	Ind.		
3. Daniel W.	1840	Clay County Mo.		Emme W.
4. Harriet (Hetty)	1844	" " "		
5. Susan B.	1846	" " "		
6. Mary ★.	1849	" " "		
7. Elizabeth (Betty)	1850	" " "		
8. Dillard	1853	" " "		

WEAKLEY DAL
(Husband's F Name) (over)

en Born May 19, 1801 Where Fay te County, Ky.
6 Christened Oct. 16, 1864 Where Liberty Clay Co., Mo.
Weakley When Died Where
When Buried Where
When Married Aug. 10, 1826 Where Mercer Co., Ky.
Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. 2- Feb. 21, 1850 Clay Co. Mo.
His Father Abraham His Mother's Maiden Name Mary Weakley

1)Eliza Talford McCoun
(Wife's Maiden Name)
2) Lydia L. Johnson
This information obtained from
Father's will & pension fi
Mge. rec. Mercer Co.
Residences:
Ky.
~~Mercer Co., Ky.~~
Fishing River and
LibertyClay Co., Mo.

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME 1) Eliza Telford. McCoun
When Born Dec. 28, 1804 Where Ky.
Christened Where
When Died May 10, 1848 Where Liberty, Clay Co., Mo.
When Buried Where
Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.
Her Father James T. McCoun Her Mother's Maiden Name Polly Mann

Date 1981 (rec)
Compiler Mrs James Dale
Address
City Arcadia State Ca

	Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
ist mge:		1 James Harvey	4,5,1827				22,7,1897	Date Mar. 27, 1851 To Kate Young
		2 Mary	4,8,1828				21,11,1910	Date Apr. 10, 1851 To John Morris
		3 Newton	23,11,1829				18,9,1889	Date May 21, 1879 To Maggie Stevenson
		4 Milton	14,5,1831				16,4,1903	Date Feb. 4, 1857 To Judith S. Ball
		5 William Paley	3,3,1833				17,3,1906	Date Apr. 20, 1866 To Sarah Ellen Fox
		6 Walter Scott	19,2,1835				12,1922	Date Dec. 51 1871 To Sallie Bates
		7 Phoebe	6,4,1837	NO CHART			16,10,1840	Date To NONE
		8 Margaret	2,8,1839				17,7,1877	Date July 31, 1867 To John W. Blankenship
		9 Harrison	7,8,1841				3,2,1903	Date Dec. 28, 1870 To M. Alice Burgess
		10 George W.	31,10,1843				3, 1917	Date April 19, 1866 To "Maggie" Frisbee
		11 Emma Eliza	3,2,1846				1,2,1933	Date 1) Charles C. Terry To 2) Flemming
d mge		12 Alice	24,12,1850	NO CHART		Mo.	1,5,1853	Date To NONE
		13 Emmons Johnson	11, 1854			Mo.	5,6,1923	Date Mar. 6, 1875 To Amanda Brasfield
		14 Frank W.	1,12,1862			Mo.	10,12,1924	Date Dec. 25, 1910 To Maud B. English

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.